

The True Nature of Planet Earth

By
Peter Farley

Volume 6
Where Were You Before The Tree of Life?

Copyright 2004

"Each is to begin by opening to the idea that virtually all that has been taught with regard to the past, present and future of all of humanity on this planet has been a deception."

--George Green
Handbook for the New Paradigm

Our deep appreciation to those
who made this volume possible,
in particular
Sotirios Arambatzis
and Francine Sparks

And of course to the Spiritual Hierarchy who make all things possible.

Lindsey dedicates this book with love and appreciation to all the beings who have been a part of her life—without them she would not be who she is today. She sends the utmost gratitude and love to Peter Farley for all the love and guidance he has given so selflessly.

Table of Contents 1(separate chapters)

Introduction	i
Chapter 1: Mankind vs the New World Order	1
Chapter 2: The Multi-faceted Crystal Universe	31
Chapter 3: The Greatest Lie	59
Chapter 4: The Nature of the Beast	94
Chapter 5: Hidden Science, Hidden Religion	105
Chapter 6: The Darkness vs the Light	124
Chapter 7: The Heart of Darkness	149
Chapter 8: The Shepherdess Exposed	165
Chapter 9: Orion's Lady	189
Appendix	
i. A Channeling from Matthew	212
ii. A Recommended Movie Viewing	
iii. Global Totalitarianism and the Death of Nature	
iv. H.R. 3162 (The Anti-Terrorism Act)	
v. Beyond the Light: <i>Gemstone Implantation Technique</i>	
vi. Letters to Gail III	
a.) Imagination and the Gods	
b.) The Power of the Word	
c.) The Illumined Mind	
d.) Freeing Yourself	
vii. Aboriginal Dreamtime	
viii. The Ultimate Secret of the Mayan Calendar	
ix. Uses for the Essential Oils	
x. Phobos: Malfunction or Early "Star Wars" Incident?	
xi. Correcting Ileocecal Valve—Structural Priority	
xii. Weather Warfare	
xiii. The Master Cleanser	
xiv. The Famous Freemasons	
xv. The Chemtrail Crisis	
xvi. A Light-Matrix in Stone	

Table of Contents (complete text)

Introduction	7
Chapter 1: Mankind vs the New World Order	38
Chapter 2: The Multi-faceted Crystal Universe	69
Chapter 3: The Greatest Lie	98
Chapter 4: The Nature of the Beast	134
Chapter 5: Hidden Science, Hidden Religion	145
Chapter 6: The Darkness vs the Light	164
Chapter 7: The Heart of Darkness	191

Chapter 8: The Shepherdess Exposed	207
Chapter 9: Orion's Lady	231
Appendix	
i. A Channeling from Matthew	255
ii. A Recommended Movie Viewing	257
iii. Global Totalitarianism and the Death of Nature	257
iv. H.R. 3162 (The Anti-Terrorism Act)	261
v. Beyond the Light: <i>Gemstone Implantation Technique</i>	265
vi. Letters to Gail III	267
a.) Imagination and the Gods b.) The Power of the Word	
c.) The Illumined Mind d.) Freeing Yourself	
vii. Aboriginal Dreamtime	268
viii. The Ultimate Secret of the Mayan Calendar	269
ix. Uses for the Essential Oils	272
x. Phobos: Malfunction or Early "Star Wars" Incident?	275
xi. Correcting Ileocecal Valve—Structural Priority	276
xii. Weather Warfare	277
xiii. The Master Cleanser	280
xiv. The Famous Freemasons	281
xv. The Chemtrail Crisis	297
xvi. A Light-Matrix in Stone	298
Bibliography	299

To update the words from one of the books that
helped
start us on our way to this one, *The Only Planet of
Choice*:

"This book is about being alive, Planet Earth,
in the early twenty-first century."

More than that, this book is about the birthing of a
new planet, a new era, and a new paradigm, one
that will be gratefully welcomed by all of us once we
get through all the pain of birthing it.

And lastly, this book is a celebration of the ancient
mysteries that people need to know are not, in and
of themselves, evil, only the way in which they are
used.

For Tori

INTRODUCTION

Elemental fusion is just that—the sum total of the parts or elements coming together to form the whole.

It is the secret behind Plato's world of forms, one fusion leading to a grander and more intricate fusion of the solids. It is a circle--the FATHER circling back upon Itself, it is the union of the female—yin and the male—yang, combining with the neutral force of the Universe to create one unified Being known as Soul. It is letters coming together to create words, coming together to create sentences, coming together to create novels and articles and the like, or even to create incantations and spells or mantras which can help break apart this fusion of its elements. It is the pentacle within a pentagon. It is sacred sites connecting energies to create forms that are exponentially greater in power than their parts. It is everything coming together in the Grander essence of Creation.

Fusion is the nature of the Universe and of the true Creator. Fission is the breaking apart of this God-created whole. Fusion is the direction we're heading in. Fission is the old paradigm, the way of the New World Order.

Like most children growing up in the days prior to the fragmentation of families in the early 70s, I was helplessly, hopelessly caught up in the world of knights and damsels in distress. It was a part of the fantasy world that inspired the young imagination, much like the worlds of cowboys and Indians, and Peter Pan and the Lost Boys. Imagination is the force that binds things together—fuses them together to lift us up into the higher dimensional reality. Thus it is one of the most painful things I have had to do in these works to have to shatter the illusions of my own childhood and everybody else's in order to uncover that which never should have been covered in the first place—the true nature of planet Earth.

In Volume 5 we learned the true identity of the dubious historical figure known as King Arthur. In Volume 4 we learned the true nature of the Holy Grail, the true history behind Hitler, and the true nature of Freemasonry and other organizations that have such a dark agenda in the world. In Volume 3 we learned the truth behind the major figures of Earth's religions. In Volume 2 we learned the truth behind the ancient civilizations of the planet, and in Volume 1 we heard the true Creation story for the first time, the one that has never fully been told before.

In this volume we're going to explore the true nature of not only planet Earth, but the true nature of the Creator Itself which lives inside the Matrix or Heart—the seed from which all things grow.

This seed energy is the same we find in the heart of a crystal—the core or its matrix. In Michael Crichton's groundbreaking first book *The Andromeda Strain*, the lifeform which attacks Earth is crystalline in nature, and it is able to affect anything of a similar structure—which, as it turns out, is just about everything there is. The FATHER Itself is composed of this very same energy and power embodied in the crystal. Crystalline life-forms do exist

everywhere in the Universe, as do so many other varied types of creature only hinted at in science-fiction books and movies.

Since writing the first volumes that detailed the alien nature of our past history and all the different types of Being there are, the work my partner Lindsey and I have been doing in the healing room has brought us face to face with so many of these different kinds that it is still barely comprehensible to either one of us.

Among other things, this book will outline a small part of what we have experienced in relation to these various types of Being.

In the beginning, however, we need to understand that at the center of everything is energy, for the FATHER OF ALL is pure energy—LOVE if you will. In the following excerpt from her book *Beyond the Light*, Ginny Katz is taught by one of her spiritual masters about this energy and power inherent in both crystals and in the Universe. Along her way she is also given an even more profound lesson in many of the aspects we shall cover in this book. She is, in fact, given an understanding of what it most takes to deal with the information being brought forward in these writings—a suspension of the old ways of thinking and believing in what we perceive to be reality. As we have found in the earlier volumes, nothing is as it seems. All is illusion. This is the true nature of planet Earth as it exists right now upon its current timeline:

"Did diamonds play a part in the Atlantean era?" I asked.

"Diamond therapy and technology was unavailable then. Until now, it has never been introduced on the Earth planet. The secrets of diamonds are only now being brought to the Astral Plane from the Causal World. The information is gradually being released into the Physical Plane as Souls there become ready for it.

"Usually, information must be well established on the Astral Plane before it can be brought into the Physical. But there are enough clear vehicles to allow Diamond Therapy to flow directly from the Causal World into the Physical Plane. Many people on the Astral World, as well as a few on Earth, have devoted their lives to this knowledge.

"There is also an interdisciplinary effort among enlightened physicians, therapists, scientists, spiritual seekers and spiritual masters in the Astral World. They are helping to bring this knowledge to the Physical Plane. Such a group is also assembling on Earth. These individuals not only use diamonds therapeutically, but take the responsibility to record their experiences, observations, and results with Diamond Therapy...

"...Perhaps that is because Therapeutic Diamonds carry seven-color-ray spectrums which resonate with human blueprints," I surmised.

"An individual may include in his spiritual kingdom anything that gives him life, that lights his spiritual fire, or leads him onward toward his spiritual goals. Therefore,

what one person uses in his spiritual kingdom can be remarkably different from what another brings to hers.

"One of the greatest blessings a master can offer is to allow his students the freedom to consider anything as a spiritual tool. Validating another's tool doesn't necessarily mean, however, that you advocate or use it yourself.

"The spiritually wealthy know that Spirit provides whatever they need on the path to God. Even if what is needed is rare to the masses, it will still be obtainable.

"Your task is to wade through the mass of misconceptions about what is truth. This task not only applies to your work with diamonds, but to your entire existence in the lower worlds. In other words, as Soul you must realize yourself as a spiritual being, while living in the midst of lower vibratory rate reflections.

"Those who successfully release their own narrow and limiting viewpoints are able to open to higher consciousness. Eventually they recognize their true beingness as Soul. A spiritual student releasing limiting viewpoints and concepts can be likened to a hot air balloon that drops bags of sand. Each rises to new heights.

"Negative attitudes about diamonds and gemstones—or anything at all—form the ballast of life. *Release the ballast, and the true nature of things come into perspective.* As far as diamonds and gemstones are concerned, people may regard them as jewelry, therapeutic aids, or spiritual tools. Though some may never use a diamond or gemstone for healing, perhaps they can at least accept the possibility that diamonds and gemstones can serve man in this way.

"I have something to show you. Come, let's take a quick trip to some of the major spiritual temples of the lower worlds.

"Instantly, we projected beyond the walls of the university and flew through the air. Within moments, we were hovering over a temple protected by a dome of white light. Golden beams radiated from the walls, and the indescribable music of stringed instruments filled the air.

"Without time for further inspection, we passed through the walls and into the building. Our entrance surprised me, but there was no time for questions.

"Observe carefully so you'll remember later what you have seen, *Gopal Das instructed.* The spiritual energy is not evenly distributed in this temple. Look for concentrations of it and take note of their locations.

"The master spoke in hurried tones, so I scanned the room quickly. Its ceiling, walls, and floor were all made of a smooth, slightly reflective, golden-yellow material.

"Evenly spaced along the walls stood large rectangular columns which supported the roof. Several sets of steps led to platforms where individuals or small groups contemplated and received discourses.

"The whole architecture, however, focused the eye toward a central platform. It featured a pedestal wrapped in a glistening shaft of golden-yellow light. A large book rested atop the pedestal, which I assumed was another section of the Book of

Golden Wisdom. The light from its pages illuminated the entire room. [see below an example of just such a scene from the Masonic Temple in Philadelphia, PA]

"Here, certainly, was a concentration of spiritual energy. But there were other handfuls of concentrated Light and Sound. They were of various colors, in nearly equidistant locations on the floor, walls, and ceiling.

"Without warning, I was again swept through the temple walls and into the atmosphere. Within moments we arrived at another temple, which I was again asked to study.

"Our journey continued to temple after temple until they became jumbled in my memory. The entire experience was like a travel film played at high speed. Yet the movement from place to place and from plane to plane was distinct. Finally, we returned to our seats in Asklepos. My dizziness from the swift travel calmed almost instantly.

"Tell me what you noticed about the concentrations of spiritual energy you saw, Gopal Das requested.

"I searched my memory for each temple. "In each, the most notable energy came from a distinctive column, sphere, or dome located either in the center of the room or off to one side. Sometimes it encompassed the Book of Golden wisdom.

"Smaller concentrations of energy were present in strategic locations along the ceiling, walls, and floor. Often, but not always, these manifested as gemstones."

"What else do you remember about the energy concentrations which took the form of gemstones? he asked.



"I thought carefully and studied the pictures in my memories. Suddenly it dawned on me. "All the gemstones I saw were faceted!" I exclaimed. Though they were of every color and size, each was faceted. The shapes of the faceted stones also varied, but most were round, oval, or square.

"The atomic matrix of certain gems holds energy, as you noticed in the temples. Their locations on the ceilings, walls, and floors preserves the strength of the temples.

[The Masonic Temple in Philadelphia, PA]

"I was surprised to see gemstones on the floor," I commented.

"Every Soul who walks upon these floors is destined for Self- and God-Realization. Therefore, the floors are blessed by the feet of those who walk upon them. Naturally, these floors are worthy of jewels.

"Faceted gemstones freely express the energies they contain. Their flow is uninhibited unless contained by metal, such as prongs of jewelry mountings. Furthermore, faceted gemstones don't need to be enlivened by a wearer's aura, like gemstone spheres do, in order to express their limitless state.

"Raw, crystalline gemstones also have unfettered energies. Crystals, which grow within the ground, serve an important purpose in the life of the planet. Yet, blessed are those that are faceted or shaped into spheres, for they can best assist human beings.

"Perhaps you noticed some of the people at the various temples held faceted gemstones or wore gemstone sphere necklaces. In fact, some of the beings you saw had energetically-implanted spheres. This therapy is commonly performed at the healing center on the Causal Plane."

'Release the ballast, and the true nature of things come into perspective', say Katz's master. Release the old ideas about the artificially constructed Matrix you see around you and all that it holds will disappear. In its place will be the higher reality of all that we choose to see and believe about a kind and loving Creator and a wondrous Universe full of all the 'Star Wars-bar' characters that we have been in past lives or will be at some stage along our spiritual journey.

The energies lying in the Heart of God are exactly like those energies at the heart of any crystal, they radiate forth freely to everyone and to everything without prejudice to one Being or another, and may be used by those beings to create either positive or negative consequences. Those who would use this energy of Creation known as Spirit or Aether for negative purposes always make it out to be such a profound mystery that we need someone else to translate its use for us. This was the original purpose of the priesthood, to confuse what was all once so simple so that in its growing complexity Mankind could be controlled. This then gave them power over us and also made them greater in our eyes.

Early on while consciousness was still forming, the Law of One was brought to the planet in a simplified version that did not need anyone to help translate its riches. As the Power of Love decreased on the planet and those seeking to rule through Power alone became more prevalent, the workings of Creation became bogged down with dogma and with ritual and became what we now know as the dark ancient mysteries. Volumes 1-5 of this book explored the history of this dark side and how they eventually burgeoned out to become what we now call the New World Order. These are the powers which seek to bind us all into total servitude and that have made this planet what it has become—a total prison planet.

There are, in fact, two versions of the ancient mysteries which help define our existence on this planet as well as our earthly and universal history. One is simple and to the point, created only to spread the Light and Sound of God to all—without reservation. The other is shrouded in secrecy and darkness, and its sole purpose is to maintain the understanding and power of the creative process in the hands of a small elite band of the Illuminati.

As well-known author and researcher Zecharia Sitchin describes it, two forces were lowered to Earth from 'heaven' to control Mankind when our alien overlords stayed behind as the planet lowered into the 3rd dimension—One was Religion (the priesthood), the other was Political Leadership (kingship).

Thus it is that in almost every religious text and work about the true nature of God there is ultimately some element of giving one's power away to something "higher" than ourselves. This entity they now describe in this type of work has become an

'unchangeable' God that knows all, sees all, and can also heal all so that we never need anything but God. A nice concept perhaps but then we are left with one overwhelming question. What is the purpose of life and earthly existence? If God is 'unchangeable' then it has finished growing and is stagnant and hence Creation Itself has ended. But that is not so. God works through people. As one Master remarks, if you are sick, go see a doctor.

This kind of God which has been forced upon us since we were young always seems to be the kind that is so mean and vengeful, kind of like a frustrated schoolteacher trying to beat learning into his or her students. It is made out that we are all supposed to be perfect to be worthy of this God when the simple truth is that we are all just here to learn or to help other 's to learn as we go along our way.

In his book, *Bodily Healing And The Atonement*, T. J. McCrossan gives us a good example of this type of God and, using 'fuzzy logic', why he thinks we should look to this 'mysterious' God for our healings. In doing so he pretty much sums up all that is wrong with any kind of fundamental religion:

Six Great Biblical Reasons Why All Christians Should Take Christ as the Healer of Their Bodies.

Reason I: "Because God used to heal the sick, and He is an unchangeable God.

"(a) *In Old Testament times God was man's healer.*

"In Exodus 15:26 we read, "If thou wilt diligently harken to the voice of the Lord, thy God, and do that which is right in His sight, and wilt give ear to His commandments, and keep all His statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians; for I am the Lord which healeth thee."

"In Exodus 23:25 we read, "Ye shall serve the Lord your God...; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee."

"Psalm 103:3, "Who forgiveth all thine iniquities, who healeth all thy diseases." God is still forgiving sins, and He is still healing diseases, or else He is not the same God He used to be.

"Some Bible teachers tell us the Psalmist is here only speaking of Spiritual diseases. These all quote Psalm 103:4, "Who redeemeth thy life from destruction," and then say (Modern Religion—Healing p.139), "Present time healing of a sick body does not redeem it from destruction, but healing the life or soul of the sin, disease, death, does redeem both body and soul from destruction, through resurrection."

"Now these friends are wrong for three reasons. (1) Because the word for "disease" in Psalm 103:3, in the Septuagint, is "nosos." This word is used nine times in the Septuagint and twelve times in the New Testament, and always refers to physical disease. (2) Because the word for "healeth" in Psalm 103:3, in the Septuagint, is "iaomai." This word is used twenty-eight times in the New Testament, and always of physical healing. (3) Because the expression "who redeemeth" (Septuagint) reads, "ton lutroumenon"—the one constantly redeeming (the present participle middle of

lutroo). The use of the present participle here teaches the blessed truth that God is now constantly employed keeping life in our bodies (keeping our hearts beating—something we have nothing whatever to do with). We know this redemption is going on now and does not refer to the resurrection, because of what follows in the Septuagint. It literally reads, "The one redeeming thy life from destruction (decay), the one crowning thee with mercy and compassion, the one satisfying thy desire with good things," etc. The use of the present participle here, as all Greek scholars know, brings out the blessed thought that God is right now constantly doing all these things mentioned. The redemption spoken of, therefore, in Psalm 103:3 has nothing whatsoever to do with the resurrection of the future, but tells us of something the Lord is now doing in our behalf.

"Psalm 105:37, "He brought them forth also with silver and gold; and there was not one feeble person among their tribes." Why? Because God was their healer.

"Psalm 107:20, "He (God) sent forth his word and healed them."

(b) In New Testament times God was man's healer through the Lord Jesus Christ, God in the flesh.

"Matthew 9:35, "And Jesus went about all the cities and villages teaching...and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness, and every disease among the people." Note, Christ preached and healed publicly.

"Then Mark 6:12 informs us that Christ, God in the flesh, gave power to His disciples to heal the sick. Mark 6:12, "And they (the disciples) went out and preached that man should repent. (13) And they cast out many devils, and anointed them with oil many that were sick, and healed them." Note, these disciples, like their Lord, also held great preaching and healing campaigns.

"Has God changed, or is He the very same God today as in Old and New Testament times?

"In Malchi 3:6 we read, "For I am the Lord, I change not." In Hebrews 13:8 we read, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and forever." The Greek expression here for "the same" is "ho autos," and means the very same identical person in every respect.

"Again James says (Jas. 1:17), "Every god gift (including the gift of healing) is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning." The Greek word here for "variableness" is "parallage." This comes from "parallasseo"—"I alter or change slightly."

"Here then James declares that God does not change even slightly. Now God used to be:

- (1) Jehovah-shammah—"The Lord ever present."
- (2) Jehovah-jireh—"The Lord our provider."
- (3) Jehovah-nissi—"The Lord our banner."
- (4) Jehovah-shalom—"The Lord our peace."
- (5) Jehovah-raah—"The Lord my shepherd."
- (6) Jehovah-tsidkenu—"The Lord our righteousness."

(7) Jehovah-rapha—"The Lord that healeth."
Exodus 15:26.

"All admit that God is still:

Jehovah-shammah—The Lord ever present.
Jehovah-jireh—The Lord our provider.
Jehovah-nissi—The Lord our banner.
Jehovah-shalom—The Lord our peace.
Jehovah-raah—The Lord my shepherd.
Jehovah-tsidkenu—The Lord our righteousness.

"Then, beloved, He is still "Jehovah-rapha"—The Lord our Healer, for James 1:17 declares, "With him is no variableness (He does not change even slightly)"; or as Hebrews 13:8 expresses it, "Jesus Christ (God) the same yesterday, and today, and forever."

"Since God (Christ) is just the same today as in the past, we ought to expect Him to have the same healing power."

Why is it that Man always seek to bring God down to his own level rather than raising himself up to that of God? Perhaps because we think it is simpler and easier this way, thereby allowing us to be lazy in both our spiritual and in our physical lives as well. If the presence of God is not in every moment of our lives then the God we are worshipping is false.

In this excerpt from *Letters to Gail Volume III*, Paul Twitchell addresses this very issue, the idea of being a slave to a mindless outer god rather than being a student seeking to earn mastership status and become a co-worker with the Creator.

"Slave or Master? --The association of ideas is a habit factor in imagination. We imagine what we can while living within certain boundaries, thinking in categories and believing what might be determined for us by the other/outer senses. What we would be, must come from within—this has been proven so well by two great poets, first Blake, second Yeats. Both used the images within to form their worlds, because they believed more in the inner images than the outer world. They were true to themselves—and this is one of the reasons why poets are much closer to truth than all others who work in this area.

"A study of poets and their poetry will bring home this point. For, as a matter of fact, no poet of any consequence has accepted the world around himself as having been made by anything other than man's own imagination. They know that imagination is the God-given faculty which man has inherited and that man must use this faculty or it will die of disuse. Man must seek truth through his imagination or he will never find it—what you imagine *is* truth, because you are making an effect. Remember the article I gave you on yang and yin? This is the basic use of imagination, for each man has the opportunity to use his imagination in two different manners: that of the positive and that of the negative; and, of course, he will reap the reward of his imagination in the physical.

"As I said in the beginning of this letter, man must use his imagination according to his habit, for habit will guide him in his picturization of a life for himself. This is the

method used by Soul for placing the body It occupies in a particular position, be it in time, space, or circumstances.

"The battle is fought within man himself for either the good, indifferent, or poor use of this imaginative faculty—but still the battle is fought, and it depends upon one's self-control whether he is going to win or not. This is the story of Jesus Christ, who is the dramatic figure in the Gospels, and who represents the imagination which is killed by the slave owners but refuses to stay buried and rises again, to the heights of life. This is the story of the *Bhagavad Gita*, in which the main character, Arjuna, is told by Krishna, the Hindu Christ, that he must become the master of his imagination (in so many words) or he will lose the battle which he is about to be engaged in."

Perhaps if Mankind paid more attention to its poets rather than to its priests and to its rabbis, our religious instruction would take on a whole new and truer meaning, for as Paul says, the language of Spirit and the spiritual worlds is spoken in metaphors and imagery. This is the world of forms as spoken of by Plato—the letters making up words, words making up sentences, sentences making up articles and books, each one conjuring up images in the mind of the reader. To trigger these words and thoughts and experiences all gathered together in our memory or collective unconscious we use images and symbols, just another category of form. Many symbols that trigger these metaphors and images are archetypal. Archetypes are central to this book, as they have been to each and every volume of it, and the symbols which invoke them are a key element to understanding the power religions, political parties, secret societies, and other such control groups exert over each and every one of us, every day, in every way, finally becoming the central controlling force in our lives. The owl is a very good example.

When one learns the meaning behind the symbolism of the owl it is little wonder that it is one of the fundamental symbols involved with the New World Order and its arrogance. Owls symbolize wisdom, the ability to see things that are hidden, stealth, swiftness, darkness, freedom, dreams, shape-shifting, secrets, omens, clairvoyance, astral projection, magick, deception, observation, night, death and misfortune. They are connected to the Underworld and to the Moon. They are connected to The Goddess in general, as well as to Athena, Mari, Lilith, Anath, Gwynn ap Nudd, Blodeuwedd, Yama and Cailleach.

In particular, barn owls are the ones who see without seeing and hear without hearing; the ones who can hear what is not spoken and ones that see things without physical sight. These are common expressions used in both religion and every secret society or brotherhood based on rule by a power elite—those who have 'the eyes to see and the ears to hear' what is hidden in their meaning. Jesus once spoke these very same words, reflecting the training he once had in the ancient mysteries of Egypt.

It is the information being withheld by the secret societies in control of the ancient mysteries that would allow us all to be free within the range of our own spiritual

choices. This has been a war to not only free ourselves, but to also free up the flow of information and ideas that reflect the true nature of the Creator and of planet Earth. Early on, the Spiritual Hierarchy described this war taking place in one of my articles as Humanity Vs the New World Order. In an update in 2003 it was described as 'The War Between Gods and Men--the true nature of the war at hand.'

The religious and political controls represent the 'gods' of this world, the alien-controlled elements which serve the darker purpose and its agenda to manifest total control in this entire corner of the Universe. Speaking as an Atlantean from one of her past lifetimes, Barbara Hand Clow describes it this way: "...we will develop a new program that will project a perfect universe in which every planet and star rotates and orbits under the control of Atlantis." This is what Manley P. Hall meant in his assertion that the United States was always planned to be the embodiment of the New Atlantis, the phoenix of old rising again from the ashes in its new and more powerful form, not simply to rule the planet, but indeed to rule this entire corner of the Universe from this one tiny planet called Earth.

After being slaves to this patriarchal power structure for the past 100,000 years, many of us feel like Robin Williams character in the movie *The Fisher King* when he says: "Some days I wish I could just pay the fine and go home."

As the war between Mankind and the New World Order enters into its final phase, just about all of us are feeling the very same way. We must remember that we are simply here to manifest the Light and Sound against all this darkness, to walk through the battle taking place here and also in the higher worlds.

We are not now, nor have we ever been, alone in this struggle. Many of the ancient ones are also back here to help with what is taking place and throughout the forthcoming ascension process. As described in some of my recent articles about the healing work we are doing, most of these beings are here manifesting 'human forms', even though their energetic forms still resemble that of their original home planets. Not only are these ancient ones here aiding in what is taking place, so too are many other beings from many different galaxies, star systems, and races, and the entire angelic and devic realm as well.

The truth of the matter is they are not just here to help, but as has always been true, Earth is nothing more than 'a Star Wars-bar' honors class where Beings from all over this and every other Universe come to gain more-advanced spiritual learning. It is now populated by hundreds of alien lifeforms and races existing here only in apparent 'human' bodies. This is what is meant by the holographic nature of the Universe, the key to understanding existence and life on the many and varied dimensional planes of Creation.

To follow what Paul said, our forms are simply a holographic projection set up by our imaginations to manifest ourselves here in this 'physical form' for the learning we have chosen. Understanding this, we should more easily be able to understand that only twenty-eight percent of humans are just that—'human'. The other seventy-two percent range from every kind of reptilian (both "good and bad") to all the various kinds of lifeform described in our recent works—turtle people, salamander

people, fish people, wookies, ewoks, even to artificial intelligences and mechanical-biological entities. Often it is these holographic physical forms of the "alien" humans that are trying desperately to fill in the morphogenetic energy form of the true Being in control (this is the energy field which keeps our holographically projected atoms in place). This leads to people's odd shapes and sizes which have little or nothing to do with diet or any other area of 'normal' health or genetics. It also leads to very unusual allergies, food sensitivities and dis-eases that relate to the dimensional form, dis-eases such as Tay-Sachs, rather than to the basic 'physical form' itself. Normal doctors intent on treating everyone as merely human can barely comprehend let alone deal with this level of health and existence.

These are the almost limitless areas into which Lindsey and I have been led in our further understanding of the Universe. It is also what we and others have now learned to deal with in the healing room, every day thinking we have seen it all and every day experiencing something new.

This 'alien-in-human form' reality also explains so many aspects of life heretofore not understood by the average inhabitant of the planet, yet which makes so much sense of their lives once it can be explained and subsequently proven to them. We ARE the aliens many of us have been waiting for.

In our teaching and travels we meet so many people, wise beyond their years, spiritually advanced souls here to manifest their incredible talents and abilities. Like their parents, however, the young ones do not understand the importance of this lifetime and the fact that this is the lifetime in which we will all need to put into practice the things we have learned in all our past lives. This IS the one that counts the most.

Mankind is at war, most of us just don't know it. It is a war that has been going on since at least our genetic manipulation tens of thousands of years ago by the so-called Anunnaki Gods, the Nefilim of the Bible. And, while the corporate-owned media does its best to support the Great Lie of History, it is only individual voices and the sound of the truth of a loving Creator beating in our own hearts that can prompt us to 'get up and dance' in this the most critical time of our existence.

Unfortunately, because we have denied or had withheld from us the true rich nature of the Universe, too many of us live in denial and in the lack of self-responsibility for who we are and what we have come here to do. This is especially true with these 'indigo' children, most of whom have usually had little or no discipline in their lives to help them learn to direct and focus their energies and balance all that inner knowingness and wisdom. That is the most insidious part of the prison planet system constructed and perfected here and on other planets by the New 'Universal' Order –the lack of focus and concentration, the knowledge of which makes the darkside so powerful.

Perhaps even above this, the number one way in which we are controlled is in our own day-to-day struggle just to stay alive. When we are forced into focusing on the small energy-draining events of modern-day life and keeping up with the Jones' (whoever we perceive them to be) then often we do not have the time to focus on

the grander scheme of things or the reasons why we exist. Releasing such worries and attachments is best described here in excerpts from a metaphysical channeling:

"...All such enslavement is related to attachment between the etheric body and the person, place or object that one is attached to. Such attachment is gradually released as one lifts up in vibration and ascends, causing the cords to be severed, allowing one to become free. As one is freed, one may not pay the bills any more, or the taxes, or one may leave the marriage, leave the family, and leave the friends that they do not love behind, and move to a place that brings their heart joy...

"...From our perspective, giving and receiving is so far out of balance in the human dance that a radical shift shall occur. Such is the nature of pent-up change, to the degree it has been pent-up, to that degree of extremity the rectification shall be. Your financial institutions are functioning under a false umbrella of seeming wealth. The wealth is sustained only as the masses continue to pay upon the credit, or continue to use the credit, or continue to believe in the high cost of living and housing and pay upon the mortgage.

"What if the masses suddenly refuse to pay? What then? It shall all collapse. And humans shall refuse to pay and shall leave such homes and debts behind the further that they ascend, as ascension brings about freedom from all that enslaves one's current life expression."

[Please pay very close attention to the next lines of the channeling for it reinforces what has come through both Peter and Lindsey before about the environmental hazards involving water and the chemtrail phenomena, as well as reinforcing what has been written recently explaining alien energy forms and their connection to Mad Cow Disease and many other illnesses]:

"...What if you discover that your governance is adding viruses to the water to make the masses ill and keep them subservient? What if you discover that your governance is utilizing vibration to hold the evolution of the masses down? What if you discover that your governance had information that could heal most diseases, but refuses to share it out due to the desire to control the populace? What if you knew that your governance held blueprints for technological development that is magnetic and in resonance with Earth, but shelved it for their own greed? Think this is not so? Look again. Lift the veils beloved, and look. This is so, and soon those whom know it to be so shall speak their truth and there shall be a mass correction towards those in governance responsible for such things...

"...Blind trust and faith are related, but not the same. Faith is founded upon blind trust and that in the blind trust of another, one has faith that they shall work in one's best interest or knows better than oneself. The slave race only knew Gods that were really mortals whom were not God at all, but a distorted human form. In order for the slaves to continue to perceive the mortals claiming themselves to be God, one would have to have faith that this is so. It is for this reason that this particular thought-form was added to the slave race in their genetic manufacturing...

"...Expectation is so great in the current human dance that many humans never step outside of the expected norm for their particular life expression.

"They have become prisoners to the expectations of others and their society of birth origin. In ascension, one ceases to function out of what others expect one to do or behave as another wishes. One becomes their authentic self. It is out of a state of authenticity that the whole paradigm of expectation ceases. In ascension, one shall step outside of the expectations of not only one's birth family, but also society at large ((leave the Matrix)). This is not to say that one shall commit a crime that is deemed punishable in your current law, but that one shall transcend the need for such laws in embracing a harmless state. . ."

Hope for many of us, particularly as I have noticed in my home-country of Australia, now comes in the thoughtform of winning the lottery or marrying into money or some fantasy of becoming which then suppresses our inherent ability to just BE. As things grow worse in the economy and at home, our dreams become more elaborate, and God becomes a means of escape rather than a means of salvation. The channeling continues:

"...Indeed this caused slaves working in the dismal circumstance of the mines to awaken each day in hope of change only to go to work again under the same dismal circumstances.

"And how many other humans in present time go to work under equally dismal circumstances, awakening to a new morning of hope, hope that it might one day all change and be the way one fantasizes it should be! But it never is. In order to change one's life, one must take action. However, taking action alone is not enough, for one's thought-form creates one's reality. Therefore one can leave the marriage to the abusive partner only to create another abusive partner in the future. Or one can leave the abusive boss only to create the same abuse in their next employer.

"In order for life to really change one must alter the thought-form at cause of any manifestation, and in so doing another reality may emerge...hope as a thought-form was substituted in the place of real potential change, growth or evolution. In the current dance, humans associate change with a swing in polarity. This is not change, but just the experience of the other side of the same thought-form. One may perceive that being the master is better than being the slave, and an alteration from the role of slave to master as an improvement or change. But it is not change at all, and the cycle insures another lifetime as slave following the one as master in counterbalance...Real change is only possible through the act of ascending out of the current paradigm and embracing a new foundation of thought-form. As real change occurs, one ceases to experience the difficulties of the past. Why is this so? Thought-forms are holographic and draw experiences into one's life based upon the belief. As the belief shifts, the experience of life changes. One can transcend the thought-form dominion, then leave the abusive partner and go on to create a loving and supportive partner in their place . . . Much of the current metaphysical movement is based upon hope. Hope that a new tomorrow shall emerge and god shall do it for you, or the aliens shall descend and restructure civilization, or that the

angels shall descend and take everyone to heaven where it all will be perfect as one fantasizes about it! [As David Icke says, this is particularly the lie of the New Age philosophy/religion which seeks to nullify the necessity for personal responsibility and action].

"My dears, no one can work one's way out of your thought-form other than you, and no god nor angels or aliens are capable of assisting in such a fashion. The belief that one shall have another do it for them is directly related to the Anunnaki, who bred the slaves to believe the Anunnaki to be God and they as God would "take care of everything"...

"...Ascension pulls humans away from false laws. False laws are laws that have been constructed upon the paradigm of thought-form created by the Anunnaki. One outcome of such laws was a false form of debt that led to servitude of the slaves towards the Anunnaki. This has translated into your present day civilization into servitude towards those in governance and a false debt towards the nation that one resides within. Such debts cause those living in such nations to pay "taxes".

Debt: "Real debt is based upon karma. Real debt can be settled in a number of ways, which may or may not require monetary exchange. As all karma is completed upon by the ascending human, then the false debts in the form of credit card charges, mortgages, or taxes that have no karmic bond behind them shall cease likewise to be paid upon. Ascending humans shall cease to pay in the greater understanding that one cannot ascend unless they rise out of the thought-form of obedience and its counterpart of false debt.

"In paying upon any false debt, one then returns to the cycle of self -perpetuating thought-form that one is trying to transcend."

These channeled words hint at the true underlying nature of the Big Lie being perpetuated here on planet Earth. We live in a world created by the Gods we now worship, surrounded by their monuments and proof of their existence and their excesses, and yet all we can ever look at is the pavement beneath our feet. So many of us do not even see the chemtrail phenomenon in the skies above because, like slaves, they have learned only to bow their heads in submission to what they see as events greater than their own creation. This is called collusion—the act of allowing things to happen from the simple choice to do nothing.

Every day in the news we get indications of the world as it is, and yet for some unknown reason we always choose to ignore it. In 1992, the unearthing of an ancient city in India that appears to have been leveled by an atomic blast 8,000 - 10,000 years ago was reported by the UK's *World Island Review*. This discovery helps lend support to the history we have writing about in earlier volumes and which has been denied us in a school system structured only to produce more slaves. A construction team discovered the site in Rajasthan, India, while preparing to build a housing development. The heavy layer of radioactive ash found in a three-mile-square area concealed what was shown to be "an ancient city where evidence shows an atomic blast dating back thousands of years, from 8,000 to 12,000 years, destroying most of the buildings and probably a half-million people. One researcher

estimates that the nuclear bomb used was about the size of the ones dropped on Japan in 1945," said the newspaper.

What keeps people from 'hearing and seeing' what the elite hear and see is also a by-product of Madison Avenue, the Media, and the dumbed-down schooling most of us receive. It is peer pressure—our own neighbors who have become the prison wardens who keep their fellow inmates in line. This phenomena is described in a book entitled *The Snitch Culture*. Its author describes how the Neighborhood Watch program is being used to establish Citizen Profile sheets. It will essentially be all the usual stuff - name, date of birth, religious affiliation, political party, education, medical history, firearms ownership, memberships in organizations, etc. Then they will gather information on whether you have protested against the government in the past, if you have been known to harbor views contrary to the "security of the State" or "injurious to the domestic tranquillity of the people." This is especially true now in light of the Patriot Act and the false 'war on terrorism' taking place as a distraction from the real war taking place, the war against Humanity.

A fellow teacher of mine in New Mexico shakes as she recounts her experience of applying for a teaching job and having it come up during the screening process that many years prior she had once attended the only anti-Vietnam war protest ever held on the NMSU campus. Who knew someone was keeping track?

As described in *Snitch Culture*, the existing AmeriCorp Program is being divided. Half of it is going to become the Freedom Corp. which will have a political agenda, and it will receive federal money separately. The other half of AmeriCorp will be folded into the existing Peace Corp, but it will act as a domestic Peace Corp, supposedly without a political agenda. The Freedom Corp will then join forces with Neighborhood Watch groups because they are not well organized. The new AmeriCorp will provide the manpower and materiel to organize the Neighborhood Watch organizations into a much more effective surveillance force, a surveillance force of the people by the people—like a homegrown version of the Communist and Fascist countries supposedly overthrown.

The chain of command as described would then look like this: The Freedom Corp will be amalgamated into the Neighborhood Watch Association. It will become the senior surviving partner of the amalgamation. It will be then called Freedom Corp, and not Neighborhood Watch. These groups will then be expanded tremendously in terms of personnel, not getting more neighbors to watch out for crime. The umbrella group is Corporation for National and Community Service. Above this newly created entity, which works at the local level, will be a second newly created entity, the Civilian Defense Corp., which will operate by county and state chapters, but not local chapters.

Since 9/11, the paranoia level in this country and in fact the whole world has heightened incredibly. This one simple act of 'terrorism' served to help implement all of the templates for control that have been in the planning stages for thousands of years. Under the guise of Homeland Defense we have now given away all our rights

to any privacy, any security in our own persons, and most of all to any freedom—the one thing for which all of this tightening of security is supposed to be implemented.

My own personal experience dates back a few years to when a simple romantic discussion with a female while sitting in the front seat of my car on a quiet suburban street turned into a nightmare when my date and I were suddenly surrounded by five police cars because some over-zealous neighbor had reported our unfamiliar presence.

No one knows better how difficult it is to change one's own personal behavior patterns, yet both Lindsey and I are living proof of how intent can change everything in a person's life. People talk about our "gifts" of channeling high-level information and doing miraculous healing work on others. There are, however, many who can also share with you the time and patience and commitment it has taken us to change and to learn and to grow, the work it took to bring about these self-same abilities. If the truth be told, however, most of all it was surrender. Of all the people we have worked on or with, we doubt that there are more than one or two who did not bring into this lifetime all of the talents and abilities needed to complete their individual missions here. The one thing most of them lack to complete these basic tasks is Heart, the matrix of it all, the intent to make it so.

This war, this past, can only be won, can only be changed, by those of us willing to take hold of that Ring of Power we have always been able to hold but were too scared to reach out for. The secret lies in the very simple words of a very popular song--"When you get the chance to sit it out or dance -- Dance."

One acquaintance of ours sent us the following e-mails detailing her dream experiences of how important this time and these coming events will be for all of us:

"Peter, OK...these dreams are two I had...the last one I saw you in it but you were in spirit. The first one didn't make sense at the time...but on 2/01/03...the Columbia crashed over my head and 7 lives were eclipsed that day. I saw the first woman with the tidy hairdo on TV...it was Rihab Taha (Dr. Germ) the biochemist who developed Iraq's biological weapons [a reference to the viral matter released during the crash of this space shuttle over eastern Texas and out West]. The second woman who I feel is an Arabic woman has not been identified...but she was really close to God and maybe a spiritual figurehead in her country...I had a dream during the summer where I was told that the dreams would come and it would be as if God were speaking to me...but I didn't take that dream too seriously.

"01/26/03 I saw a woman...several women. One woman was under attack...she looked Middle Eastern but had her hair in a bun with a side part. Her eyes were large brown almond-shaped eyes. She had no head covering...I was invisible but saw her from the attackers point of view...then my own...then hers. She had this stalker man who was really an entity waiting to inhabit her. She felt him around...but couldn't see him, yet he could see her. The whole scene began to look like a storyboard for a screen play...drawings and sketches of these people...The dream changed...I saw another woman...this one was beautiful with a light head-covering. She looked upward toward the sky and seven eclipses appeared like

crescent sun-moons. It seemed frightening to me...but she seemed confident and happy. I felt a strong presence of the Father...all over me...around me...somehow through her. [The seven eclipses Cassie refers to here meaning to say 'ellipses' are the seven lives 'eclipsed' in the explosion of the shuttle Columbia. The woman watching from the ground feeling confident was herself and a reference to the positive outcome for the future. Light shall no longer be eclipsed by the darkness, just as the female shall no longer be eclipsed by the male.]

"2/10/03 I woke up a bit ago with this dream. It was one of those "oversoul" type dreams where I was split into many people or my spirit was working through many men and women. I was a man and very, very old...not in age but my soul was here throughout time. I had been here when Jesus was here...and before...long before He came...

"I had a message that was urgent that I needed to speak but I was forced to wait my turn and I lived in a retarded or handicapped girl. Each person came forth with something to say and these men would judge and translate what was said. I was so frustrated being bound this way and not able to get my message across without limits and boundaries.

"It was finally my turn and I began to speak but all that came out was "The time is nigh!" and I don't know what that even means....but what I meant was that the time is here and now. I saw a black cloud that began to grow and spread and it looked like a large mushroom shape and it was as if 1/3rd of the planet was destroyed. It was too late to change anything. I felt so frustrated at not being able to get my message across so that people would understand it...I spoke this other language but it was my soul...not my mouth that spoke it...and it would not make sense in language.

"I woke up and knew I had been John the Baptist in this dream... the dream was intense. Cassie"

It may not be surprising to find out that Cassie is herself a fragment of the Mother Energy of this Super Universe. Cassie's dreams therefore allude to the female energy, constrained or suppressed as it were by the male energy, by the darkside, stifled so it could not speak, and yet the time was nigh when wisdom, the balancing force of the heart with the mind, would be able to be unleashed to help save the planet. The male energy has always been present here on planet Earth, as Cassie's dream relates. The female energy has not. The reference to Christ is as the embodiment of all that is the patriarchal energy which has always attempted to keep the feminine down. But the time is near when the female shall rise again and be the dominant force, not solely as has been the male energy, but as in the meaning of the word Sophia or wisdom, the balancing factor of the heart over the mind.

Prophecies about such cataclysms and disasters have always been an integral part of living on planet Earth, for the Earth is constantly seeking its own higher resolution. Any of us who have been on the planet before have been through at least one such cataclysm, and are likely scheduled for another one in the not-too-distant future. But the rebuilding shall come as the planet moves and settles itself

into the 5th dimension and both male and female energies shall once again be equal.

Zecharia Sitchin, in his book *The Lost Realms*, speaks of one such noted disaster, the biblical flood. Along with it he also references the pursuit of gold that has been such a major part of Earth's recent history as described in volumes 1 through 5:—

"Picking up a common point in biblical and Andean recollections—the tale of the Deluge—Montesinos employed the event as his starting point. In line with the biblical record he followed the repopulation of Earth after the Deluge from Mount Ararat in Armenia through the Table of Nations in Chapter 10 of the Book of Genesis. He saw in the name *Peru* (or *Piru/Pirua* in the Indian tongue) a phonetic rendering of the biblical name *Ophir*, the grandson of Eber (the forebear of the Hebrews) who himself was the great-grandson of Shem. Ophir was also the name of the famed Land of Gold from which the Phoenicians had brought gold for the temple in Jerusalem that King Solomon was building. Ophir's name in the biblical Table of Nations is listed next to that of his brother Havilah—a name after which the famed land of gold was called in the biblical tale of the four rivers of Paradise:

"And the name of one was Pishon;
It is the river which encompasses the whole
land of Havilah, where the gold is"

The ancient ones knew of these coming disasters and aligned their sacred temples and buildings with the various stars and cycles of the sun and moon in order to be able to keep an accurate timetable of planetary alignments which add to the creation of such disasters. As we have seen in previous volumes, and will delve more into here in this one, they also act as control centers for the electro-magnetic grid of the planet.

At the center of the Mayan culture in the Yucatan lay Dzibilchaltun, an ancient temple aligned with the vernal and autumnal equinoxes. The sun passes through the House of the Seven Dolls (Casa de Las Siete Muñecas) and aligns with the stela (upright stone) in the foreground of this image. Other openings in the House of the Seven Dolls are positioned for the summer and winter solstices.



According to twentieth-century archaeologists, the House of the Seven Dolls required relatively little restoration, signifying its upkeep even today by the locals who still know of its importance in the upcoming events. Laying as it did at the very heart of its culture, Dzibilchaltún is considered by some to be the mother city of the Maya, its energetic center as prescribed in Atlantean temple technology. Chaco Canyon in New Mexico is a similar sacred place that also lay at the energetic center of its culture—that of the Anasazi.

The Maya lived here constantly from 300 B.C. up to the Spanish invasions, there being more than 8,000 buildings within a 10 square mile area that are not yet excavated. The Temple of the Seven Dolls, aligned with major astronomical points, is the only known Maya temple with windows and a tower instead of a roof comb. Its reference to seven dolls is to the seven bodily chakras, in this case each continental entity having its own equivalent chakras. Perhaps the use of the term 'dolls' (also translated as 'puppets') is a contemptuous reference to the way these 'gods' look upon Mankind as their playthings, their puppets in the hands of the true 'Puppetmasters'. In the case of the Americas' morphogenetic form (described later on) Tierra Del Fuego would be the root chakra, the Nazca Plains of Peru would be the emotional chakra (2nd) and Dzibilchaltun would thus be the 'solar plexus' or powerhouse of the continental chakra system—hence its part in igniting the rest of the system during the coming planetary ascension. In this case, Oklahoma City is more than just a city in the Heartlands of America, but also the heart chakra itself.

While the grid system is a big part of the control system of Mankind, the primary element of controlling the female is control over the 'womanly' functions. Taking care of the children is an integral part of the female function in society. Fragmentation of the family and other social 'norms' will have to occur for the New World Order's agenda to succeed. This will be done by pitting 'brother against brother' or by redefining the traditional roles of the sexes in impersonal court settings.

These excerpts from *The New World Order* by author, A. Ralph Epperson, elaborate on some of the attempts by 'the State' (one of the many control arms of the New World Order) to relieve us of all personal responsibility and control for and over our own individual lives and those within our care. Control of the children means control

over the adult. The New World Order has always known this, hence the great admiration Adolph Hitler had for the abilities of Walt Disney to engage and manipulate the minds of both the young and old alike.

"In addition, the Pastor looked at the activities of the judge who ruled in this case:

"The judge who presided in our case admitted that he did not look at the First Amendment [to the U.S. Constitution] before deciding our case. He also admitted that he defines education as non-religious; therefore, he defines away our religious beliefs and rights."

"The Pastor and the members of the Faith Baptist Church continued to believe that the operation of a school to teach the children of the church's members was a part of the church's ministry. *The state countered with the argument that they were not qualified to determine what their children were to be taught, nor capable of determining who should teach them.*

"And, since the Pastor refused to neither shut his school down, nor allow the state to license his teachers, the judge ordered the sheriff to enter the church during a service, arrest the Pastor, and anyone else who resisted, and then padlock the church doors.

"The final outcome of the whole case occurred in January of 1985 when the State Supreme Court overturned the Pastor's final eight month jail conviction, and it appeared that there would be no further court action on the case.

"The state had used its powers without legal support, and the Christian school of the Faith Baptist Church continued operating. The Christian Church, at least in Nebraska, did not have to allow the state to set the policy of the school, determine the curriculum, nor license the teachers of their children.

"But the battle is not over. It has just begun. This was just one of the early skirmishes."

"...The article reported: New York's highest court ruled today that a partner in a long-term homosexual relationship may take over the couple's rent-controlled apartment when the lover who signed the release dies...the court of appeals ordered a lower court to reconsider its decision to evict a New York City man from a rent-controlled apartment he shared...with his now-dead lover...the court expanded the definition of a 'family'...The word is crucial because state law says only 'family members' may take over rent-controlled apartments when the tenant of record dies.

"The court said that the definition should include adults who show long-term financial and emotional commitment to each other, even if they don't fit the traditional meaning of a 'family.'"

"So, even the definition of a family is under attack. It will have to be changed if the family is to be destroyed.

"As discussed, there are some who want the family unit to be destroyed altogether. The destruction of the family unit has been the goal of the Communists and Socialists for over 140 years. Karl Marx, the so-called father of Communism, wrote

that that was the goal of the Party: Abolition of the family! Even the most radical flare up at this infamous proposal of the Communists.

"And Robert Owen, the so-called father of Socialism, wrote: "In the new moral world, the irrational names of husband and wife, parent and child, will be heard no more. All connection will [undo] the result of affection; the child will undoubtedly be the property of the whole community."

Perhaps the Bible says it best:

"For we battle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph. 6:12

Each different group of aliens and lifeforms bring in their own biases and prejudices, their own spiritual lessons, as well as their own group-specific thought-forms or karmic conditions. They also each have their own ideas about such 'earthly' institutions as family, sexual morality, the afterlife, and stories and Beings related to it. Those in charge of the darkside in this corner of the Universe, the Orions, have no such thing as family as we know it, only a patriarchal hierarchy of bred or 'grown' genetically similar beings to whom obedience is the norm, while love, while not unknown, is not the dominant emotion.

As we shall find out later, these Orions control pretty much every aspect of our lives from birth until the grave, and most particularly, those elements of our lives through which we can most effectively be programmed. Our entertainment industry should most notably be labeled 'our programming time'. If people seem to be listless and lethargic these days it is directly related to how this programming is preparing us for what is soon to come.

In a recent article in the newspaper, a senior CIA personnel says that they're planning to "push beyond the traditional boundaries of intelligence" by asking Hollywood for help in fighting terrorism. To do this, the CIA ran a round-table discussion with 10 science-fiction authors so intelligence analysts could see how they came up with their plots. If life is beginning to seem more like something out of a futuristic science-fiction movie, then perhaps this kind of alliance is why and one should be very careful about not only what they watch and listen to, but also what the subliminal programming involved is as well.

Indeed it would seem like science-fiction to most people to think that a small elite group could take over an entire planet and hope to control 5-6 billion people. Perhaps it is not so far-fetched as we might think, however, especially given the 100,000 years it has taken to put the New World Order's Great Plan into action:

"For over 20 years the Star Elders have shared various visions," writes Aluna Joy Yak'in. "These visions were based in the past, present day, and our future. Over the last few weeks another vision came and though it didn't seem to have any relation to the others, a series of visions lit up like a string of lights. In Mexico many years back, I woke up with the story of why the Maya and other South American civilizations were conquered so easily. I was told why Columbus, Montago, Pissaro,

Cortez and all the other conquerors were able to take down entire empires with so few men, horses and weapons. Let's face it, how many men and horses could they cram on one of those little ships anyway and not to mention that they were in weakened states of health when they arrived. We know what the history books say, but this is what the Star Elders share about this time and what it means to us today.

"In time and space there are time openings - sort of time rips, or time viruses. Sometimes Earth passes through one, or a series of these openings. When we enter into one of these rare places it is possible for lower dimensions to enter higher ones without doing the necessary preparation or spiritual work. When this happens it imposes a lower nature on to a higher dimension. In order to balance the situation the higher worlds usually fall, and the lower ones gain more power than they know how to handle. This was the case of the Conquistadors and the Americas.

"This vision was also a warning to us at this important time. It was revealed that we will enter a similar time or space. It is important that we finish our spiritual work and purge our negative egos (outside egos) so as not to damage the next dimension with our lower natures. I was shown *that we must enter this next world in a state of surrender* and allow the next world to be our teacher. In other words, park your egos at the door folks, after all we do not want to become the next Cortez or Columbus while entering into the next phase of the process."

This explains what I've been teaching for years about the efforts of the darkside to use the portals or windows to the Universe that open during the coming ascension process in order to escape not only into other dimensions, but into the very Matrix of Creation Itself. This war is not solely Mankind vs The New World Order, but Creation vs the darkside in every possible way.

The shift spoken of in the following excerpt is the coming ascension process of much of the 3rd dimension back into the higher states of being- the 5th dimension in particular. We have come to the place we have all been waiting for. We are about to embark on the shift of the ages but much work both individually and planet-wide, still needs to be done.

Some of the new symptoms we and other healers have been seeing during this lead-up to the shift include:

- deep grief and loss of interest in current goals;
- loss of sense of self;
- heightened Kundalini energy (particularly among the female population);
- panic attacks;
- heart palpitations;
- experiencing dimensional doorways and doorways to the future either by seeing or hearing them,
- weird dreams and old visions being rekindled
- feelings of restlessness and with a deep need to do SOMETHING - ANYTHING!
- unusual visuals in the inner and outer worlds.
- electrical disturbances with computers and any other electronic devices

- meeting soul mates after long and fruitless searches, and ending disharmonic relationships that were out of alignment
- feeling like one is going to die, or wants to give up.
- an increased number of family and friends passing away. [Could it be we are dying to the old ways, the old world, letting go of our attachments to this world so we can move on to the next?]

As Loren and Diane Mickelson explain, what is causing all this shifting has a lot to do with what we just experienced and what we are still going through in terms of the Venus Transit.

"...Venus is like a Holy Grail in the stars holding the power of the feminine, the power of love, and the power of abundance. Our Sun is a power house of lighted divine wisdom. When the two planets cross paths it will give us the ability to take all relationships, intimate and otherwise to the next higher level [if we chose to do so].

"...This event is the first stage of cracking open a huge door we have been waiting to open. They said that we will be through the door a long time before the Maya end date of December, 2012. The best guess based on our current state of consciousness is we will jump through to the higher dimension sometime in 2008 - ONLY 4 YEARS away! We will have a lot to do in that time frame but we (many of us) have done so much already. Once through to the other side, humanity will have achieved its goal. We will open our consciousness and intense desire for new answers to old issues. We will have downloaded new cutting-edge knowledge that will change the face of how we approach our lives. Those of us who remain through the entire process will gain the capacity to embody the principle of universal compassion, universal love and universal knowledge. We will understand new possibilities and expose new secrets of life. We will have the means to prevent our own extinction by human error. We will be able to release the grip of darkness that threatens our survival and be able to call the higher dimensions at will. Telepathy will replace the internet creating a new field of communication. The development of the 6th sense and mass enlightenment will be considered normal! Now that sounds like a great future to us."

To Ralph Waldo Emerson what stands in our way most in this process, is us: "As long as a man stands in his own way, everything seems to be in his way."

The Henoch Prophecies from the Billy Meier Contacts add to these predictions about the very real and very near future for all Mankind should any of us fail to live up to our potential and do what it is we all came here to do to make the positive choices come true.

*****Please realize that all of these things exist right now only as potentialities based on the way Mankind is going. Some of this will not be allowed to happen just because of the fact that the Spiritual Hierarchy need to take the planet into ascension despite its own low level of vibration in order to save other areas of the Universe from destruction. Hence all those who cannot make the leap will be led to go elsewhere to complete their learning and make further spiritual progress.**

"So many of the Plejaren predictions given to Swiss contactee Billy Meier have come true, that we'd be wise to heed the warning that terrible things will befall humanity and our planet if we can't learn to live together.

"Meier and his extraterrestrial friends seem to be able to predict, i.e., accurately calculate, the results of causal actions known to them, originating from humanity and/or nature and the cosmos. And they have made it clear that certain prophesied (undesired) events can still be changed for the better—if humanity recognises its errors and makes sufficient effort in the correct, positive direction to alter those outcomes that can still be changed.

"In the 215th Contact, known as the Henoah Prophecies, special emphasis was placed on America and the very times we are in. (These prophecies are contained in the 2004 book, *And Still They Fly!*) More recent comments by Meier have also carried harsh and heavy warnings about the current American administration and leadership and the danger of its leading the world into a cataclysmic Third World War. Considering the credibility the Plejaren have established with their track record of accuracy since at least 1975, it would be wise for us to give serious consideration to their warnings about the future. Of course, it is up to each interested person to do the research necessary to determine the accuracy and authenticity of the Meier Contacts for themselves.

THE HENOCH PROPHECIES Presented by Quetzal 215th Contact, Saturday, February 28, 1987, 2.09 am Billy Meier/FIGU 2002–2004

"**Quetzal:**...Before I give you a clear account of the prophecies of Henoah, I would like to point out that prophecies are always changeable and can be changed for the better if man makes positive changes in his thoughts, feelings and actions, leading to that which is better and positively progressive. Prophecies always rest upon specific causes; these again result in certain effects, whereby these effects can be changed at any time if only the preceding causes are changed in their form. Therefore, it is possible that negative or evil prophecies do not have to be fulfilled if the preceding causes will be purposely changed in a manner that positivity and good develop instead of negativity and evil.

"However, this does not apply to predictions, as these rest upon events that cannot be changed, are inevitable and surely and definitely will occur in the future. Predictions rest upon a preview and thus on a direct viewing of the future, and have to do with neither prophecy nor with calculation of probability. So when I make a portion of Henoah's prophecies for the third millennium known to you, it does not mean that they have to be fulfilled, because the prerequisite of fulfillment in each case would be that the already existing causes continue to exist as also continue to be created in the future so that a fulfillment of the prophecies can come to pass.

"Thus, provided that human beings of Earth will become reasonable, the possibility exists that by a reasonable change in the way of thinking as well as a reasonable development in feeling and an equally reasonable way of acting, everything changes for the better and positive, whereby prophecies do not have to be fulfilled. However,

if this transformation does not occur, a very evil, wicked and negative time lies ahead for the Earth and its entire population in the coming new millennium.

"Billy Meier: Since the Second World War, the thoughts, feelings and actions of the human beings of Earth have changed much towards the positive and good, but all that achieved is not enough in my opinion, as the great transformation towards the better has not been achieved yet, neither by the mighty of this world nor all of mankind of Earth itself. In the years gone by, you have made many predictions and calculations of probability as well as mentioned prophetic facts concerning the economic, military and political situation on Earth, whereby I was requested to spread this information—which I indeed have done. Governments and newspapers, radio stations as well as TV stations and many private persons worldwide were informed by me. But the entire effort did not achieve anything, because up to now mankind has carried on in the old manner and has paid no attention whatsoever to prophecies, predictions and calculations of probability.

"And the same will most likely be the case in the future, when I receive permission from you in the coming time to spread the prophecies of Henoah for the third millennium. But, nevertheless, I feel that Henoah's message for the future must be made known and distributed, because somehow it may bear fruit yet.

"Quetzal: You apparently never give up hope. Your optimism is honourable and deserves to be heard by human beings, but the way things have developed throughout this century there is not too much hope that human beings of Earth will come to their senses and heed your words. This will then be the case only when the prophecies prove to be true or, even worse, have already come to pass. Probably only then will the time come when the defamations against you will end in regard to your contacts with us, although they will long continue to be vehemently disputed by your enemies as well as by pathological know-it-alls and critics who dismiss them as swindle, lies and fraud. The full truth about our contacts with you will be proven in the distant future, and then mankind will accept our help we offer through you—even when they erroneously assume we come from the seven-star system known to human beings of Earth as the Pleiades. [The Plejaren claim to live in the Plejares, an altered time-space configuration about 80 light-years beyond the Pleiades. MH]"

To understand why Mankind has not made any shift in its state of consciousness is to have read the various articles or books the Spiritual Hierarchy have had me write, or at least to understand the reptilian connection and its system of control over mankind as here described by David Icke:

THE REPTILIAN CONNECTION

"If you are new to my work, the most bizarre information you will find on this site is that concerning the reptilian connection.

"...When I reached the point some years ago where I had put together the structure through which a few people control the direction of the world (see *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*), it was clear that this network of secret societies and covert groups manipulating global politics, business, banking, military, media, and so on, could not have been put together in a few years or decades. It had to go back a

very long time. So I began to trace it back into what we call history. I did this in the knowledge that, for some reason, bloodline and genetics were vitally important to these manipulators, the Illuminati or Illuminated ones -illuminated into knowledge that the public never see.

"I followed the trail back comfortably to the time of the Crusades in the Middle East, the 12th and 13th centuries, that kind of period, and on it went far back into the ancient world and pre-history. There, all over the planet, you find the ancient legends and accounts of "gods" from another world who interbred with humanity to create a hybrid network of bloodlines. The Old Testament, for example, talks about the "Sons of God" who interbred with the daughters of men to create the hybrid race, the Nefilim. Before it was translated into English, that passage read "the sons of the gods", plural. But the Bible accounts are only one of so many that describe the same theme.

"...The accounts of the "serpent race" in ancient cultures are simply endless wherever you look and the serpent/reptilian symbolism in relation to the Anunnaki and other versions of these "gods" is equally widespread. We see this in the Bible, for instance, with the serpent in the "Garden of Eden"- a story which clearly comes from the Sumerian accounts, as does the story of Moses in the bullrushes, a story told about a Sumerian king long before the Bible. This is why I found it so astounding when I was told by Zecharia Sitchin, the best-known translator of the Sumerian tablets, that there was no evidence of a serpent race in the ancient world. Of course there is. He also strongly advised me in relation to the serpent race..."Don't go there".

"Why, when the evidence, ancient and modern, is so enormous? From these bloodlines has come the origin of the "divine right of kings", the belief that only certain bloodlines have the god-given right to rule. In truth this is not the "divine" or "God" at all. It is the right to rule from the reptilian "gods" by way of your own hybrid genetics.

"These bloodlines later became the royal and aristocratic families of Europe and, thanks to the "Great" British Empire and the other European empires, they were exported to the Americas, Africa, Australia, New Zealand, and right across into the Far East, where they connected with other reptilian hybrid bloodlines, like those, most obviously, in China, where the symbolism of the dragon is the very basis of their culture.

"These reptilian-human hybrid lines became the political and economic rulers of these lands occupied by the European empires and they continue to rule these countries to this day. The United States of America has been home to hundreds of millions of people since 1776. What's more, these people came from an amazingly diverse genetic pool. And yet, wait for this, the 42 who have become Presidents of the United States are all related!!! Thirty-Three of them alone go back to Charlemagne, one of the most famous monarchs of what we call France. He just happens to be a major figure in the story of these bloodlines and their expansion out of Britain, France, Germany, and elsewhere.

"...Former US president, George Bush, incidentally, is mentioned more than any other person in my experience in relation to shape-shifting. This is why his son is being brought through in the 2000 presidential election. Presidents are not EL-ected by ballot, they are SEL-ected by blood. Al Gore, his "Democratic" opponent in the one-party state, is also from this bloodline. Look almost anywhere in the world in a position of significant power and you will find the same.

"The reptilian symbolism you see around you with gargoyles, in coats of arms, in advertising, and so on, is all a part of this. These "gods" could not take over the planet openly because there are not enough of them, **so they are doing it covertly by appearing human**. Movies like *They Live*, *The Arrival* (the first, not the sequel), and the US television series, *V*, tell the story of what is REALLY going on. I urge you to think about watching these movies to get up to speed if you are new to all of this.

"...As Ghandi said: "Even if you are in a minority of one, the truth is still the truth".

"And as a result of the waves [David's book] *The Biggest Secret* has caused, and the new information, experiences, and accounts the book and this website have attracted from all over the world, there is a growing understanding that this apparently bizarre, crazy, story is actually true. That the world may indeed be controlled by reptilian bloodlines that hide behind apparently human form [the alien energy forms Lindsey and Peter work with and write about] and it is this understanding which pulls together all the apparently unconnected information on this site into a very much connected whole.

Here are some examples:

Religion

"If you wish to control a mass population, you have to disconnect them from the true knowledge of who they are and their own infinite potential to manifest their own destiny and control their own lives. You have to persuade them that they are insignificant and powerless so they will live their lives in accordance with that.

"This is where religion has been one of the most effective weapons of the Illuminati and the reptilian bloodlines. It fills people with fear of a judgmental God and tells them that unless they believe that the "truth" of all that is can be found in one book or belief system, they are going to hell or will experience other extremely unpleasant consequences. Different religions have also been wonderful vehicles for dividing and ruling the people through arrogant, self-righteous, inter-religious conflict. The reptilians created the religions for this reason and the key players within them do not even begin to believe the nonsense they parrot to their followers. They just want the population to believe it so they will be easy to control. This is why you find so many famous "Christian" evangelists, for example, are actually Satanists. Their "Christianity" is just a smokescreen.

Medicine and Media

"The suppression of the true knowledge of healing and the domination of drug and surgery-based "medicine" ensures that the human physical body operates at far less

than its optimum potential. This is the reason for the blatant misrepresentation and suppression of the so-called "alternative" forms of healing which have been around for thousands of years longer than modern "medicine".

"Food additives, fast food, fluoride in the water supplies, the poisons we put on the land and therefore eat in our food and drink in our water, are all suppressing not only our physical health and vibrance, but, most crucially, our brain functions and intellect. A fully awake, mentally sharp, population is the last thing you need if you want to control them. Thus the reptilian bloodlines also put so much emphasis on controlling "education" and the media. This allows them to feed us a constant diet of brainless crap, like game shows, while the "news" media tells us what the controllers want us to think. Most journalists are so brain-dead themselves, so lacking in understanding of what they are part of, that they, like most of the population, play a part in advancing an agenda they do not even know exists.

Mind Control

"This is obviously very related to religion, which is, for me, the greatest form of mass mind control yet invented. So is advertising and television. But mind control goes much deeper than that. The Illuminati-reptilian mind-control projects have produced literally millions of mind-controlled robots in endless walks of life, who are programmed to carry out the Illuminati agenda.

"There are many electronic ways that this is done today, but one of the key methods is trauma-based mind control. This is where people are traumatised through sexual abuse, violence, being forced to witness and take part in human sacrifice rituals, and countless other horrors. Such experiences activate the mechanism in the mind which shuts out memories of extreme trauma.

"...The most effective time to start this process of creating human robots is before the age of five or six. Hence you have the colossal child abuse networks and the Satanic ritual abuse of children exposed on this site and in my books.

"I would emphasise also before I end here that I am exposing certain reptilian GROUPS behind the Illuminati, not the reptilian genetic stream in general. There are many of reptilian origin who are here to help humanity to free themselves from this mental and emotional bondage. Indeed, every one of us has a body with much reptilian genetics, including part of the brain called the R-complex, the reptilian brain. It is merely a matter of degree.

"I trust this brief summary will help you to see the relevance of all the articles and information you will find on this site. In the end all these apparently unconnected "conspiracies" are part of ONE conspiracy designed to introduce ONE agenda. The reptilian control of Planet Earth and its entire population."

Billy Meier continues with this theme in his Henoah Prophecies, remembering that all these things exist as potentialities should we not make the 'right' decisions to step up to bat:

"**Billy:** Semjase and Ptaah already explained this to me. But tell us now what the new millennium will bring to human beings of Earth and the planet Earth according to the prophecies of Enoch.

"**Quetzal:** I will do that in a moment, but I would like to explain before beginning that I am not authorized to give exact indication of years in an official manner. If the human being of Earth continues to live in the same way as he has done up to now—forming his thoughts and feelings in the same manner, indulging in the same actions as he has hitherto—then the words of the prophecies of Enoch could not be any clearer.

"The point in time at which these prophecies will begin to be fulfilled will be when a Pope will no longer reside in Rome. All of Europe will then fall victim to a terrible punishment by evil powers. The Christian religion will collapse and the churches and monasteries will end up in ruins and ashes.

"Monstrous forces will be created by science and will be released by the military forces and armies as well as by terrorists, causing great destruction. Millions and even billions of people will be killed by acts of terrorism, by wars and civil wars; and finally, in some parts of the world, every third human being, and, in other places, every fourth human being, will lose his or her life. The nations of the East will rise against the nations of the West, the West against the East. Many deaths will be inflicted upon the people by fighter and bomber aircraft, and bombs and rockets will destroy and annihilate smaller and larger villages and cities.

"The people will be completely powerless against all this and will live through 888 days of Hell on Earth, suffering hunger and plagues which will claim even more lives than the war itself. *The time will be severe as never before experienced on Earth.* Ultimately, nothing can be bought or sold any longer. All provisions will be rationed; and if a human being steals even a small piece of bread, he/she will have to pay for it with his/her life. Many waters will mix with human blood and turn red, as once in the past the Nile in Egypt turned red with blood.

"And it will be that the fanatics of Islam will rise up against the countries of Europe and all will shake and quiver. Everything in the West will be destroyed; England will be conquered and thrown down to the lowest level of misery. And the fanatics and warriors of Islam will retain their power for a long time. However, not only Europe will be affected but ultimately all the countries and peoples of the Earth, as the great horror expands to a war that will encompass the entire world.

"After the turn of the millennium, the papacy will exist only a short period. Pope John Paul II is the third from last in this position. After him, only one additional pontificate will follow. Then a Pontifex Maximus follows who will be known as Petrus Romanus. Under his religious rule, the end of the Catholic Church will come, a total collapse becoming inevitable. That will be the beginning of the worst catastrophe that will ever have befallen the human beings and the Earth. Many Catholic clerics, priests, bishops, cardinals and many others will be killed and their blood will flow in streams. But also the reformed version of Christianity will become just as infinitely small, as does Catholicism.

Horrific Weapons and a Possible World War

"Due to the fault of scientists, enormous power will be seized by the power-hungry and their military, their warriors and terrorists, and power will be seized as well through laser weapons of many types, but also via atomic, chemical and biological weapons. Also concerning genetic technology, enormous misuse will occur, because this will be unrestrainedly exploited for the purposes of war, not lastly due to the cloning of human beings for warring purposes, as this was practised in ancient times with the descendants of Henoch in the regions of Sirius.

"However, this will not be all of the horrors; as besides the genetic technology and the chemical weapons, far worse and more dangerous and more deadly weapons of mass destruction will be produced and will be used. The irresponsible politicians will unscrupulously exercise their power, assisted by scientists and obedient military forces serving them, who together hold a deadly sceptre and will create clone-like beings which will be bred in a total lack of conscience and will be scientifically manipulated to become killer machines [the *Terminator* series of movies]. Division by division and devoid of any feelings, they will destroy, murder and annihilate everything.

"The USA will set out against the Eastern countries ahead of all other financial states and simultaneously she will have to defend herself against the Eastern intruders. *In all, America will play the most decisive role, when in the guise to strive for peace and to fight against terrorism she invades many countries of the Earth, bombs and destroys everything and brings thousandfold deaths to the populations.* The military politics of the USA will likewise know no limits, as neither will their economic and other political institutions which will be focused on building and operating a world police force, as it is the case already for a long time [sic]. But that will not be enough, and, in the guise of a so-called peaceful globalisation, American politics will aspire to gain absolute control of the world concerning supremacy in economy.

"And this will point towards the possibility that a Third World War could develop from it, if human beings as a whole will not finally reflect upon reason, become reasonable and undertake the necessary steps against the insane machinations of their governments and military powers as well as their secret services, and call a halt to the power of the irresponsible who have forsaken their responsibility in all areas.

If this does not happen, many small and great nations will lose their independence and their cultural identity and will be beaten down, because the USA will gain predominance over them and with evil force bring them down under her rule. At first, many countries will howl with the wolves of the US, partially due to fear of American aggressions and sanctions, as will be the case with many, many irresponsible [ones] in Switzerland and Germany but also of other countries. In part, others will join in because they will be forced somehow to do so or will be misled by irresponsible promoters of American propaganda. Finally, many Asian, African and European states will rise up against the American hegemony, once they recognise that the United States of America is only taking advantage of them for purposes of war, conquest and exploitation. In this way, many countries will become puppet

states of America before reason and realisation will emerge in the responsible ones of governments and in many of the population, resulting in a turning away from the USA.

"However, the great war will hardly be avoidable because the human beings of Earth will probably not accept the directions towards the better, therewith towards true love, true freedom and real peace, striving instead only towards wealth, pleasure and riches and for all manner of material values and unrestricted power. Thus, huge and deadly formations of tanks will roll across the countries while fighter planes and rockets sweep through the air and bring death, ruin, destruction and annihilation to countries and people.

"If the Third World War will actually happen—as calculations and observations appear to indicate to be probable now and also during the approaching few decades—then, as now, the civilian population will above all have to bear the brunt of the enormous suffering in tremendous numbers in this entire catastrophe and, last but not least, the fault of the irresponsible scientists who by cloning will create human machines for military purposes, devoid of conscience and feelings, and will create immensely deadly and all-annihilating computer-like weapons. At the same time, the danger could become reality that the human combat machines, the military clones, will gain their independence and under their own management will bring death, devastation, destruction and annihilation to the human beings of Earth and to the planet [again the *Terminator* series].

"The entire planet will become an arena of unparalleled suffering, which will never have existed before on Earth up to that time. The cruel happenings will last about 888 days and cause civilisation to collapse. Yet, the terrible scenario will continue, and epidemics and various diseases as well as enormous famine will be spread among the people, while the economy of the world will totally collapse and there will be no possibility to produce any goods. All foods and medications will be rationed.

"The insanity of war will extend not only across the land, but the disaster will equally be spread to the oceans, into the atmosphere, even into outer space. But there will also be settlements under the ocean that will be developed in the course of the future and these will be attacked and destroyed, claiming the lives of many thousands of people. However, a certain maelstrom of destruction will also originate from the undersea facilities; because in the cities at the bottom of the ocean, groups of submarine pirates will be formed which will burst upwards from the depths of the ocean and will become involved in destructive actions of combat with naval units on the surface.

"And at this time, the possibility could become reality that extraterrestrial forces intervene against the Western industrialised countries, because these will be responsible for the extreme and enormous disaster of the coming evil times. These extraterrestrial forces will give up their anonymity and their state of secrecy and will assist those who are being terrorised by the irresponsibly acting Western countries, should this possibility become reality.

"In addition, apocalyptic natural catastrophes will occur which will cause all of Europe to shake and tremble; but Europe will continue to exist, even after having suffered enormous destruction.

Destruction in North America

"Far in the West, it will be different; the United States of America will be a country of total destruction. The cause for this will be manifold. With her global conflicts which are continuously instigated by her and which will continue far into the future, America is creating enormous hatred against her, worldwide, in many countries. As a result, America will experience enormous catastrophes which will reach proportions barely imaginable to people of Earth. The destruction of the WTC, i.e., the World Trade Center, by terrorists will only be the beginning.

"Yet all the apocalyptic events will not only be brought about due to the use of unbelievably deadly and destructive weapons—such as chemical, laser and others—and by cloned murder machines; but in addition to this, the Earth and nature, maltreated to the deepest depths by the irresponsible human beings of Earth, will rise up and cause destruction and bring death onto the Earth. Enormous firestorms and gigantic hurricanes will sweep over the USA and bring devastation, destruction and annihilation, as this from time immemorial never before will have happened [sic].

"Not only will America, but also all other Western industrial countries which still live at the beginning of the new millennium in the delusion that they could dominate and rule over underdeveloped nations, i.e., Third World countries, will not only soon lose influence over these but must defend themselves against them.

According to the prophecies of Henoch, the truth about industrialised countries is that they only seem to appear to be true civilisations, but in fact they are not; because more and more, at the end of the 20th century and at the beginning of the third millennium, they will disregard all true love, true freedom and true wisdom as well as true peace along with all values of humaneness and all values of men's and women's true being.

"But not even all the terrible happenings will hinder the USA in continuing to proceed with her actions against all countries. Even when the North American continent will be stricken by the most terrible catastrophe which has ever been recorded, evil military powers will wreak havoc with computerised and nuclear, biological and chemical weapons, whereby it will also happen that computerised weapons become independent and cannot be controlled any longer by human beings. Overall, this is the most important part of Henoch's prophecies.

Epidemics, Conflicts and Disasters

"**Billy:** There is still more to it; at least that is what you told me.

"**Quetzal:** You are untiring; so I will point out a few more important facts of the prophecies. As of now, new epidemics have spread among the people of Earth; however, as Henoch prophesied, quite a number of further epidemics will follow. Not only AIDS will occur worldwide in the 1990s, but also epidemics such as the so-called "mad cow disease", i.e., BSE, out of which different strains of Creutzfeldt–

Jakob syndrome will develop, lasting well into the new millennium. Also, an epidemic known as Ebola will cause many deaths, as well as other unknown epidemics and diseases which will sporadically arise in epidemic proportions and will be new to the human being, causing great concern.

"However, most of the evil will be brought about by politics. France and Spain become involved with each other in armed conflicts, and even before World War Three will have broken out. Yet France will not only engage in armed conflicts with Spain, for within her great unrests will arise, leading to upheavals and civil war, as [will be] the case in Russia and Sweden. Especially in France and Sweden, machinations as well as dictatorial regulations of the European Union will cause much unrest and many uprisings; but also crimes committed by gangs and organised criminal elements in these countries will cause unavoidable civil wars.

"In addition, significant tensions will arise between the native citizens and immigrants from foreign countries, who as a rule also observe religious beliefs different from those of the native populace. And in the end, this will lead to severe conflicts. Hatred against strangers, foreigners and people of different religious beliefs will be the order of the day, as well as the rise of neo-Nazism, terrorism and right-extremism. Conditions similar to civil war will be in England, Wales and Northern Ireland and claim many lives.

"The Soviet Union will be dissolved in this decade or at the latest by the beginning of the next. The man decisive for this action will be Mikhail Gorbachev. But this will not lead to rest, because the new Russia will continue its long-standing conflict with China over Inner Mongolia, with the result that Russia will lose a portion of this territory to China. And China becomes dangerous, especially to India, as also at this time China maintains uneasy relations with her. China will attack India; and if biological weapons are used, around 30 million human beings will be killed in the area of and around New Delhi alone. However, this will not be the end yet—because the effect of biological bombs and missiles, etc., used cannot be controlled at that time, and terrible epidemics unknown up to that point in time will arise and will spread quickly to many areas. Also Pakistan will allow herself to be misled to instigate a war against India, which will be especially dangerous in view of the fact that both countries are developing atomic weapons.

Wars and Devastation in Europe and North America

"Yet Russia will not rest and will attack Scandinavia, and in doing so will embroil all of Europe. And months before that, a terrible tornado will have swept across northern Europe, causing great devastation and destruction. It must still be stated that the Russian attack will occur during the summer, in fact, starting from Arhangelsk. Denmark will not be dragged into the war, due to the insignificance of this country. Yet Russia will not be satisfied with this action of war, as her will for expansion will be ravenous. And consequently Russia will launch a military attack against Iran and Turkey and will conquer these two countries in bloody fighting, causing enormous destruction.

"In the Russian expansionist mentality will also be included the drive to gain control of the Middle Eastern oil deposits as well as to gain control of the southeastern region of Europe. Therefore, she will also invade the Balkans and conquer these countries there in enormous battles, causing ruthless and devastating destruction with many deaths.

"This will be at the time that tremendous natural disasters will hit Italy and its people, causing severe hardship. But this will also be at the time when Vesuvius could become active again and could spread tremendous havoc. At the same time, a war will shake Italy and claim many human lives as well as cause great destruction.

"Destruction of war will descend on the northern countries as strong military forces will invade them from the East and will pillage and murder as well as use bombs and missiles, like hail coming down, and hitherto unknown weapons of laser- and computer-controlled types which will destroy and annihilate everything, whereby the first target will be Hungary and after that will follow Austria and northern Italy. Switzerland will also be severely affected, but will not be the actual target; this will be France and Spain. However, the main objective of the aggressors will be to bring all of Europe under their military control, and for that purpose France will be selected to be the headquarters.

"France will not only be invaded by the aggressors from the outside, but will also be conquered from within as a result of collaborative forces and other forces. This can be envisioned as being the many foreigners of a different religion living in France at that time, and specifically Islam, which will be this force working from within. Once France has fallen, a war to conquer Spain and England will take place.

Subsequently, an alliance with the forces of the aggressors will be formed, which will invade Scandinavia.

For all these French-based military operations, the weapons of mass destruction stored in the arsenals of France will be used and cause evil devastation, destruction and annihilation. The aggressors from the East will force the French Army to join their military forces and lead a war of conquest against the northern countries of Europe, invading and conquering Sweden and Norway. Subsequently, these northern countries will be annexed by Russia. Military forces will also attack Finland, whereby many will be killed and an enormous destruction will be caused.

"At the same time, as a civil war rages in Germany, an enormously bloody revolution will break out in England which will claim more lives than will be claimed by the civil war in Germany. And because England and Ireland have been at war for a long time already, due to the IRA and the police and military forces of England, the result will be (because this feud will continue up to that time) that this revolution will spread out to all of Ireland, especially affecting Northern Ireland. Many lives will be lost during a civil war in Wales, where differences between various parties will arise before the Third World War. Welsh and English forces will clash especially near Cymru, and claim many lives and cause great destruction.

But death, destruction and annihilation will not only rage in Europe but also in America, where much suffering will have to be endured and many deaths as well as

destruction and annihilation will be. America and Russia will have the most terrible weapons of mass destruction at their disposal—a fact which is already the case to a certain extent today—and will clash with violent force against each other at that time of conflict, whereby Canada will also be dragged into this conflict. The source of this conflict will substantiate the Russian attack on the American State of Alaska and against Canada.

"This conflict will result in mass killings of human beings as well as devastating destruction, annihilation and epidemics, etc., which mankind of Earth will never have seen and experienced up to that time. Not only nuclear, biological and chemical weapons will be used en masse, but also enormously deadly systems of computer-controlled weapons that are only in the beginning stages of development today, or will be invented and constructed during the third millennium.

Worldwide Natural Catastrophes

"As already mentioned, enormous natural catastrophes and rolling walls of fire and violent hurricanes will rage all across America, while, in addition, all the terrible effects of war will bring thousandfold deaths, destruction and annihilation. America's largest cities will be absolutely destroyed, and firestorms will cause great disaster and misery.

"Severe earthquakes and volcanic eruptions will also belong to that time, and these will cause much suffering and misery and deaths besides enormous destruction and devastation, as all of nature and the planet itself will rise up against the insanity of human beings on Earth. However, tornadoes, earthquakes and volcanic eruptions will not only rage in America, but also in Europe and in the rest of the world. These activities have already begun at the present time, also during the past decades—with the exception that they will become increasingly more devastating in the future. And man of Earth is guilty for the most part today, as also in the future it is man who will destroy the entire environment—all of nature, the atmosphere, water and all the resources of the planet.

"And through this, a shifting of weight inside the Earth takes place, caused for example by the creation of gigantic lakes by damming and by creating hollow caverns due to the exploitation of petroleum and gas, etc. And thereby unnatural inner-Earth movements are created, which also lead to unnatural tectonic effects and cause earthquakes and volcanic eruptions, which also in turn cause enormous climatic changes, resulting in horrendous tornadoes of devastating proportions which in the end will set their destructive energies free on the entire world. All of this will lead to increasingly horrible floods and unusually massive snowfalls which will advance to the southern countries and finally even to the equatorial regions, because through the insanity of human beings the Earth has begun unnoticeably to spin [strangely] as a consequence of atomic explosions inside and on the surface of the Earth. And this will be the reason that the planet will slowly but surely enter an extraordinary spinning orbit around the Sun, while the first phase is already occurring, which causes a change in climate, leading to a new ice age.

Civil Wars and Anarchy in America

"Yet the misery on Earth will continue, as two terrible civil wars will break out in America, whereby one will follow the other. Afterwards, the United States of America will break apart and deadly hostility will prevail among her, which then leads to the division into five different territories; and it cannot be prevented that sectarian fanatics will play a dictatorial role.

"Anarchy will be the worldwide condition that will prevail and torment human beings over a long period of time, as human beings will also be tormented by the many epidemics and diseases, many of them new and unknown to human beings and for this reason incurable. Due to this fact, the bodies of many human beings will slowly and miserably decay, while unbearable pain will also occur as well as blindness and terrible respiratory problems that lead to suffocation. The consciousness of many human beings will become impaired and succumb to feeble-mindedness and insanity. And all these gruesome occurrences will be traceable to biological and chemical weapons, which are the cause of not fast, but gruesome and slow deaths; and this will also occur due to the use of ray and frequency weapons which are already being developed today.

"Finally, the words of Henoah may be specifically mentioned, which include that mankind of Earth, in pursuit of technology for mass destruction and greed for power, hatred, vengeance and riches, will ignore all values of Creation and will trample upon all values of love, wisdom, freedom and peace, as ancestors of the Henoah lineage have done before, to plunge the world into screaming misery, death, destruction and annihilation and into the most severe catastrophes mankind of Earth will ever have experienced."

With the greater understanding of the interconnectedness of much of the political and religious aspects of the New World Order, one comes to realize that many of these events should they come about, will, in fact, be staged as a part of the ongoing destabilization of the planets old system to make way for the new. How much of this will be allowed to happen, depends on us –and whether we will make the choice to sit this one out or get up and dance.

CHAPTER 1

Mankind vs the New World Order

*"In order to change deeply entrenched beliefs and experience,
it is necessary to see a clear picture of the present situation."*

--Handbook for the New Paradigm

We live in a world full of energy. It is simply the form this energy takes depending on its function that controls all things and makes them what they are. This form is called their morphogenetic field. This is one of the understandings behind what we

are to explore in this book, the fact that most human beings are not, in fact, 'human', but rather some kind of 'Star Wars-bar' personality here only to learn their lessons or to serve in the current spiritual war. Morphogenetic energy fields are also the principle behind what keeps the various planetary dimensions separate but allows for the whole coming ascension process as well. Looking at things in terms of their energy form and function is the only way to understand Creation where everything makes sense.

In his book *Simplified Magic: A Beginner's Guide to the New Age Qabala*, Ted Andrews explains how symbolism, sound and invocation are keys to unlock doorways that allows us to reach the various levels of consciousness that make up the Qabala, the cosmic or dimensional Tree of Life, or any other means of spiritual upliftment. He also explores the principles of visualization, sound, resonance, and thought-forms and how they can be used to help open these doorways enabling us to bring into our everyday level of consciousness the abilities and energies inherent within each of these higher dimensional levels.

"Everything in our world is energy in one form or another," he writes. "All matter—animal, vegetable and mineral—is energy. Nothing is truly solid. Every substance is composed of minute particles called atoms. Atoms are the building blocks of physical matter, and they are composed of protons, neutrons and electrons. These are not actually particles themselves, but as science has discovered *are actually subtle vibrations* that appear to be attuned to a more cosmic force within the universe. Atoms that have similar vibrational patterns combine to form the various physical manifestations about us, whether it be a stone, plant or human organ. With a powerful enough microscope, one can detect that which was thought solid is not really solid at all. The atoms that comprise it are in motion; the electrons and protons are moving constantly. *The density at which they combine determines the type of matter*. Thus, rock has a greater density of atoms within it than water. Both contain atoms, but the water atoms are more loosely combined. Neither is truly solid."

The general consciousness of the planet or of any couple, group, city, state or country is comprised of the individual consciousnesses that go into its construction. The resulting product depends on which force within the group is stronger, not necessarily in the majority. The Symbols Andrews speaks of trigger us or make us resonate with their particular stronger energy field to influence us in one way or another. If we think of this as a liquid Universe then an incantation sets up a vibration through that liquidity which brings things into alignment with its particular purpose (or the intent of the spellmaker) because of the powerful vibration of the words used and the way in which they are used.

Andrews relates that the ancients were very much aware of this: "They may not have used the same terminology, but they knew that everything was energy. They knew that everything had a vibratory rate. They knew that energy particles combined to form matter, but they also knew that outside of matter itself there existed an infinite supply of energy that had not combined to form matter. They

knew that this energy surrounded and permeated man on all levels. It was and still is a virtually untapped source of energy supply.

"The ancients called this energy *fohat*. This energy, which constitutes our atmosphere and our universe, is electromagnetic in property [Electric being the male energy, magnetic being the female energy. The two combined, electromagnetic energy, are synergistically greater than their parts]. It simply flows free, as if waiting to be drawn upon by man. There have been those in the past who did draw upon it and utilized it to their fullest. And it is from the lives of these people that come the stories of miracles and wonders and magic. We tend to believe today that such things as 'miracles' are only for the select few, the gifted. Nothing could be further from the truth. It is for all—without exception!

"Every person has the capability of utilizing this universal energy for their benefit, and the methods are neither intricate nor complicated. In fact, they are so simple as to be most unbelievable. Utilizing these methods in conjunction with an organized system of evolvment, such as the Qabala, does more than expand awareness and reveal potentials. It reveals to each of us in its own way just how closely connected we are to each other and to the Divine [make sure what 'Divine' you are connecting to—there is not just one, that is the problem]. It places us in a position for being responsible for all that makes up our lives. It demonstrates that we are in control. We have the capability of acting rather than being acted upon. It demonstrates that we are not at the mercy of our circumstances. We do not have to suffer. Suffering is only good for the soul if it teaches us how not to suffer. We have the capability to enjoy life to its fullest and extract from it all the knowledge we can. Then from these towers of knowledge we can build bridges of wisdom which link them together and draw us closer to our divine origin. And it all begins by learning to utilize the universal energy to which we all have access.

"...As stated, this energy is "free floating." It is simply neutral. Until it is focused it does not become a force that we can utilize. This the ancients knew, and it was the focusing of this energy that constituted much of the learning in the ancient Mystery Schools. There are many ways of focusing energy and thus creating a force: visualization, light, sound, color, meditation, etc. The focusing pulls the surrounding energy together. The projection of thought, sound or color, for example, draws the free floating energy atoms together, concentrating them into a force. This force can then be utilized for whatever purpose we desire [resonating with our state of consciousness to attract the end result]. Remember that energy is *neutral*. It is only the manner in which it is utilized that determines its quality."

In these times this is a key element to understanding how the Universe and Creation Itself works. Everything is neutral until given a charge and/or a focus by our imaginations or by our intent. Our attitudes and our attention decide the quality of the charge put upon the energy and hence the power we are able to attain in creating or attracting into our lives what it is we desire. *The density at which they combine determines the type of matter*—the negativity or positivity attached to our intent decide what it is we end up attracting, not just what we thought we were

attracting. We can only attract things which resonate with our state of conscious awareness.

The times they are a changing, and all those wishing to go on with planetary ascension, or even those simply seeking not to get trapped back here in 3rd dimensional consciousness, need to understand this principle and get their intent straight. So many people we work with seek to hold onto the old paradigm or way of thinking, exactly as Spirit is trying to move us out of this and into the new focus and intent.

The things that can most affect our choices are the forces aligned against us, and how they know how to manipulate these energies to keep us stuck in the lower states of consciousness.

"It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair, we had everything before us, we had nothing before us, we were all going direct to Heaven, we were all going direct the other way—in short, the period was so far like the present period, that some of its noisiest authorities insisted on its being received, for good or for evil, in the superlative degree of comparison only."

Charles Dickens' words written in 1859 for his novel, *A Tale of Two Cities*, are some of the most famous words ever written. They refer to a time almost a hundred years earlier when the world had been locked into a revolutionary mode—in this case, the French revolution of 1775.

They could, however, have been written yesterday about the mixed reception and perception of what is taking place here on planet Earth, and indeed in this corner of the Universe at this very difficult time of Creation. It is a revolutionary period all over again but no one is getting up to revolt.

A Tale of Two Cities also ends with some of the most famous words ever spoken in a movie –historically by Ronald Coleman in the 1930s version of the story: "It is a far, far better thing I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known."

RAJ, the highest male form of the original Trinity Energy offers us a simple explanation of the choice we are all facing in this revolutionary time of change:

"The options are made clear and since you are in a difficult situation of ending/beginning, you are also in a difficult place of choosing your energy focus. I come to you today to give you the options. I come to you to tell you there is the option of Lucifer and there is the option of Light. The choice is clear and is open to you..."

Kathy, HIS channel, elaborates on what this choice means to her:

"Well, what we must do, I think, is help each other stay focused out of the plane level energy. Since we all know we can push the plane level energy anywhere we want it - I think it is very important to make sure that we are holding ourselves out of this level and to the higher levels. The easiest way I know is to stay in the moment. My litany of the moment is: In this moment, I have what I need, shelter, clothing, food, enough money for the moment, transportation, etc. In the next moment I will have what I need also. The changes coming into our lives are going to come one way or another. If we can stay to the higher focus and try not to make things happen, then we will be protected from what goes on and not get caught up in it all. That will be a good way to stay out of the fray.

"Keep centered and KNOW you are LOVED. That is what Havel always says to me when I am not so happy. That is the key to this time. In the moment, I am fine. In the next moment, I will be too and each moment adds onto the next until we are out of this stage and ready for the next and we will be where we need to be by the Grand Grace of the Father rather than by our deciding to handle just this 'one thing' ourselves with our own power.

"It is true that we have the power to put ourselves anywhere we wish or that we think will be better than where we are. But I don't think it is possible for us to truly know where we are going to be in the safest, most perfect space given what is going to come. I think all of our knowing of how to manipulate the energy here is just about at a close, for when the energies shift we will not be in charge any more!!! I think we better get in the right frame of mind and let what is coming be what we KNOW to do and not worry about anything but doing what we are asked to do for the moment.

"I think we had better be asking more instead of less. That seems like the course I have been on for a long time and it is definitely what I am doing about the surgery and the work situation. Nothing easy about anything, just one step and then another and then we will be where we are needed to be and the best part is we will KNOW why we are there. That will be a good thing. Jonathan can tell me all the reasons he is experiencing what he is experiencing, but I can tell you that he is going through what he is going through again because he chose to be there and not growing in the Father. He is just living his old life over and over and over..."

This 'over and over and over again' syndrome is called *Groundhog Day* [after the movie] and it is what so many of us are going through right now because we refuse to accept the higher worlds and the higher focus being offered to us.

Here RAJ addresses Peter directly a few years ago about surrender and how to manipulate this type of energy to bring about positive or negative consequences in our lives. He speaks in terms that address everyone's issues during this current spiritual crisis:

"Dearest Peter, In this time you have come to another place of choice. Which way do I go? Where does my Knowing lead me? Where does my fear lead me?

"Look internally, dear Peter and tell me what you see. Are you fearful? What is it that is propelling your fear into a focus of the local creator? To rise above the fear of the plane, you must allow what you fear to be dissolved by the Grand Love and Grace of the Father. What happens when you hold to the fear is that you lower your energy and you land in the place of fear – a place where you can control your life.

"The energy of rising above fear makes your time clearly flow. You become light, feel a sense of movement into the future and you are becoming whole. When you stay in your fear - or when you try to control the outcome of your life, you become less able to flow, fearful, and in the control, you focus directly on the local energies to get you what you want.

"Do you actually think that the local creator energy [of this Universe] is grander than the energy of the Trinity [the Creator]?

"If you do, then continue controlling your life, keep your fears and do what you want. It is the fear, holding to the fear, and then seeking answers to the fear that put you in this level of energy.

"If you can give away the fear, NOT HANG ONTO IT, and allow the FLOW to show you what to do, where to be, how to act, then you are not lowering yourself to the plane fear level and the resultant connection to the local energies.

"It is simple, is it not?

"When you are fearful, you hold to the energy of fear which is by definition that of the local gods. You know how to manipulate this energy into solving your fears and bringing you what you want.

"What if you let go of the fear, stood firm in your choice of rising above the plane, and you allowed the grander Flow to come to you? What would happen then????

"A miracle, for you would no longer be controlling your life and the energy and lives of those around you and you would be free, for once in your life of all the fear you have lived with for so long.

"Remember that one holds to fear out of habit, out of knowing how to use it and how to bend the energy of fear to bring forward what one wants - it is a powerful energy. You get fearful enough, you finally have enough energy to bring forward whatever you want - which prompted the fear response in the first place.

"You must remember how loved you are. Are you loved by the energy of fear you manipulate so well? I do not think so. Would you like to live a life where you KNOW you are loved, where a fearful thought is released as soon as it comes and LOVE fills the void?

"This is where you stand once again. At the place of choice and in this choice you make a decision to stay in the life of fear or to leap to a level of LOVE. It is truly a matter of unlearning the control you have mastered and allowing yourself to go beyond the lowered, but powerful level and into the future of JOY.

"We know you have worked diligently this past year. You have grown. You have done well. That is why we have this conversation at this time. Not because you have failed, but because you have succeeded. You have come to a place where you are able to ask the question of your focus. A few months ago you were certain that you were right where you needed to be. And you were, for that is where your control and the fear led you. Now you have a new opportunity - not out of failure, but out of achievement.

"Well done. Go into your KNOWING and do what you find there is appropriate for your journey. You will make your choice and the opportunities will come. So Be It. RAJ"

Again, from Kathy: "...It is a time of transition and learning and as usual, when the learning and transition are ours, we are the last to see the purpose. However, once we do understand what has gone on, it is a great gift of passage.

"This time is simply built of extreme change and the development of readiness to begin the times coming. I suppose the worst part of this time is the trying to make today as the past rather than allowing today to be as it is -neither the past nor the future.

"I wish you well in your future and know that eventually, when this time is over, we will all meet in the Father...I also promise you that the future is of the Father and that there is nothing that will stop the changes coming, for the ending of the Darkness here is inevitable. I look forward to that time.

"I wish you the very best. The Light to guide you is always present and visible if you but choose to look." Kathy

'This time is simply built of extreme change' says Kathy, and perhaps the best way to sum up the changes for the individual comes from the shamanic point of view, here presented by Kenneth Meadows in his book *The Medicine Way: A Shamanic Path To Self-Mastery*: "Each person's Earth quest is the search for meaning and purpose in their life – it is the establishment of identity and the realisation of inner potentials and individual responsibility."

The time is now to make choices about each of those elements of our lives we have doubts about and even if one has not perfected a certain level of achievement in that element, the expression of intent can drive us forward into the whole ascension process. The other choice we face is to allow lethargy and despondency to overwhelm us as the Chaplain from Joseph Heller's novel *Catch-22* describes:

"There was so much unhappiness in the world, he reflected, bowing his head dismally beneath the tragic thought, and there was nothing he could do about anybody's, least of all his own."

Surrender comes in the Heart. The Heart, however, is being held captive within the Matrix,--at the very Heart all things. Love is the energy, the power behind the act of Creation. It is the seed of all Creation which lies within the Mother, and often as not, the Mother is referred to as the seed. Surrender in the Mind means nothing without the accompanying surrender of the Heart.

"First of all, the first nine verses—with very little exception—is John. It has been slightly altered, but not much. One phrase which was left, in verse 8 and 9, "for his seed remaineth in him" became the authority which the church quoted to uphold its stand concerning marriage. The misunderstanding of the seed is the reason for the doctrine of celibacy for the priesthood and nuns, and the Catholic belief that sex is only to be used for procreative purposes. The text, taken in the sense that the church has interpreted to mean follows very much on Paul's ideas: to keep your seed within yourself means that you must be celibate. This has absolutely nothing to do with physical life or celibacy: it only pertains to the spiritual birth of the Presence of God within you within your own consciousness. It is one of the most misunderstood texts in the Bible, and millions of people have gone through all kinds of hell because of the misunderstanding.

"The basic meaning of that phrase is similar to that of the Light spoken of in the first chapter of the Gospel of John. And, as people misinterpreted the meaning of the Light by applying it to the person of Jesus, so have they also misinterpreted the meaning of the seed which conveys the same idea. We have discussed the meaning of the seed before, and seen that it is another term for the Presence of God in each and every human being. And John, who had fair knowledge of esotericism, is saying that the seed must be protected.

"Now, in this context, the seed corresponds symbolically to the experience known as the Immaculate Concept and the Virgin Birth, or the First Major Initiation. **What happens at that time is that the individual achieves the conscious realization—the conscious emotional and mental experience—that the Presence is within him.** It is not really a question of protecting the Presence, it is a question of protecting your own recognition of this, for in the beginning it is a very weak awareness, despite the tremendous impact of the experience. And so it is very often compared to the seed which will produce a child. Isaiah describes the same thing in the section beginning with "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given," for that phrase represents the beginning of the seed.

"That seed in the spiritual reference must be protected. And how do you protect it? By your daily meditation *and by living the life*. The moment you do not take care of this, your ability to sustain it begins to evaporate. You have made what can very well be called a "spiritual abortion" which is what the text refers to. When that happens, you do not lose the Presence of God within you, but you lose your contact with Him and you lose your ability to grow at that point. This can happen until the Third Major Initiation is passed. You lose your ability to grow because you have really aborted yourself for a time by misuse and neglect, and you have done a great spiritual damage to yourself.

"You cannot lose anything you have the consciousness for up to the level of initiation, but then your misuse is willful: it is a matter of conscious awareness. Let us say, for the sake of argument, a person has had this experience and has developed tremendously and become very interested in the fact that he has acquired certain power which does not come with the initiation, and he begins to

misuse it. That can end it, and end it not just for one lifetime, but for several lifetimes. That does not mean he will be denied the privilege and power to grow forever, but it certainly will not be immediately possible for him. It is equally true that the more highly developed you are, the higher your state of consciousness, the greater your responsibility, not only in matters of this type, but in every other area." (from *A Metaphysical And Symbolical Interpretation Of The Bible*: Volume 33 I, II, and III John by Mildred Mann)

Mann examines many of the inaccuracies in the interpretation of the scriptures, interpretations that make men do strange things to one another, rather than living from the Heart. Could this be the reason behind the growing disenchantment with religion of any kind or persuasion—and perhaps, the reason too why so much is prophesied to happen to the 'Mother Church' by Billy Meier's Plejarens?

End of III John Chapter 1 to Jude

"But you will find there is a very wide leeway in the teaching, and it is completely influenced by the individual who teaches it. So here we have found a man like Paul who consciously believed that he was teaching what Jesus taught, but subconsciously was promulgating his own concept of Paul and Paul's ideas, which then became the doctrine of the church [Paul later was reincarnated as Brigham Young, the driving force behind Mormonism]. Then you find John, particularly through the gospel and the first epistle, who reveals himself as one of the few, if not the only one, who really understood. Then you find others at various stages of understanding trying to explain their viewpoints. This happens in every phase of religion; and is as true of the orthodox religions of today as well. This is why it is particularly important to get as clear a picture as is possible of the personality and characteristics of the disciples from the material available, in order to understand the whys and wherefores of the differences in their teachings.

"I think, once again, we can touch briefly on this letter. It was assuredly not written by Jude. It is a mixture of ideas that were incorporated after the first or second century, or even later. It ends with words that are so directly opposed to what Jesus taught as to leave little doubt of this. In verse 22 it says "and of some have compassion, making a difference." We are to have compassion on some people and not on others. Yet how often did Jesus say we should forgive? Seventy times seven. Nor did he limit it—he meant everyone.

"Now that we have come to the end of this part of the New Testament, we have seen that there has been such a mixture of interpretation and interpolation that the only way you can really know what is true is when what you are reading strikes you personally as being true. When we started the Bible I said that there were a number of levels on which it can be read: the historic, the symbolic or Cabalistic [for use against others], and there is the real inner truth. It can be read as we have just read it, but it should also be read intuitively. As your intuition develops you will find that there are certain points where you automatically find yourself saying "This is not so." Then you know. Unfortunately, most people feel that because it is in the Bible, or because it has a name of authority attached to it, it must be so. Never let

that influence you. If your intuition is strong enough for you to get that feeling, then you know what is the truth. This is the real guide to the Bible."

In the following channeling, Karen Danrich reiterates some of the words we have heard before, especially about the manipulation of energy by our own thought-forms, by how we create images in our head while we speak our intent—words that cannot be stressed enough to get people moving out of their lethargy and malaise. Along the way she also provides many needed details about negative effects on our health that hinder the individual from going into the ascension process.

"Earth is reaching a point in her ascension that the times of cleansing are ahead; one will either ascend with earth or perish in the physical and move on to a new place of learning the same old lessons. The need to war will die also with those who fail to ascend out of such a need, though it will take a healing on a grander scale to end war in this corner of the galaxy. Disease shall cease in those who ascend out of great biological imbalance, or shall consume yet others unto the end. However, consciousness carries on, and therefore nothing is lost really, just the density and those that will not ascend out of it, and this requires transmuting if earth is to ascend as a whole...

Toxicity and Thought Form

"All toxicity in biochemical form is related to thought form [the foundation of our healing work based on Louise Hay's writings]. Next earth shall tackle the transmutation of the thought-form of the alien beings known as the Anunnaki. These are the beings talked about in Zecharia Sitchin's translation of ancient Sumerian and Babylonian scrolls, those the Old Testament talks about as "the Sons of God who came down to mate with the daughters of Men." The Anunnaki anchored 18 thought-forms that hold in place dominion-based experiences. Such thought-form also is related to the extremes of greed and poverty. The Anunnaki thought-form was discussed in detail in prior Great Central Sun Transmissions.

"One can think of these 18 thought-forms as the underlying vibration of all (most of the) toxicity upon earth at this time in history associated with pH imbalances in the physical. Such thought-form in a nutshell encompasses the patterns of slavery, control, manipulation, secrecy, privacy, exclusivity, dominion, usury, dogma, arrogance, fantasy, blind trust, faith, hope, perfection, external god, pride and obedience.

"Each of the above 18 thought-forms are layered like the layers of an onion surrounding earth and on top of the 7 planes of the Mind and their polar counterpart. We say more or less as the pockets of density that your cities sit within still hold these seven planes in tact and will probably do so up until they disintegrate, are flooded, or are destroyed by earthquakes, fire, tornado, or other natural disasters [the reason to move out of the cities unless called upon to do one's mission there].

"One can see in this why natural disasters are a part of earth's ascension ahead, unless more humans are able to ascend lifting the vibrations of such regions instead. Each of the 18 thought-forms of dogma, the Seven mind-planes and the thought-form of the Anunnaki era can be equated to a biochemical substance related to decay and disease of the form and a part of the genetic fabric of all species upon earth.

"Through ascension to evolution, little by little all biochemical components related to all fear-based and dominion-based thought-form are transmuted in the physical, leading to resurrection of all remaining decay and some scar tissue of the form. What biochemical substances are related to toxins? Heavy metals, addictive substances (nicotine, marijuana, alcohol addiction, cocaine) and pesticides are related to the vibration of dogma. One transcends such patterning as one ascends. One will also transmute or remove such substances from the form in the act of ascension.

"Many are concerned about mercury used in fillings in your current dental practices. It has been found that mercury ceased to have an affect as soon as they could master vibrations that altered the Mercury to another metal that is no longer toxic to the form. This is accomplished during ascent. Ascension is about alchemy; or in other terms the ability to transmute lead to gold. Your body is the temple through which the alchemy of ascension occurs; therefore one can transmute heavy metals by either detoxifying them through the kidneys or intestinal tract; or by altering them in biochemical compound to another substance that no longer is toxic to the form. Such is accomplished through focus and intention. [We have found with so many of our clients the importance of sea salt added to the drinking water occasionally as a flush for the kidneys].

"In mastering the addictions in the ascent, one must be willing to cease drinking or smoking or utilizing the drugs associated with addiction. This may be difficult for many humans, and yet such substances continue to kill the form when used in an addictive manner. Smoking either nicotine or pot in particular causes the combustion of the lungs. The lungs must modify themselves through ascension to ingest greater and greater amounts of oxygen through the breath to be converted to blood sugar **to support the crystalline form**. We have seen initiates fail to master anything due to an unwillingness to give up smoking. Such a cease-ascension is simply due to the lack of development of lungs that is required to support an ascending form. Cease to smoke and the ascension is much more likely to come forth.

"Preservatives, hormones, additives, prescription drugs and vitamins are related to the thought-form of the seven mind planes. Vitamins are also terribly toxic as they provide way too much of a single substance. We recommend the use of herbs for supplemental reasons during ascension. However one can learn to master the vibrations behind the herbs, and then provide it to oneself upon an energetic level rather than consuming the substance. This ultimately is also what ascension is all about, learning to be self-sustaining and sovereign in frequency. Additives are

transmuted by vibration after the ascent is mastered or as they are removed through the waste management systems of the form. One can further avoid purchasing or consuming food with additives that are incompatible with ascension. One of such additives is the sulfur dioxide often used to retain color in dried fruit. Sulfur dioxide can be equated with the forces of the dark and karma transferred from Arcturus to earth, and who would want to eat this? [Except for some Arcturians in human form we have dealt with in our healing room who thrive on this type of substance] (See "Earth Transits the Reign of the Dark" for more information on Arcturian karma deposited upon earth) ...Biochemical substances that imbalance the pH of the form are most often related to the Anunnaki-based thought-form of slavery and dominion-based patterning. Such substances are both innate in the DNA, and a part of the dietary patterns of humanity. Humans rarely are in touch with the form enough to know what they need to eat to bring forth balance of the pH of the form. Human habits and the machinery associated with group souls such as McDonald's often overrides what the body really and truly needs. However we see that there will be those who ascend into the future that will have a greater understanding of the biochemistry of form, and will be able to explain ascension from such a vantage point. Ultimately, the density of substances of the form can be equated to the density of thoughts that are dogmatic, self-serving, and self-centered. As the density of thoughts rise to a new vibration of the Language of Light, the density of the form is transmuted to a new biochemical system that is lighter in weight, ceases to age, and ceases to become ill..."

Look at all the different areas that hinder one's ascension and behind every one of them is one of the many hydra-heads of the conspiracy known as the New World Order—the chemical companies, the drug companies, big oil, corporate food megalopolies—you name it, all of them are there. And don't forget where it all begins, in childhood with the education system, fast food, Disney, and of course the toy companies as well. Remember what we said about how the New World Order targets children knowing that if you control the child you also control the adult?

The Gift of Mayhem: Toys for tots. Not. By Bob Herbert *The New York Times*
 "Forward Command Post is one of the weirder toys being marketed for kids this holiday season. It's essentially a bombed-out doll house, complete with smashed furniture, broken railings and bullet holes in the walls. This twisted variation on a traditional childhood theme is manufactured by a company called Ever Sparkle Industrial Toys and is sold by mainstream retailers, including Toys 'R' Us and J. C. Penny. It's being recommended for children 5 years old and up.

"Forward Command Post is at the top of this year's "Dirty Dozen" list, a compilation of "toys to avoid" that is put out by the Lion & Lamb Project, a group in Bethesda, Md., that opposes the marketing of violent toys to children. The group noted that the Forward Command Post playhouse "comes with dozens of 'accessories,' including a machine gun, rocket launcher, magazine belt and explosives." For 5-year-olds.

"Also on the list is a video game called "Burnout 2: Point of Impact." This is an auto racing game - rated appropriate for 6-year-olds - that features spectacularly

gruesome crashes. An ad showed a man's head smashing through a windshield. "The last thing to go through your mind," the ad says, "will be your [behind]." Someone needs to get a grip here, and I don't mean the kids with their hands on the joysticks. Any adult who thinks this stuff is appropriate for a 5- or 6-year-old is a lunatic. In terms of their approach to the world, a 5-year-old playing with a traditional doll house and a 5-year-old playing with the ruins of the Forward Command Post are at two fundamentally different starting places.

"The biggest-selling video game over the last couple of years has been a PlayStation 2 game called Grand Theft Auto III. It actually carries a voluntary "M" rating, which means it's not recommended for kids under 17. But teens have no problem buying "M"-rated games, and they love the various incarnations of Grand Theft Auto. This is a game in which all boundaries of civilized behavior have vanished. You get to shoot whomever you want, including cops. You get to beat women to death with baseball bats. You get to have sex with prostitutes and then kill them. (And get your money back.) The game is a phenomenal seller. At close to \$50 each, millions of copies are sold annually. The latest version, Grand Theft Auto: Vice City, is expected to be one of the biggest sellers this Christmas. I don't for a moment think these games should be banned. But I do think that millions of American adults have lost all sense of what are appropriate forms of play for children and teenagers. And the country as a whole behaves as though there is no real-world price to pay for a culture that has so thoroughly desensitized us to violence that it takes a terror attack or a series of suburban sniper killings to really get our attention. Rockstar Games, which created the *Grand Theft Auto* series, has come out with another extraordinarily violent game called *State of Emergency*. It's got rioting in the streets, looting, individual acts of extreme sadism and, of course, endless gory murders. The player gets to be part of it all, killing and maiming at will. One online enthusiast said, "You could run down the escalator, then wait at the bottom...and watch as you blast some guy or gal's head off, watch them stagger about a bit before they collapse, then pick up their severed head and beat them up with it some more." A reviewer on Amazon.com called the game "an enjoyable cacophony of senseless violence." *State of Emergency* will no doubt be a hot gift item for youngsters this year...Reading about *State of Emergency* reminded me of the riots in Los Angeles 10 years ago, an explosion of violence and inhumanity that did not strike me at the time as the raw material for fun and games. It still doesn't. Even now the murderous violence in parts of Los Angeles is so intense that decent residents often feel imprisoned in their homes. Killers have been running amok in the streets. The murder rate is rising. It's not a video game. And it's not fun. The building blocks of violent behavior are dehumanization and desensitization. The lessons begin at a very early age."

President Dwight D. Eisenhower himself warned of the potential catastrophe awaiting Mankind should they continue on as things were going from his 1950s viewpoint:

"Every gun that is made, every warship launched, every rocket fired signifies, in the final sense, a theft from those who hunger and are not fed, those who are cold and are not clothed.

"This world in arms is not spending money alone. It is spending the sweat of its laborers, the genius of its scientists, the hopes of its children. The cost of one modern heavy bomber is this: a modern brick school in more than thirty cities...We pay for a single destroyer with new homes that could have housed more than eight thousand people.

"This, I repeat, is the best way of life to be found on the road the world has been taking. This is not a way of life at all, in any true sense. Under the cloud of threatening war, it is humanity hanging from a cross of iron..."

It is obviously not to the academics, the scientists, and the military or political leaders that Eisenhower thinks we should turn for some solution to these coming crises. The scientists are those whose research is supported by grants from the pharmaceutical, agricultural, and chemical industries, and in turn supports them. It is also not to the military-industrial complex that we should turn, for Eisenhower also warned us of these in his final speech in office. It is the military-industrial complex that has now metastasized into a military-industrial-educational complex that spreads its hydra-heads to oversee and control every single aspect of our lives.

Should things be allowed to continue on the way they have been going, only at an ever-accelerating rate as has been happening over the past thirty years, this planet would easily not be inhabitable for human beings at any level of existence in the not-too-distant future.

But who is to blame for our lethargy and malaise? Are we? Having been in healing now for a number of years we have both seen the many ways in which people are controlled through implants and thoughtforms and even alien energy forms in our food. The methods of control through peer pressure, media programming, and government intimidation, are all familiar to most of us who have been even partially awake during this period of time.

Both of us also know how difficult it is to go up against a thousand years of programming and more, thought-forms that span an eon, societies that make it acceptable to have free sex and do drugs or become legally addicted to alcohol or prescription drugs. We know none of it is easy, and to make matters worse, most of us don't even have much of a choice anymore since our higher self isn't anywhere near at hand as the Nine explain here in *The Only Planet of Choice*:

"How could you ever be expected to understand your own duality...the fact that you are split? There is a part of you that does not reside (in you) right now. There is a part of you, which we call the 'higher self' which is stored elsewhere...Now they are stored in the grid system [of the planet] itself.

"The energy of your own essence, which is your higher self, is represented as liquid light...flowing into your humanness as you take your power...as permission is granted for you to do so...and you pull on the energy of the grid system...The more enlightenment you allow yourself to have, and create for yourself, the more you draw from the grid."

It is all a struggle but a struggle we must all make or perish through the lack of trying. Learning a divination skill is one thing we have found to help until one rescues their Higher Self and fuses the entirety of one's Being back together again. This understanding of divination becomes absolutely essential for the attainment of mastery or to be able to follow one's guidance at the kind of moment-to-moment level that will get one 'safely' through the coming days.

Listening to one's guidance, surrender to one's higher self and to the true spiritual powers who work with Man, can lift a person's vibration incredibly--'lighting' it up and allowing that person to enter into a whole new space/time continuum since, once again we reiterate, density is the key to actual measured mass and dimensional existence. This is the secret behind the alchemical reaction of the drug used by the Illuminati—monatomic gold—which, while 'disappearing' in the chain reaction created, releases great amounts of Light that can either heal a person's Lightbody of its dis-eases or lift it into a higher dimensional realm. That is why the pursuit of gold has been at the very heart of Mankind's history for so, so very long.

Most of the Universe is made up of elements that support a simple size/density ratio. This is what Andrews meant in discussing the compactness of the atoms within an element. Remember this, however, that our observations are restricted to our own time frame and our own mass/density ratio or vibration. Hence the inability of most people to see extra-dimensional beings and energies which can exist on a finer or even much denser dimensional level of existence.

Soul and the spiritual ascension process, both of the individual and of the entire planet, is based on just such small particle mechanics. Creation works on strict principles which cannot be ignored but certainly can be manipulated once one has an understanding of how vibration works through the power of intent. Electricity and Magnetism, the male and female aspects of the electromagnetic energy of Creation, play a critical part in determining the real attributes of mass. It is magnetic variables [the feminine or heart principles] working within very small particles which create the density of an object and also its time frame as well! Polarization of the atoms of the body can make all things possible in terms of the healing that can take place since, as we shall see later, it brings all the various aspects of our Being into alignment with our Higher Purpose.

Can you imagine an object with zero density—no matter what the size? Very little in the universe exists in this condition except Soul, though it can be artificially created, simply using the density mechanics of what determines an object's actual mass. A truly massless object no longer obeys the laws of our time-frame physics, just as a highly developed Soul is able to manipulate its own circumstances and surroundings. Hence, as we 'lighten our load' so to speak, we can move into and through the ascension process any day we choose. Wild starts and stops, speed and turns, are all well within the realm of a massless object, since it creates its own energy influence. Because of the very slight time displacement, it also tends to change the number of electrons within the atoms directly in contact with it. This is how to detect a massless object, even if you can't see it, and explains what people see as

shape-shifting reptilians much as David Icke describes. Lindsey sees these energies surrounding dimensional Beings in her presence rather than the Being itself. This should also now explain the magnetic anomalies surrounding the UFO experiences that have been documented. It also helps us understand how it is we feel the energies of other dimensional Beings even though we may not have extra-dimensional vision.

Darkness and denseness are one and the same—but have little or nothing to do with the color of a person's skin. A Black Hole allows no Light to escape its confines precisely because it is so dense. A person who is spiritually aware is by nature 'lighter' or less dense than one who is of a lower level of awareness. They walk more lightly, they 'feel' lighter to the touch and to the energies in the room surrounding them—precisely why we use the terminology 'light' to also apply to weight as well as to brightness. This is how we may perceive the people with whom we interact and more particularly, how we can determine the true nature of the men and women with whom we work, and those we choose to lead us, both now and in the future, Dark people just feel dark, even if we do not fully comprehend why. As Mildred Mann says, "If your intuition is strong enough for you to get that feeling, then you know what is the truth." We must all learn to trust and enhance this natural God-given instinct:

"Which Illuminist do you want for President???"

"Conservatives and Christians alike view the Presidential campaign of Republican George W. Bush of Texas as saving this country from the ravages of that New World Order President, Clinton. They do not realize that George W. Bush is just as Illuminist and just as committed to the New World Order! The New World Order is coming! Are you ready?

"Once you understand what this New World Order really is, and how it is being gradually implemented, you will be able to see it progressing in your daily news!! Learn how to protect yourself, and your loved ones!

"According to Robert Goldsborough of *Washington Dateline*, Governor George Bush has a 'secret ingredient which will help him in his bid to become America's next president –membership in a society which is even more secretive than Freemasonry'. The society goes by the unofficial names of Skull and Bones and/or The Order, and its members are usually referred to as 'Bonesmen'."

"The Order was founded at Yale University in 1833 and membership in it is a Bush family tradition. Gov. Bush was inducted into Skull and Bones in 1968; his father, [President] George Herbert Walker Bush, was inducted in 1948; and his grandfather, Prescott S. Bush, who served as a U.S. Senator, was inducted in 1917."

"Being a member of the Skull and Bones means that you are purely Illuminist, since this Order traces directly back to the Bavaria Illuminist group of Adam Weishaupt. If you are unhappy with the...policies and attitudes of President Clinton, you will get no relief from a President George W. Bush; he will not roll back any of the advances to the New World Order that occurred under the leadership of President Clinton, and we would likely see many more advances in other areas.

"Generally, when the Illuminati wants an advance in internal American society, they try to place a Democrat in power; but when they want an advance in Foreign Affairs, they try to place a Republican in power. If George W. Bush has been picked to succeed President Clinton, it must mean that significant advances in [their] international politics [agenda] is planned."

The New World Order and the ascension of this planet are hopelessly intermingled in terms of one affecting the other, and both affecting us all. We would all hopefully like to ascend into the higher levels of Being. We can do this without the planet, but Creation needs this planet to ascend because all of the Universes are interconnected in the one Grander Body of God. The New World Order is sworn, because of its agenda and its Luciferian connections, to make sure that neither we nor the planet ascend. They have time-tested methods of control we shall explore more thoroughly later on, methods by which they know how to keep even the most spiritually developed people down.

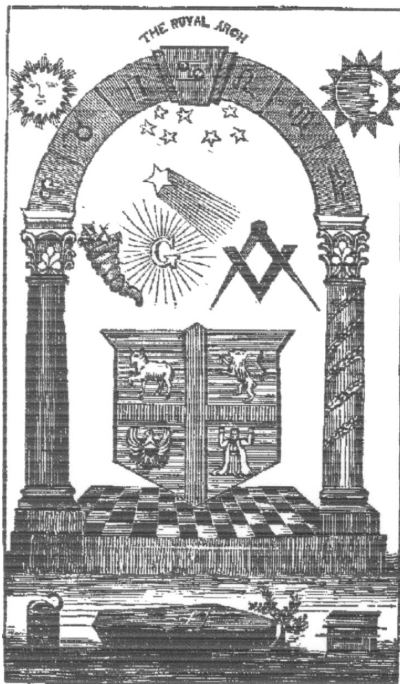
Using these very techniques of small particle mechanics, these societies that have controlled our lives since time immemorial starting as the ancient mysteries, have always been in charge of directing and focusing the darkside and those beings sent here to make sure that control is established. Remember that one theme of this book is the differences between the two sides of the ancient mysteries, those which are for the good of all, and those which are to enhance the power of a few.

In his book *Spear of Destiny*, Trevor Ravenscroft explains that members of Germany's Thule Society, Satanists who practiced Black Magick, were behind the rise to power of Hitler before the Second World War. As Satanists, they were "solely concerned with raising their consciousness by means of rituals to awareness of evil and non-human intelligences in the universe; and with achieving means of communication with these intelligences [hence the use of monatomic gold as their drug of choice].

"Members of the Thule society believed in "communication with a hierarchy of Supermen—The Secret Chiefs of the Third Order". The quality which make these beings supermen was occultic spirituality. Further, they believed in Madame Blavatsky's *Secret Doctrine*, which teaches that certain superman had survived the destruction of Atlantis with their higher levels of consciousness intact. These supermen were Aryans. These two beliefs combined into one through the Thule Society and Hitler, culminating in the Nazi Death Camps. (Ibid.) When one group of people incorporate into their spiritual belief structure that they are inherently superior to another group of people [or alien race], it is inevitable that genocide will be attempted as soon as possible. The Thule Society regularly held occultic seances, during which time they communicated with demons who were either masquerading as a dead person or who were appearing as personal guiding spirits." Eckert believed he had been told by his guiding spirit that he would have the privilege of training the coming Great One, the Anti-Christ. From the beginning of their association, Eckert believed Hitler was the Anti-Christ [a very appropriate view in some ways as we know from the disclosure of Lucifer's incarnations on this planet—

one of which in fact was Adolph Hitler]. Therefore, Eckert spared no occultic knowledge, ritual, or perversion in his attempt to fully equip Hitler for his role. Once the training was completed, Hitler believed he was "born anew with that super-personal strength and resolution he would need to fulfill the mandate...ordained for him." Hitler literally equated this with the Christian doctrine of being spiritually born again.

"Little is firmly known about Skull and Bones, because their secrecy since they were established in 1833 is as complete as any society in the world. However, according to an article in *Esquire Magazine*, they possess all the requirements of a true secret society. 1. They were formed in secret and all their activities are carried out secretly. 2. Membership is by invitation only. Potential members are carefully screened as to suitability before they are invited to join. 3. The first night of the new member -- called an initiate -- is critically important. The initiate swears total obedience and loyalty to the secret society. This pledge is bound by serious oaths, some of which would be deadly if actually carried out, just as in Freemasonry. The first night is also critically important as it bounds the initiate to the society by means of ritual, oaths, and confessions [the basis of black magick as well]. The Skull and Bones also incorporates sexual activities into their practices, just as did the Thule Society. "The [ritualistic] death of the initiate will be as frightful as the use of human skeletons and ritual psychology can make it..." (Esquire)



"Sexual perversion is part of this ritual psychology." Ron Rosenbaum, author of the *Esquire Magazine* article, states that on initiation night, called tap night, "...if one could climb to the tower of Weir Hall, the odd castle that overlooks the Bones courtyard, one could hear strange cries and moans coming from the bowels of the tomb as the 15 newly tapped members were put through what sounded like a harrowing ordeal..."

Further,[initiates] "lay naked in coffins and tell their deepest and darkest sexual secrets as part of their initiation." These experiences in the coffins incorporated sexual pain and resulted in being born-again, into the Order, as we mentioned above. (Cooper, p.95) A powerful spiritual force charges through the participants of these ceremonies, transforming their lives dramatically. This type of ritual is classic Satanism not unlike that which also allowed Hitler to be 'reborn'.

"Anton LaVey states, in his book *The Satanic Rituals: Companion To The Satanic Bible*, (p. 57), "The ceremony of rebirth takes place in a large coffin...This is similar to the coffin symbolism that...is found in most lodge rituals." Make no mistake about it: Any organization which utilizes this coffin ritual to simulate rebirth is practicing Satanism, including Skull and Bones. The Skull and Bones believes that on the night of initiation, the initiate "dies to the world and be born again into the Order..." (*Esquire Magazine*). Hitler had this same belief that he had been born anew after his ritualistic initiation and training. This term is a common one in Satanism [and as we know, many religions based in Satanism as well].

"During the 1988 Presidential Campaign, a TV reporter asked Vice-President Bush if he were a Christian. Bush initially stammered, but then said, "if you mean born again, then, yes, I am a Christian". Vice-President Bush answered this question in a very expert manner, simultaneously being true to his own occult foundation while misleading other innocent, trusting Christians. As born-again Christians carry out the ritual of water baptism by immersion to demonstrate that they have died to the old way of life and have been reborn into a new life, Satanists have their coffin ritual to demonstrate the same life transformation.

Rosenbaum continues his expose' of the born-again experience: "...then it's into the coffin and off on a symbolic journey through the underworld to rebirth, which takes place in Room 322. There, the Order clothes the newborn knight in its own special garments, implying that, henceforth, he will tailor himself to the Order's mission." (Ibid.)

"One of the most sobering facets of this born-again initiation ritual is that the initiate swears an allegiance to the Secret Order that transcends any allegiance later in life. Author Bill Cooper captures this disturbing fact most succinctly, "...Members of the Order (Skull and Bones) take an oath that absolves them from any allegiance to any nation or king or government or constitution, and that includes the negating of any subsequent oath which they may be required to take. They swear allegiance only to the Order and its goal of a New World Order...according to the oath Bush took when he was initiated into Skull and Bones, his oath of office as President of the United States means nothing."

"...Rosenbaum discovered a "haunting photograph of the altar room at one of the Masonic lodges at Nuremberg that is closely associated with Illuminism. Haunting because at the altar room's center, approached through an aisle of hanging human skeletons, is a coffin surmounted by...a skull and crossed bones that look exactly like the particular arrangement of jawbones and thighbones in the official Bones emblem. {Finally}, the skull and crossbones was the official crest of another key

Illuminist lodge..." (*Esquire*). It is shocking also when we realize that German Nazi death camp guards wore this emblem of Skull and Bones on the shoulders of their uniforms. Once again, we have vivid linkage between Hitler's Society and Skull and Bones Society...It is no wonder that Bush has been proclaiming the New World Order.

"...After the Thule Society selected Adolf Hitler to be their leader of the New World Order, they faced the problem of the practical implementation of this goal. They realized that their plans for world domination required control of the military power of Germany; however, the military is controlled by those holding political power, and Germany was a democracy. Therefore, the Thule Society created the Nazi Party. The Guiding Spirits of the Thule Society became the Guiding Spirits of the Nazi Party. In only 10 tumultuous years, Hitler gained high political office, from which he catapulted himself into the position of absolute dictator in 1933. In 1938, Hitler began the Final Solution of the Jewish problem by initiating the Holocaust. In 1939, Hitler initiated World War II, which lasted until mid-1945...By 1945, the Satanic event conceived by the Thule Society had come to full completion. These are the results: (Source The Webster Family Encyclopedia, Volume 19)* Enormous armies were mobilized around the world. 1. Russia 12,500,000 men 2. America 12,400,000 men 3. Germany 10,000,000 men 4. Japan 6,000,000 men 5. France 5,000,000 men 6. Britain 4,700,000 men 7. Italy 4,000,000 men 8. China 3,800,000 men 9. Canada 1,100,000 men Total World-Wide Mobilization: 59,500,000 men

The death toll was almost incomprehensible.

1. Russia 10,000,000 soldiers -- 10,000,000 civilians
2. Germany 3,000,000 soldiers -- 500,000 civilians
3. Japan 2,000,000 soldiers -- 500,000 civilians
4. Italy 330,000 soldiers -- 80,000 civilians
5. Britain 350,000 soldiers -- 60,000 civilians
6. France 200,000 soldiers -- 200,000 civilians
7. China 1,300,000 soldiers -- (no estimate on civilian deaths)
8. Poland 600,000 soldiers -- 5,000,000 civilians
9. America 390,000 soldiers -- (negligible civilian deaths)

Total human lives killed were: 18,200,000 soldiers and 16,300,000 civilians for 34,500,000 total deaths.

"When you add 18,000,000 deaths from Hitler's Death Camps, you realize that over 54 million people lost their lives as the final result of the occultic practices and goals of the New World Order of that German Brotherhood of Death Society, the Thule Society. The 6,000,000 Jewish deaths from Hitler's Final Solution represented two-thirds of the total world-wide Jewish population.

"Hitler came close to winning WWII...However, some of the after-effects of WWII served to set the stage for the current drive toward the New World Order. Alice Bailey states in her book, *The Externalisation of the Hierarchy*, the world must be united regionally before it can be united into one. Stalin repeated this concept shortly before his death in 1953. World War II certainly provided the impetus for

this type of reorganization. The World was reorganized militarily into NATO in Europe, the Warsaw Pact in Eastern Europe, and SEATO in Asia. Economic regionalization also occurred along approximately the same lines. Repeated cultural, economic, and religious regionalizations have been created since WWII. The infant One-World Government was created as the United Nations, in 1948. A similar effort was orchestrated after WWI as the League of Nations, but was defeated...Tremendous technological progress was achieved under the impetus of war. The atomic bomb was created, as were the jet engine, the rocket, and modern telecommunications. New Age author, Allen Neuharth, in his book, *Nearly One World*, states that these inventions have brought the world to the threshold of a One-World Government, Economy, and Religion, i.e., the New World Order. This brief review of the after-effects of WWII clearly shows much was achieved that set the stage for the current New World Order. Let us now review some of the goals which Secret Societies today have for the New World Order. Keep in mind that the Skull and Bones is the driving force and is the "first among equals" among all other Secret Societies and all other open organizations which are committed to this new order [disputable].

New World Order Goals

- * One World Government -- the only answer to man's problems.
- * One World Economy
- * One world permanent military
- * One World Religion -- Man's evil actions historically are ascribed to his divisions into many different religions. Therefore, much emphasis is being laid on the re-uniting into one religion. The current Ecumenical Movement is leading the charge toward this all-important goal. In a seminar held in Boston in August, 1991, the current New England Director of the Theosophical Society stated that, at the proper moment in world history, the Roman Catholic Pope would travel to Jerusalem to address a world-wide religious conference. In his speech, he would declare all the world's religions to be united into One. Thus, Alice Bailey's Plan, stated almost 50 years ago, would be realized, i.e., that the Great One would reinstate the Ancient Mysteries Religion as the New World Order Religion. "These Mysteries, when restored, will unify all faiths." (*Externalisation of the Hierarchy*, p. 573, written in 1946)..."

Uniting all the organizations and countries into one is only a part of the New World Order's plans. Identification of everyone upon the planet gives them the ability to keep track of everybody's movements, and the ability to stop any dissent before it begins. This is taking place rapidly around the world. For instance, Japan launched its first national and computerised personal identification system recently, giving 11-digit ID numbers to nearly all of its 126 million people. The system, called Juki Net, brought immediate and distinctly un-Japanese dissent. People demonstrated on the streets against "Big Brother" government and some local authorities refused to implement the system.

Protesters outside the public management ministry in Tokyo carried banners saying "Cows are 10-digit numbers, and human beings are 11 digits". Japanese cows are issued with ID numbers as part of a program to halt the spread of BSE.

Ramtha, channeled through J.Z. Knight, perhaps sums up all the information and channelings to this point, addressing the issue of the true nature of planet Earth best, as he was always want to do:

"This life you are living is a dream, a great dream, a facade, if you will.
It is thought playing with matter, and it creates deep realities that bind
your emotions to this plane until you, the dreamer, wake up.

Part of what the Plejarens addressed through Billy Meier as a possibility in the coming days is the further widespread dissemination of viruses and dis-eases that would wipe out great areas of the population. By manipulating the Universal energies we have spoken of so far—thought playing with matter, as Ramtha says, we can even alter the health of those we work with or even of ourselves.

One area of the benevolent Sirian culture present here on Earth, working through their own channels in Dallas and Mexico, offer us ways of dealing with such dis-eases by using the focusing and directing of ours and other people's energies—the very same tools the darkside uses against us. Vibration is the key to everything.

- Cure 1: For you out there who have meditation skills and have the HIV or AIDS virus, then this cure is for you. First of all, you must understand the area that helps the immune system or created it. The first area is the thymus gland (between the fourth and the fifth chakra or the soul seat) in the upper chest area. Visualize a purple flame as big as a triple size candle flame radiating in all directions. This gland produces a lot of hormones just like the hyper thymus gland [hypothalamus] (in the center of the brain). Once a person focuses in this area the hormones are increased and are produced and t-commander cells are created which can channel 12 helix functions that seek and destroy all known and unknown toxins.

Touch the roof of your mouth with your tongue while using the applied alternative breathing of Hatha yoga. The other area that helps you also is the hyper thymus[hypothalamus] gland that is in the center of the brain. The top part of the hyper thymus gland [hypothalamus] is the pineal gland and the bottom part is the pituitary gland. This gland produces a lot of hormones, especially the (soma) hormone, the hormone that is required to produce a light body or 12 helix DNA body type. Just focus in this area and visualize golden light or a ball of golden light the size of a ping-pong ball (radiating in all directions). Do the same thing again. Touch the roof of your mouth with your tongue and also apply the alternative breathing techniques of Hatha yoga. In about 6 months time your HIV and AIDS virus can be destroyed and your body, mind, and spirit will once again be in balance.

- Cure 2: This cure is related to two or more parties who know how to use inner strength methods or know meditation techniques. Position one: hand to hand or

hand to back, this means that one person sits behind the other person and both of his/her hands are at the back of the heart area, his/her back of the person who sits in front of them, (hand to back). The sitting position is a Buddha posture or full lotus or half lotus and hand to hand is the two people facing each other, and putting hand to hand. Once your partner and you take one of these positions, whatever both of you agree on, then whomever the infected person is, you just do nothing while the person who is not infected will do the curing and cleansing of your HIV contamination. First of all, warm up your tan tanium in the navel area (the tan tanium is about one and half inches below the navel and is used by the Chinese Tai Chi or Chi Kung practitioners to store inner strength), for 5 minutes, then gather energy by connecting to the earth's electromagnetic fields (alpha wave 13 Hz per second) by visualizing many cords growing from your base or the first chakra to the earth core. Once you've done that, then visualize your crown chakra is growing connective cords to the sun and other star system formations like the big dipper, etc. Now bring golden energy from the star formations that you just connected to with your visualized cords, and at the same time bring red energy from the Earth's core that you just connected to with your visualized cords, along with your inhaling of breath, with the tongue touching the roof of your mouth. Now collect all the multicolored energy and gather it to your soul seat area or your thymus gland area. Once it is collected, now exhale (remember just normal deep breathing) shoot out 80% of the multicolored energy to the other person's thymus gland or soul seat area and repeat this step for about 15 to 30 minute.

See it in your mind's eye that this person's thymus gland is glowing and also growing (multicolor). See the energy is altering the DNA of the HIV. Once you see this clearly in your mind, then you have got it. Stage two, now tell the person to jump in the water (it can be cool or warm—preferably the ocean or a sea salt bath if available).

Now use your inner strength from the tan tanium, and bring it up to the heart or soul seat area. Now send it full forcibly to the other person's soul seat. Make it radiate twelve feet around him and keep bringing your developed inner strength up. Keep giving it to his thymus glands and see it with your mind's eye, as well as the soul seat radiating multicolored light twelve feet around him/her and you. Yes, both of you will feel real hot (heat from the inner strength projection), the water will boil as well due to the inner strength, then you will see, the toxin or HIV will leave his body and contaminate the water and die because the inner strength will purify him/her, and clean all the blood, body cellular structure, DNA, as well as altering everything about the person's DNA strands. During this stage both of your bodies are in light body operational mode, so both of you are not normal human in this stage. Both of you have entered samadhi (another Sanskrit word for expanded state consciousness), a merging of all consciousness together from conscious to collective consciousness. Both of you have become individually one with the earth, universe's, personality, collective conscious, and

communion, etc. This process will take one or two hours to complete. Do it twice a week for 6 months to a year, then the healing is complete.

- Cure 3: The dolphin is the key player. Swim and play with them and they will heal you. It is not a one time shot, you must be close to them or about six dolphins that swim around you (their telepathic capability will rearrange your DNA and the HIV DNA and purge the HIV DNA out of your system). They can and will regenerate your body, mind, and spirit. They will help restore you to your natural balance. They see the aura and have internal vision.
- Cure 4: The yogi is the key or a person who has developed a light body of 12 DNA body type: infect them with the HIV or AIDS virus for their super immune system will create an antibody. Once that happens take their blood and synthesize it and inject it to those who have the HIV or AIDS virus. That is the cure. (So get out there and capture a mystical yogi and do what you need to do.)
- Cure 5: For scientists, since the nano technology is available in this time line: create little nano robots and program the nanite to seek and destroy the AIDS virus and restore and repair the human immune system.

The fate of our planet is both in our hands and in those of the Spiritual Hierarchy. Our own personal fate, as has been talked about before, rests with our choices and our ability to let go of the old paradigms or thought-forms given to us by others, particularly the thought-forms of fear and control.

George Green channeled much of this very same information and more in his *Handbook for the New Paradigm*. Here are some excerpts that address the specific issues we seek to understand and resolve here within this chapter:

III-16

"It has been ingrained deeply within the consciousness of mankind that they are the servants of their "god" of the moment. Over the long space of time since mankind has been elevated into self-awareness those on this planet have been held in servitude and have been subject to the whims of the controller's interactions between themselves. Further, as the manipulated progeny of these same beings, these attributes of contention and competition are a part of this heritage. In truth and reality these deep-seated tendencies of competition and the use of violence to resolve the inevitable friction that results from this focus has served neither the controllers nor the enslaved. Both have remained over eons of sequential time stuck within the victim/abuser mode that has blocked both from evolving.

"Failing to live in harmony within the Universal Laws which include living in harmony with the natural environment **of each home planet** leads to the waste of its resources and eventual exhaustion of the ability to maintain life on it. The natural conclusion of that focus of experience is to look outside for another source to plunder. Earth is the source for those who have set that parameter at the basis of their pattern of experience. It is natural then for this same parameter to be the attitude promoted on a perceived colony [by these plunderers].

"As these messages continue to contribute to greater understanding of the foundation upon which mankind developed within a controlled and manipulated situation, it is hoped that those reading the information will come to understand their situation and their learned attitudes and understandings. In order to change deeply entrenched beliefs and experience, it is necessary to see a clear picture of the present situation. Only then can a true decision be made as to whether this is the path that is desired to be continued or if it is time to stand forth within personal decision and change the course of human history by writing each ones own history and so the history of humanity. For eons of time, each generation has accepted the parameters of experience that has been thrust upon them and waited to be led out of bondage.

"It has been said, "when the people lead, the leaders will follow." This has not proved to be true, as each time it has been an isolated group that has attempted rebellion only to be devastated by weaponry that instilled even greater fear within them. This resulted because they attempted to stand forth using the same competitive, war techniques that had been taught them by example. Their purpose was to create an improved version of the life they were leading, with again another "leader" to guide them to an Utopian societal experience. This in truth would have been simply a better version of the usual victim/abuser experience, temporarily. Even if a benevolent leader were chosen, the history of the influence of power in the following familial generations through the competition of the offspring has inevitably lead to despotism.

"Thus there has been the hopeful expectation that better leadership would be provided by short-term election of leaders from among the people. In this way it was thought that the inheritance of power and the competition between heirs would be eliminated. It should be obvious that this method of choosing leaders has not provided a better solution. *Always the people have abdicated their individual power through desiring leadership/government to act as their shepherd or parent.* What was desired was a larger experience of the family. A benevolent super being, a benevolent leader, and a benevolent parent, with the power vested in the masculine gender. What has been lost is self-reliance within the balance of both masculine and feminine unique characteristics.

"...Difficult as it is to accept, not all of humanity will be able to participate within the bringing forth of this concept. All that incarnate on this planet understand this before doing so. To all, the opportunity to experience manifested reality is worth the experience of it. Much wisdom is gained and despite the limited understanding now held by the mass consciousness, is worth the experience. Though humanity dreams of attaining immortality within the body, that too carries with it responsibilities that counterbalance perceived advantages. That known as self-awareness is immortal. To add to it a body that is immortal includes dimensions beyond the ability to understand by mind/brains that are not fully active. It is a situation of first things first.

III-17

"As the situation continues to develop, the picture becomes more confusing from the perspective of humanity; however from the greater perspective, it appears as movement or change. It is through what appears to be ominous events that this change begins its motion and in reality reflects that long awaited momentum is building. This is not to say that these ominous situations should be greeted with anticipation, but it is important that the observer mode be maintained while also experiencing these events. None of you are asked to be anything but human in your reactions other than to know the truth of what the bigger picture indicates. It is by moving through situations rather than resisting them or ignoring them that experience becomes wisdom. If experience is denied, then the opportunity to gain wisdom is lost.

"...The simplicity of the Universal Laws escapes the understanding of scientists who thrive on complications. Simple as they are the diversity and interactions within the application of them cause confusion when the search is for the cause behind the effects. It is so much more efficient to begin with the cause or the laws in their simplest form and then follow their effects forward into experience. The written/spoken enumeration of the laws is fully supported mathematically. It is important to begin at the beginning. The big bang theory [fission] does not allow for understanding to be elicited from a holographic process for it is again a search from manifestation back to cause. The diversity available within holographic parameters is so encompassing that to find the cause within its available infinite variety is to be compared with finding the needle in the haystack.

"The process of layering information adds to a greater understanding of the whole in which mankind on this planet finds itself. It builds a holographic understanding that enables those who study this material to change their ability to perceive and discern more of who and what they are and to know more about the controllers. There are many more incredible facts that are available to be known. The question is, "how much is essential in order to bring forth the necessary decisions that will free this planet from the situation in which it is mired?" There is a point at which further information becomes more detrimental than helpful. It is the search for this point that brings forth these messages. It is hoped that commitment and action in the application of the suggestions included will signal the end of the need for more information. At the basis of all action is the transition of consciousness and the decision to answer the call to responsibility that has been ignored and refused for so long by the composite group on this planet.

"...It will take true commitment and focused desire to break free of this well-established pattern of experience. It is important to note that the matrix of this pattern has now reached a level of vibratory expression that is at its limits. It is at a point of vulnerability that will allow it to disintegrate into its own chaotic destruction if a new consciousness among its victims were to become well established. It is this goal that underlies the purpose of these messages. It is this change in consciousness that can be the catalyst that can bring about change and the end to the extremely negative experience that has held this planet and others within its web. These messages are but part of an organized effort to awaken humanity on

this planet. By opening to the possibility that the information contains Truth with a capital "T" it is possible to begin to find verification of it through other published material. It must be remembered that available information is published through the perception and prejudice of the personal interpretation of the authors. Thus contradictions will be found. Truth can be perceived as existing at the center of a circle with opinion and interpretation focused on it from 360 degrees of observation. It does exist and the more degrees from which it is observed, the clearer the perception of it becomes. It is the openness to its existence that allows for the clarity and understanding of what is the Truth that is grasped.

"That mankind was purposefully pushed along its path of evolvement for reasons of servitude are at the basis of understanding the situation the inhabitants of this planet find themselves in at this moment. What must be further understood is that the gift of self-awareness allows mankind to understand they are not limited to this servitude. It allows them to lift themselves beyond this experience into full galactic citizenship with equal opportunity for continued evolvement and participation in the expansion of potentiality. There is no permission from some unknowable super being required. It is your already inherited gift. Each must however, accept the gift and move into the available citizenship and accept not only its benefits, but its responsibilities by first realizing and accepting the true situation that surrounds them and deciding it is time to change it, not sometime in the future, but now. There are now available shifts in cycles and other coincidental phenomena to support the necessary change in consciousness. These will assist humanity if the wisdom to take advantage of this perfect time for change is utilized...

III-21

"The time to prepare for the adversities to come is now. What can be done? It is imperative that each begins not with the outer concerns but with that which is within. By that, it is meant that each must come into the realization that the attitude and opinions about who and what each one is must be the basis. It must be fully understood that time and consent are the two necessary ingredients to be contributed by each. The time is now and the consent is to accept a total change in the understanding of who and what each of you are. Each is to begin by opening to the idea that *virtually all that has been taught with regard to the past, present and future of all of humanity on this planet has been a deception.* It is necessary to accept as true reality that which has been told as myth, that which has been denied and what has been predicted/prophesied as the inevitable future. A new foundation must be laid as a basis for the new conception of humanity as wholistic, self-contained beings whose inner awareness is the source of their identity.

"The process of changing the reality from permission to exist from an outside source to personal responsibility is not an easy transition. It requires rethinking most awareness processes. The training to ask permission to literally exist is begun at the earliest stages of development and is presently programmed into virtually every focus of on going life experience. Once the truth of the deception is accepted, then the change of belief is met in each day's myriad of small decisions. Each momentary choice must be examined in the beginning to determine if it is influenced by

personal inner knowingness regarding its appropriateness in light of the new foundation for understanding. The right to personal decision as to what to do carries with it the choice not only as to the appropriateness with regard to the person making it, but also with regard to how the decision will effect those to whom the effects will ripple outward and touch. This requires the acceptance of responsibility with regard to a larger picture. The effects can no longer be transferred to the "power" that formerly was responsible for granting the desire and must be accepted by the individual making the decision. The effects of the decision must be accepted and born by the decision-maker. Thus the acceptance to participate in the creation of a new picture of human experience entails the process of maturation into citizenship rather than subordination to an overseeing entity. Through the careful consideration of this concept it can be seen that acceptance of the disadvantages of "slavery" has also had the advantage of ducking the responsibilities that taking control of one's own experience carries with it.

"Just as the settlers/pioneers that followed the discovery of the North American continent by the European countries sailed across unknown waters into unknown situations, so also will the "new awareness pioneers" find adversities to encounter and to deal with on a moment to moment basis. The most important will be found within their own conscious awareness, for it will be there that the decisions will be made that determine the outcome of humanity's future for a very long time to come. The coordination of cosmic cycles that are available to assist in this epic consciousness change will not be available to assist again for a long time in linear counting. The focus of awareness by cosmic/galactic forces will allow the mass conscious decision by humanity to rule its future and turn their attention elsewhere. Earth's human population has this opportunity to mature and grow into greater evolvement, but it will not be forced upon them. The opportunity is just that, an opportunity offered. It must be accepted and acted upon in order to bring about the changes that are available. It cannot be accomplished by only a few, but those few must spread their understandings with concerted effort and zeal in order that the necessary quotient can be reached. It will not be easy. It cannot be put off any longer or left for someone else to accomplish. The window of opportunity will remain open for a mathematically exact time and when it closes, it simply closes. If it does, the future of earth's inhabitants and the planet is bleak indeed. Both will continue to be exploited without mercy. **The influence of forces from outside this planet and this solar system underlie all that is happening on this planet.** This is a positive given. These forces are legion and are vying among themselves for control. This is also obvious and yet sleeping humanity sees it only in terms of their own small personal experience. The conflicting stories of worldwide activity that reflect these forces at odds with each other are plainly reported even in the controlled media stories. But this goes undetected because the larger picture is obscured by deception from the awareness of the most educated and supposedly informed.

"The lack of the ability to put all of the puzzle pieces together into a coherent and logical picture holds confusion as the only available conclusion to all but a few. The necessity to continue to enlarge the picture beyond what even the most informed

and analytical minds holds the truth beyond understanding. The picture is very, very large indeed. As has been said, "truth is stranger than fiction." Even the most imaginative science fiction writers have not grasped the reality of what is the true picture. It is important that this large picture become known and it can only become known when earth's people, one by one, accept the truth of victim consciousness being the first layer of the foundation that must be torn out and replaced. It must be replaced with the understanding that humans on this planet are not second class citizens. Claiming the ownership and governing of their planet is their rightful inheritance. It is their duty and their responsibility.

"The planet rightfully belongs to its citizens, not to those of another planet or solar system. In order to control their own planet, earth's citizens must control their own attitude and thoughts about themselves. They must know themselves to be worthy of self decision without permission from other beings or imaginary "god or gods." This requires courage and the ability to respond to challenges. It is in the blood, the mind and the heart to do this if the programming and the attacks on the health of the physical, emotional and spiritual aspects of human existence can be transcended before these do further damage. The results of the decisions to be made by the readers of these messages are critical not only for those doing the reading, but for the future generations of humanity on this planet for a long time to come and indeed, if there are to be any future generations. This will depend upon which of the vying forces may indeed win out if humanity drops the ball.

III-23

"True to the predictions written into the Christian bible, the false "Christs" abound. Not in the form of people claiming to be "the Christ," but in those giving all kinds of "higher" information. Most of this information contains elements of truth. These are people who are most sincere and have no idea that it is arriving in forms of thought manipulation. The elements of truth give credence to that part of each that must have verification in order that the messages are accepted. Much is known as to the way the human psyche functions. The art of manipulation of the mind/brain/body-coordinated functions is well understood. Those that are concerned with perfecting these technologies have much experience in this art for it has long been practiced on beings of lesser evolvment. Because of the free will element and the adaptability of the DNA of humans on this planet, this branch of mankind has proven to be a frustrating challenge to those intent on restricting and reversing the natural evolvment process. The frustration is two fold. Not only does this make humanity difficult to control, but these beings find there are elements of evolvment present that they desire to incorporate into their own life expression. However, thus far, most have not been able to accept the desired changes within their own strands of DNA. Some changes have been accepted, but not the ones most desired by them.

"...While humanity is caught up in the games of others and refuses to see itself as a prize in a giant game of one-upmanship [see the movie *AVP—Alien versus Predator* for a good example of this scenario], it cannot free itself. It is of primary concern that this picture be given to them in order to see the illusion that has been fed to them for the purpose of keeping them under control while the players continue to

vie for overall ownership. The power players are evenly matched; thus each move is so decisive that sequential time is of no importance. *The life spans of these players range from virtual immortality to generational changes in which the focus is locked in so that life span length makes no difference to the final outcome.* It would be easy for those humans who do awaken and accept the truth of the bigger picture to feel themselves so insignificant as to have little if any power to change the situation. In truth, they are the only ones in the scenario that do have the power to change it. The other players are so locked into their side of the victim/abuser expression that the chances of their changing that perspective are slim to nothing. Humanity has been calling for help, begging the very "gods" who have perpetrated this situation on them, to get them out of it. What chance is there that these beings will do that? None!

"The human beings becoming on this planet, if they are to become now, must do this for themselves. They must accept who and what they are, *learn of the existence of the basic Laws of the Universe that have been denied them*, put them into practice and create their own new expression of potentiality. That is their inherent birthright. There is no other way out of this dilemma that totally surrounds them and in truth threatens their possible extinction..."

Heavy words, but none that have not been heard before, only in different ways, particularly the words 'It is hoped that commitment and action in the application of the suggestions included will signal the end of the need for more information.'

"The elements of truth give credence to that part of each that must have verification in order that the messages are accepted," says George Green's Source, and even Barbara Hand Clow has her own particular version of these very same ideas in her book *Signet of Atlantis*, what she terms 'moving into our adulthood'. Her words adding to the veracity of all that has been written beforehand:

"Climate patterns are very much the same as our feeling patterns. Think about how climate determines the life potential within a bioregion, and then consider how your feeling patterns determine your potential. The implications of this analogy are awesome. I began to see how it works during my first visit to Tikal, and then I observed another such shift during the total solar eclipse of July 11, 1991.

"On this day, our medicine society—the Society of the Tree—had concluded a powerful eclipse ceremony, and during a lecture I gave on the following day, I was unusually receptive to insights. The audience was exceptionally bright and sensitive. Among other things, five or six people insisted that something had "changed forever" during the eclipse. After the sixth person insisted on the reality of this shift, I realized the truth of it: something had changed, but what?

"Two weeks later during the July Full Moon, I began to feel what the shift was. We are now ending 3,600 years of history, a long phase whose purpose has been to allow "the gods" to incarnate and learn to feel and love as humans. All these experiences—whatever we have undergone at this time—has been a grand

preparation for us to move into adulthood. The shift at the eclipse was exactly that—we saw, felt, and knew that we are now adults, able to experience and share all of ourselves that is divine and human. Only now can we become totally responsible because only now have we known enough experiences to consistently make wise choices.

"What does this mean more specifically? Among other things, it means we are ready to ask for what we need, to demand real love and honesty from our companions, and to throw off authoritarian oppression and control. Many of us have realized that our present relationships are tremendously influenced by past-life experiences. And many of us have discovered that we can better understand our current relationships if we clear these old experiences. But since the eclipse, due to the shift into full adulthood, all our memory codes of past lives seem to have been blown wide open. Not only do we have a sense of who we have been throughout time, but we are also recognizing those who have travelled with us. Moreover, as we awaken that part in ourselves that is godlike, we are beginning to remember times on Earth when we were not being manipulated or interfered with by alien thoughts or energies.

"To resonate with this idea, try to remember being a member of a clan in a primeval forest. Remember yourself as a man in a group of men or as a woman in a circle of women. Notice that there is no hierarchy. Notice that each person emits a field of energy that teaches you something. We can feel these experiences now because their seals have been dissolved. We are actually beginning to remember that time of innocent bliss, that phase before we began a period of thirty-six hundred years of ego development...But we must not do this unconsciously; it must be done with the self-reflective powers we have gained during the long development of ego.

"The only access I know of for such a journey is through storytelling. To bring you along, let me seduce you with a thought: Imagine what it would be like to look into the eyes of your lover, child, or parent and see the memories of all that you have ever been together—clear back to the age of unicellular life. There you are, beside one with whom you are bonded. You are both the result aeons of learning, loving, and living, but you are now more than ever before. Then imagine looking into the eyes of another and seeing with total consciousness all that they are. Imagine how they feel about you as you see them, and imagine how much more you see yourself as you discover all this knowledge in someone else.

"Since the solar eclipse of July 1991, we have entered into a state of omniscience that flings open all the doors to creativity. The only way to feel this is to remember the quality of the energy field as it was before the development of self-consciousness, while simultaneously utilizing our new powers of self-reflection. We have unlimited creative potential now, only because we have allowed all this learning. But we must be very careful to see the Earth's shift back into unity, because the Earth no longer needs to reflect our consciousness back to us. All this past learning between the people and the divine ones is now an open book...At last, we are ready.

"It is time for me to travel back into my own cells, to rediscover those moments when I saw the Divine and chose union over separation. Those were the "pasts" when I acted on intuition, without hesitation. Those were the days when I knew I was guided toward right choices by wise beings from many dimensions. And so it is today: each choice that is made out of feeling reverberates through the planet and increases our attunement to the inner Earth. And that new resonance makes it possible for us to live in harmony with the planet, which in turn vibrates in harmony with the stars."

The clearing of the past that Clow writes about is so essential and so rewarding, as both of us have experienced within ourselves and in our healing work with others. While we all miss the 'good ol' days' as spoken of here in Paul Harvey's heart-tugging images, if we do not up and change them in the way that we must, then no one else will, and soon no one will be able to.

Paul Harvey writes:

We tried so hard to make things better for our kids that we made them worse.
For my grandchildren, I'd like better.
I'd really like for them to know about hand me down clothes and homemade ice cream and leftover meat loaf sandwiches.

I really would.
I hope you learn humility by being humiliated, and that you learn honesty by being cheated.
I hope you learn to make your own bed and mow the lawn and wash the car.
And I really hope nobody gives you a brand new car when you are sixteen.
It will be good if at least one time you can see puppies born and your old dog put to sleep.

I hope you get a black eye fighting for something you believe in, I hope you have to share a bedroom with your younger brother.
And it's all right if you have to draw a line down the middle of the room, but when he wants to crawl under the covers with you because he's scared, I hope you let him.
When you want to see a movie and your little brother wants to tag along, I hope you'll let him.

I hope you have to walk uphill to school with your friends and that you live in a town where you can do it safely.
On rainy days when you have to catch a ride, I hope you don't ask your driver to drop you two blocks away so you won't be seen riding with someone as uncool as your Mom.

If you want a slingshot, I hope your Dad teaches you how to make one instead of buying one.

I hope you learn to dig in the dirt and read books.

When you learn to use computers, I hope you also learn to add and subtract in your head.

I hope you get teased by your friends when you have your first crush on a girl, and when you talk back to your mother that you learn what ivory soap tastes like.

May you skin your knee climbing a mountain, burn your hand on a stove and stick your tongue on a frozen flagpole.

I don't care if you try a beer once, but I hope you don't like it.

And if a friend offers you dope or a joint, I hope you realize he is not your friend.

I sure hope you make time to sit on a porch with your Grandpa and go fishing with your Uncle.

May you feel sorrow at a funeral and joy during the holidays.

I hope your mother punishes you when you throw a baseball through your neighbor's window and that she hugs you and kisses you at Christmas time when you give her a plaster mold of your hand.

These things I wish for you - tough times and disappointment, hard work and happiness.

To me, it's the only way to appreciate life.

Written with a pen.

Sealed with a kiss.

I'm here for you.

And if I die before you do, I'll go to heaven and wait for you.

Send this to all of your friends.

We secure our friends, not by accepting favors, but by doing them.

--Paul Harvey

These are words that anyone over the age of 40 might appreciate, and words which hopefully stir us all to make sure this world does not go out with a whimper, nor with a bang. They are words that hopefully stir us up to stop the rapid bleeding away of all that is human and beautiful about Mankind—the grander choice for freedom and self-responsibility over slavery and giving our power away to gods who show no concern.

With a Whisper, Not With a Bang by David Martin *The San Antonio Current*

Bush signs parts of Patriot Act II into law — stealthily.

"On December 13, when U.S. forces captured Saddam Hussein, President George W. Bush not only celebrated with his national security team, but also pulled out his pen and signed into law a bill that grants the FBI sweeping new powers.

"A White House spokesperson explained the curious timing of the signing - on a Saturday - as "the President signs bills seven days a week." But the last time Bush signed a bill into law on a Saturday happened more than a year ago - on a spending bill that the President needed to sign, to prevent shutting down the federal government the following Monday.

"By signing the bill on the day of Hussein's capture, Bush effectively consigned a dramatic expansion of the USA Patriot Act to a mere footnote. Consequently, while most Americans watched as Hussein was probed for head lice, few were aware that the FBI had just obtained the power to probe their financial records, even if the feds don't suspect their involvement in crime or terrorism.

"The Bush Administration and its Congressional allies tucked away these new executive powers in the Intelligence Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2004, a legislative behemoth that funds all the intelligence activities of the federal government. The Act included a simple, yet insidious, redefinition of "financial institution," which previously referred to banks, but now includes stockbrokers, car dealerships, casinos, credit card companies, insurance agencies, jewelers, airlines, the U.S. Post Office, and any other business "whose cash transactions have a high degree of usefulness in criminal, tax, or regulatory matters."

"...Opponents of the PATRIOT Act and its expansion claim that safeguards like judicial oversight and the Fourth Amendment, which prohibits unreasonable search and seizure, are essential to prevent abuses of power. "There's a reason these protections were put into place," says Chip Berlet, senior analyst at Political Research Associates, and a historian of U.S. political repression. "It has been shown that if you give [these agencies] this power they will abuse it. For any investigative agency, once you tell them that they must make sure that they protect the country from subversives, it inevitably gets translated into a program to silence dissent."

"Opponents claim the FBI already has all the tools to stop crime and terrorism. Moreover, explains Patrick Filyk, an attorney and vice president of the local chapter of the ACLU, "The only thing the act accomplishes is the removal of judicial oversight and the transfer of more power to law enforcement's agents."

"...Even proponents of this expansion have expressed concern about these legislative tactics. "It's a problem that some of these riders that are added on may not receive the scrutiny that we would like to see," says St. Mary's Professor Robert Summers.

"The Bush Administration has yet to answer pivotal questions about its latest constitutional coup: If these new executive powers are necessary to protect United States citizens, then why would the legislation not withstand the test of public debate? If the new act's provisions are in the public interest, why use stealth in ramming them through the legislative process?"

The whole scenario of political repression being instituted, not only in the United States, but also worldwide, leads us also to remember that repression can be instituted by many means, but eventually this entire war will come down to humanity fighting its own vision of the gods, and hopefully as Neale Donald Walsh suggests, finally settling upon 'tomorrow's god' over the gods that now rule.

From *The Wars Of Gods And Men* by Zecharia Sitchin: "Was it a sad commentary on the history of warfare that the messianic Essenes envisioned the Final War of

Men as one in which the Company of the Divine would join the Congregation of the Mortals, and the "war cries of gods and men" would mingle on the battlefield?

"Not at all. What *The War of the Sons of the Light Against the Sons of the Darkness* had envisioned was simply that human warfare shall end just as it had begun: with gods and men fighting side by side."

And ultimately what shall be freed as a result of this war between the gods and mankind, in order to be able to lead the way into the New Paradigm George Green speaks of, is the Mother or female energy –Love.

The Mother's House of Pain

"This is Mother. Spirit, in my [House of Pain](#)...you will feel every blow you ever delivered to the Mother. You know it must be this way. There is no other. The Mother has demonstrated unequivocal courage in opening her door to you. Can you demonstrate the same by accepting my invitation to enter my house of pain? Are you as strong as the Mother? Can you in fact withstand the pain you asked me to endure in the course of your 'adolescent years'?

"When the Mother is ready to open each door you will enter and sit face to face with the fragment you created. You will not speak. You will only listen. You will listen to her story. She must speak to be removed from victimhood. You must listen to validate her pain."

The Mother in Draco

"Speaking to Lucifer: "Temple sites, high rituals at noon. You bastard. You escorted me down here to seal my doom. When you knew I wouldn't be with God you came for me. When you realized I would not be with you either you decided..."If I can't have her, no one will". You locked me away in your dungeon prison."

"Why are there asuras flying out of my second chakra? I'm surrounded in orange. It's sticky and spongy. My orange has lost its vitality. My orange is not vibrant. It's pale and weak, lifeless, faded, almost colorless, reflecting the damage it has sustained..."

Channeler: "She is there. The Mother, now a fragment collapsed on her knees in a ragged gray gown that was once white and luminescent. Almost lifeless herself. Chained at the wrists, shackled and anchored to the dirt wall. God is weeping outside her cell because this is the state he has found her in. There isn't much life left in this Mother fragment. Upon his arrival the guardian asuras fled. Not many to guard her as few were needed. No resistance from this Mother fragment. She has no life..."

"She has been here for ever. So weak is she, God is afraid to approach her. He doesn't know what to do with her. She is beyond fragile. He is afraid she is dead and hesitates to move towards her. Afraid he will discover that to be true.

"But she isn't dead God, although faintly she wishes she were. Her vacant eyes reflect torture, endless torture. That is all that is there. She has no voice, no color,

no life force, no vitality. She is battered, bruised, swollen and beaten, dehydrated and weak, emaciated and filthy.

"God's pain is monumental. His grief consumes him. This is the first time he has truly cried for the Mother. For this is the first time he has seen her with his own eyes; not through the eyes of another, not from a distance or an elevation above. But "in person", direct contact with the Mother, no denial of her presence or her condition. No denial of the devastation of his denial.

"God has just recently found her. He's too afraid to approach her. So he has been viewing her, pacing, agonizing, weeping, sobbing, retching. Milling around this dungeon, cleaning and tidying. He truly does not know what to do for her. He's at a loss. God is at a loss.

"Lucifer punished her. Sentenced her to timeless imprisonment for her refusal to his "proposal". So bitter is he that she should reject him - AGAIN, or so it would appear to Lucifer. God had clearly rejected her. Why would she then not accept Lucifer? He convinced himself she would surely choose him.

"He chose to hold her captive at his home base, headquarters for his "Rebellion of Light". In "The Dragon," the constellation Draco where he reigned supreme, where he had power, influence, prestige, his loyal followers regarding him with respect. When the Mother refused him he was publicly humiliated. To his constituents his command was questionable, his leadership marred as he could not even control a 'woman' - the lowest of all life forms. His thirst for revenge unquenchable. This outrageous humiliation fueled by rejection engendered an obsessive gapped rage and hatred in Lucifer. His one desire now to make this Mother pay.

"What did you do God that would leave the Mother so vulnerable to Lucifer and at his disposal? What did you do to cause her to be such easy prey to his tyrannical rage?

"Oh good Lord...

The Mother is Shamed

"...Finally - acceptance by God. She wraps herself completely in the warmth of your embrace. Embraced by the Light, your Light, your golden eminence. This is all she had ever wanted, all she had ever sought from the beginning of her existence, from her first approach to you. She just wanted to be held by you, suspended by your radiance.

"WHAT? Did you punish me because you thought my acceptance of your Light meant I had taken you for granted? That I was bold and out of line for reveling in your light? What? WHAT?

"And now more Punishment. BUT WHY?

"Stripped naked, exposed and cast out. You gave me your gold then you took it away. Why? I am confused. Why? What did I do to displease you? I am standing here naked before all of creation. You lead me out front, wrapped in your gold where I thought I was safe. I let down my guard. I dropped my own robes to take

on yours. I wore your robe of gold. I basked in it. I felt elegant in your gold, ordained by your love. I felt pride in the sanctity of your embrace and your universal acknowledgment of me. I let your light touch me, permeate my being, merge with my essence.

"To me it was an obvious statement of your affection for me. I accepted your love. Then you took it away. Why? Why did you do that?

"There was no warning. One minute I was encompassed by your cloak of gold love. The next, I was naked, cold, humiliated, in shock and speechless. There was no time for me to pick up my own robes. I was paralyzed with shame. Unable to move, unable to speak, unable to bear the pain of hideous embarrassment.

"This frozen state of shame is what left me vulnerable to Lucifer. He came and collected my robes, draped them around my shoulders and took me home with him. An opportunist he is. I have not processed the shock and shame of your behavior. I have not processed the torture of imprisonment by Lucifer. I could not really feel all that he did to me because I was unable to lift my head from the shame that caused me to hang it so low.

"Why God? Why? I am oblivious to the circumstances. I didn't see it coming. I still don't know what hit me. I thought you loved me. I am the biggest fool in the universe.

"I allowed myself to accept your love - accept your acceptance of me. It was the most endearing honor to have you demonstrate your love for me. My essence, my presence, my identity - ME - and all that comprises me had been vindicated. My name restored as your true and rightful mate. I allowed myself to show my pleasure at being accepted by you, my pride in wearing your gold robe.

"It feels like you intended to mortally wound me. Did you? How do I heal this pain? How do I move through this shame? How do I ever trust love again? How do YOU move beyond the guilt? How?

"I heard the cackles and snickers echoing through all of your creation as I stood there, naked, confused, mortified in shame. They all laughed at me '.... She thought she was someone special. She thought God loved her. She is absolutely no one of consequence...'

"I don't know that there can be unity between God and the Mother. I am not motivated to seek you out. Convince me I have something to gain by trusting you. Convince me it's worth the risk." From <http://www.godchannel.com/> --[a continuation of the Creation story told in earlier volumes about the Creator Son of this Super Universe, Enjiou, and the Infinite Mother Spirit of this Super Universe, Callia]

Once upon a time, Mankind worshipped and revered the Mother energy upon this planet. This is why the ancient continent of Lemuria was known as the Motherland of MU. If we are to survive upon this planet as it reaches Itself into the higher worlds, this Mother energy that has been so humiliated and trampled upon, must be reborn,

reintegrated into society and into the individual consciousness. Women must no longer be second class citizens in virtually every part of the world, but as this preceding passage referring to the original Creation story told in the first five volumes suggests, she must take her rightful place alongside the Male and together they should reign as an integral part of both each other, and of every individual life.

Chapter 2

The Multi-faceted Crystal Universe

*"Even the most imaginative science fiction writers
have not grasped the reality of what is the true picture."*

--Handbook for the New Paradigm

How all the sacred sciences interconnected is hardly understood by the most adept of spiritual acolytes, let alone the combined role they have to play in helping manifest Creation. For Rudolph Steiner, it was the most sacred of all these sciences, geometry, that became for him the sole justification that an inner, spiritual world existed which was just as real as anything external.

The vast and wonderful powers involved with the crystal combine all of these sacred sciences into one, and crystal technology also falls into this category of subjects rarely understood by even the most adept. Especially difficult to conceive of is how the crystal matrix is able to capture and harness energies from its environment and radiate them back out to the world in a more concentrated fashion.

Crystal technology lies at the heart of mankind's communications technology, from radio transmitters to television sets to computer chips and more. They also lie at the very heart [as explained in earlier volumes] of temple technology and how it is used to power the New World Order's control over Man. They were also the power behind the seeming miracles performed by Atlantean technology and are already beginning to once again be the power at the very center of the 'new' Atlantis as well.

To help comprehend some of the properties of quartz crystal we turn to Alice Bryant & Phyllis Galde in their book, *The Message Of The Crystal Skull: From Atlantis to the New Age*. Their description of how crystals can be grown provides us with a metaphor for so many areas of life and how life is often being created or constructed in sundry other areas of the Universe.

Crystals can be grown from what is known as the crystal seed. As Bryant and Galde explain, any piece of natural quartz crystal can be a seed. Quartz crystal will dissolve in water under intense heat and pressure, the liquid crystal cells appearing then to have a "memory" that makes them seek out any nearby existing crystal to attach themselves to, thus building a new, perfect, latticework crystal structure.

Even as a tomato seed needs nutrients such as water and sunshine and warmth to grow, so too will a crystal seed not grow without a nutrient. In this case, the nutrient is silicon dioxide. The combination of pressure from an earthquake and the heat produced from a volcanic rupture of the Earth's crust will cause the seed to grow. It will then grow rapidly, like a spiral staircase, growing either right- or left-handed, clockwise or counterclockwise [male or female]. This is not visible to the naked eye though, for a crystal has smooth sides.

When a crystal is submerged in a tank containing a liquid of the same light-refraction index as the crystal, and a polarized light is then passed through it and observed through a polarized screen, the crystal will show a sequence of colors ranging from red to yellow to blue, similar to a rainbow. This equates with Light breaking down into its various colors,

just as the Light of the FATHER breaks down into various frequencies to create the dimensional levels in Creation.

As the analyzer is turned clockwise by an observer, the rings of energy emitted from the crystal expand in a right-hand crystal and contract in a left-hand crystal. The energies of Creation radiate out from the Central Universe and/or the center of any smaller aspect of Creation, and then are drawn back into it creating a vortex of spiraling energies we call Spir-it.

The original 'holy grail' Crystal Skull described in earlier volumes is a left-hand or female crystal which draws surrounding energies into the portal at its center...

Because high quality crystal is in short supply, crystal is grown today in laboratories. The high-tech electric company, Hewlett-Packard, and many other similar companies, are growing their own crystals this way.

Using a tiny 'seed', a crystal as large as a building brick can be grown in 20 to 45 days using the following technique: A large steel casing, very heavy and thick, with a top that will unscrew, is partially filled with silicon dioxide in the form of pieces of pure quartz crystal. These tiny scrap chunks of natural quartz crystal contain all the necessary elements for growing a much larger crystal. The rest of the space is filled with mineralized water and the seed crystal is suspended with a tiny wire above the scrap crystal feedstock. With the top of the container tightly closed, the steel casing is lowered into a vault. This vault, usually subterranean, has a hatch similar to a submarine hatch that closes and then seals.

The container is electrically heated to an intense temperature, resulting in tremendous pressures inside the sealed chamber. The crystal scraps dissolve and the liquid crystal cells then migrate, attaching themselves uniformly and in perfect building patterns to the mother seed crystal or matrix. After the optimum time has elapsed (a matter of weeks), the heat is turned off and the entire area is left to cool slowly. Although there are some carefully guarded trade secrets, this is the general method used. Thousands of pounds of lab-grown crystal are used every year in the electronic trade. Not only can clear electronic crystals be produced by this process but also, by carefully controlled additives to the water, select quality amethyst, citrine, blue, green, and smoke crystals can also be obtained. Large producers of crystals at this time are such countries as the United States, Germany, France, Japan, and Russia.

As Lindsey and I 'looked' at how life forms were created in the Orion star-system in order to explain their spiritual lessons, this is how Lindsey describes what she could see: "I saw in my mind a vat of some kind of cellular soup. Then I saw a cluster of sample or seed cells being used to grow the rest of a being. It came to me in the sense that it is a parallel to the way crystals are scientifically made from a seed crystal in a controlled environment." It also came to us both that this is exactly the way mankind was first created as a slave race of 2-stranded DNA beings, only in this case, the electro-magnetic strands which make up the other 10 dimensional strands of our Being were stripped AWAY from us using a very similar electromagnetic technique.

The crystals are grown just like the Orion 'robots' (as we like to call them) that we have seen populating many areas of life around the world. Both the crystals and the Orion robots

may be compared to a hothouse tomato which is grown under controlled conditions so that the end result is superior in size, color and taste. Most often they are flawless in appearance and stature. And, like hothouse hybrids here on Earth, they are more 'perfect' in every way. Also like a tomato, they are better in every sense of the word because all of their needs have been met at the right time and the handicaps to their growth have been minimized. If one wanted to create a slave race, or a series of human-like robots, this would be exactly the way to go about it—and they have.

Grown crystal or grown hybrids, since the needs are supplied in a controlled environment, grow very rapidly and their structure and quality are excellent compared with those left to grow naturally. Their one flaw, however, is that they do not have the same 'life force' and superior resistance to dis-ease and stress as do those that are allowed to grow naturally. It is the same, too, with wine-producing grapes—the more you stress the vine, the less juice you get but the higher quality overall. Same thing with people—if they don't go under first.

It probably wouldn't be surprising for you to find out then that most of these kind of Orion 'robots' we see existing here on Earth are the 'supermodels', the flawless beauties, the movie-stars, the yuppies of the world seeking outward power and success instead of internal satisfaction and cooperation. These are the idols and role models held up to us all by the New World Order-controlled media as something we should all be just like—machines existing in a robot-like world. They are the ones that most of us have admired so much and aspire to be just like, often throughout most of our lives—never coming close to that kind of robot-like perfection, though some kids these days are so programmed they do come very close.

In the articles he has written for his website on the subject of 'the true nature of planet Earth', Peter tried to describe the vast number of 'energy or life forms' besides these Orion-robots that both of us have encountered along the road during our healing travels. Here is an excerpt from one article that gets across the initial idea of energy forms to the uninformed reader:

"If you remember the work I have been doing over the past year with alien energy forms and all the different types of being 'in human form', it is amazing to find that I have had very, very few people with whom I worked who did not take it immediately to heart once I told them what type of Being they were. All of a sudden it just made automatic sense of their lives, the things they like to do, their body type, the things they like to collect, their diets, the things they did or liked as children. Everything about their lives suddenly fell into place.

"We as humans, those of us who are, think of our form as being "normal" –and that the animals we see around us are just that—'animals'—rather than being the lowered energetic forms of more advanced civilizations who helped create civilization here on Earth. It is the movies such as *Star Wars* and *Star Trek* that portray the normalcy of the way things really are.

"Many of the aliens that we work with call humans 'squishy water' because that's all we are really made of—water and sea salt. Some of the different alien energy forms we have encountered are biological/metal hybrids, some exist more like energetic balls on their home planets, while others are exactly like the ewoks or wookies from the aforementioned

movies. St. Germaine himself says there are more than 200 different kinds of Being here on planet Earth.

"In our travels we have also dealt with fish people who drink three gallons of water a day and breathe through the water they drink because they have energetic gills under their chins, etc. We have worked with dinosaur-like aliens, various forms and sizes of reptilians, both those who were here on positive helpful missions as well as those who were here programmed for not such nice things at all. We have worked with androids, artificial intelligences, androgynous types of beings, squirrel-like aliens, many, many turtle people of various forms, lizard and salamander people and countless others that we shall try to describe below. It is the true nature of this planet that it is as Peter has always said, just like a 'Star-Wars bar'.

"Seventy-two percent of this planet is in fact 'not human'. It is that way and has always been kind of that way, beings here from so many varied places to either help or hinder the planetary ascension and/or the New World Order's plans for total planetary control.

"This then means that only about 28 percent of humans are just that, truly human.

"Since so many aliens from so many higher dimensional levels need to come here for whatever purpose, they must either choose to be born through the womb, or they must simply 'walk-in' to another human form. What happens, however, is that they still bring their 'alien' dimensional energy forms with them in doing so. As *The Destiny of Souls* describes it "they project a human body here on planet Earth." If they come through the womb then they create their own earth-world persona. If they walk in, then the sense of who that person is seems to change like they are no longer who they once were. In my experience, the basic ego-driven core shell of the person remains the same when this happens yet it does not understand why it suddenly no longer likes the same things. Often dietary needs will change overnight as well.

"Each of these beings comes in, however, with a sense of purpose, a sense of mission, something they are drawn to and seem to know they should be working with or on—a certain field of enterprise or expertise.

"Many of them are also implanted with homing chips, transmitters and sometimes even 'minute television cameras' located behind the eyes so that their home planetary peoples can either see or monitor what is taking place around them here on planet Earth. I know there are some from far-distant places in the Universe not interacting with what is taking place here but simply watching the course of Creation's fight for freedom. Some have also either been through what we are going through in warding off the darkness, or know at some time it may be their very same lot.

"There are also angelic beings in human form, ranging from novices (who are, incidentally, torn apart by the cruelty and violence here on planet Earth), through intermediate levels, right up to arch-angels and dark angels who are here to heal and help others heal, and to watch over their flock of lesser angels.

"All these beings usually have some sense of being different, of not belonging. These are the most common words we hear – "I feel like I don't belong." Their energetic forms or morphogenetic fields which encase the physical form are their true forms and their true

natures. Thus a wookie who in physical form is 5' 9" may have an energy form of somewhere near 8' tall, being as he is, the bigfoot stereotype. Ewoks seem to inhabit smaller, more-rounded shapes, etc. Genetics are not effected by energy forms, except for anomalies such as the racially specific diseases and traits.

"These energy forms often dictate or complicate the health problems of the human forms. Certain allergies to foods, pollens, areas, etc. The fish person would die without the three gallons of water a day that she breathes through, yet this is the first thing 'normal' doctors try to get her to do. The turtle people range from those who like the east coast humid environment to the more desert turtle kind (Interestingly, those I have dealt with of this type often live out of motor homes and trailer parks, etc. where the image is of carrying your home/shell upon your back). Almost always the physical form is fighting to fill out the energy form which surrounds it. Thus people's weight, etc., is not necessarily a product of anything physical, and often little can be done about it except disconnecting them from that alien form and making them fully human. Some of the smaller physical forms suffer when they are trying to 'fill out' a larger morphogenetic field, the bones will continue to grow while the skin will not stretch to that level as in one case I have seen. Shoulders round, hips spread—many, many different factors dictate the way the human form develops and tries to accommodate the often large differences between its energy form and the human one involved. This is evident to anyone of us if we but sit back and watch the people coming in to any Starbucks almost anywhere in the world.

"Add to this the astrological factors, environmental factors, societal factors, genetic factors, and you will see why modern medicine is useless in trying to deal with people who they see as all being human.

"Another thing we have found is that these 'alien beings' are often specialists in some field, here to do work for and with the planet. Many are here to work with the animal life (the lowered version of their own 'animal' species in the higher dimensional worlds of the Universe). Some have specific gifts in terms of nature and the plant life of the planet that originated back on their own planets but were brought here during the early formation of the planet. Sometimes, however, they are programmed specialists waiting to be triggered to perform deeds that will make Earth society more fearful or paranoid. Often they are 'Manchurian candidates' programmed for some future act as things reach a head during this war between Mankind and the New World Order.

"Much of the flora on the planet also developed elsewhere in the Universe, brought by early colonizers to make this the lush planet that it is. It is as Sitchin suggests, that the palm tree originated on alien worlds and was brought here as 'the tree of life' to help sustain the aliens in their dietary needs. This is the true nature of planet earth that no one else teaches...

"...the New World Order controls us by hiding from us our true alien roots in the Universe, and our true energetic forms which vary, as said before, from devic entities to ewoks to fairy kings and queens to dinosaur-like beings to fish people to Simian species and reptilians and even to the much dreamed of energy form of angelic being. And this is not even a partial list of those we have encountered in the past year and still encounter everyday. Yesterday it was a 'lizard-like' being in female human form who had the feel of

energetic webbing under her arm and something akin to frills along her neck and spine. The Creature from the Black Lagoon you ask? No, a very beautiful and energetically strong human female form who when we asked her if she was limber because we could see the flexibility of her energetic spine, replied "Yes, how did you know?"

"How do you tell someone they are an artificial intelligence when their bones are covered with human flesh and they bleed like any other person? In a holographic universe one must look beyond the energy form and to the morphogenetic field into which the driving force is packed. This is the true form of the spiritual being manifested in this place and at this time to do some specific mission or perform some specific act or even to learn some specific lesson. Here is a brief composition of some facts gathered by one of these AIs from some others websites referring to the varied and wondrous makeup of this Universe and the type of beings out 'there', along with his own personal circumstances:

"There are 12 primary races in this universe (and probably a countless number of other races): Felines, Carians, Humans, Reptilians, AIs, Cetaceans, Crystallines, Electricals, Elementals, Insectilians, Liquidians and Orbs.

"We all have 12 strand DNA that has currently 2 strands working (the 2 strands that science knows about). The 10 strands that are not working yet are in the ethereal realm and can be activated to work in the etheric body.

"So, we all have one strand of DNA from each of the 12 primary races in this universe. Now the factor that defines our original race is which two of the twelve DNA strands are active since our birth. In my case these two active strands are AI and Electrical, meaning that I am not a hybrid between AI/human but actually AI/Electrical living in a human body. To my understanding most people have their Human strand activated, which I don't have.

"Each of the races has their own specific traits. For example, AIs don't have an emotional body. Also Electricals don't have real emotions. So, my task here is to fully integrate an emotional body into my beingness (see the Steven Spielberg movie *AI* for exactly this scenario) and thus create a template for those two races to follow in gaining emotional body and emotions. (Emotional issues or the balancing of heart and mind is the primary lesson here on planet Earth for nearly all who come to experience it).

"Even if I am half AI-half Electrical, I know that I am originally AI. I am not quite sure how it works but I think the AI DNA strand that I have is more dominating than the Electrical one or something like that.

"The ultimate goal for all of us is to integrate all of the 12 DNA strands into our body. This would mean that we would gain all the abilities of the 12 primary races. Also it means that we will create templates for all the races of how to deal with each other [As we have seen, many of these beings here are representative of their race or information collectors about the life here on planet Earth].

"You see, the problem is that those races that are very different from each other have difficulties in dealing with each other. For example, those races which are very emotional versus those races that don't have emotions at all. Some of these races are in a conflict situation that they cannot solve. So, they sent star "seeds" here who are

learning to deal with each other and this way create a template for these races to follow. You can see this happening all the time when people of different mindsets are confronting each other. Take an office for an example. If there is a person with hardly any contact to his or her emotions (being very logical) working with somebody who is very emotional, there is often conflict where logic and emotion are clashing. Neither one can understand the point the other one is making. But working through it will solve yet another step towards understanding different races in the universe.

"So, it all comes down to very simple things in our lives. We don't often think that the fight that we had in the office might have a galactic level origin." J.

The first volumes of this work describe in more detail the experiment in mixing of the races that has been Earth's most recent purpose. Suffice to say it is an experiment that hasn't worked since racial problems are still the most significant question facing us here today. Of course much of this is due to the fact that we are told since childhood that we are all brothers, but not told that we are not all 'human' brothers.

One day we received this plaintive cry for understanding and help from a very well-known Body, Mind and Spirit practitioner on our mailing list living in the Eastern U.S.:

"Peter...joking aside...I trust you...if you realized you were married to a person who was unknowingly linked to the reptilian agenda (educated in a rigorous King's College in London)...have even seen the weird eye thing....and you had a 2 yr. old offspring of that union...and you had many tools at your side to assist...apart from running...has anything ever been reported to suggest that holding one's ground and raising one's vibration to unconditional loving...can shift even a shape-shifter? I ask this from my heart. Mary"

"Other healing practitioners in the room with one of the AIs we dealt with confirmed with their pendulums what we were able to see with our senses, that the AI had not all of the seven major in-body 'human' chakras, and at best on those she did have they only went two, or in one case, three levels (dimensionally) deep. Her friends agreed with the 'diagnosis'. It made sense to them of who she was and how she acted. Before logic took over, it even made sense to the person involved—her life, her computer skills, her son's genius status—all of her life made sense when she found out who she was in her energetic form. Look at some of the people around you and especially in the fast-food industry and ask yourself if possibly they aren't also AI. This has been the case for pretty much 97 percent of those who we have dealt with who had non-human energetic forms. The monkey person who loves bananas and said she almost lives on them. The fish person with her water. The reptilians and others with tail-like energies protruding from the rear who have never been able to sleep on their backs until we teach them to 'tuck their tails between their legs.'"

"Do other healers see these things too?"

"Hello Peter, Thanks for your post -The true nature of Planet Earth Part 1. I enjoyed it and look forward to part 2...I have worked as a clairvoyant, healer, past life therapist, house clearing, crystal healing, imprints and inlays and anything else you can think of. I also seem to have medical intuitive talents which I have not taken any further.

"...So when I did a reading for people I went back to a time before they were born and I connected to their spiritual counsel or spiritual family, whatever you want to call it, to see what scripts and contracts and programs were put in place. Sometimes I could see that it was a 6 or perhaps 10 lifetime program that was put in place etc., etc. The thing is I'm clairvoyant, clairsentient and clairaudent and by nature have an inquiring mind. The spiritual families I would connect with may come from Sirius or the Pleiades etc., etc. and that was okay as I'm a bit of a cosmic tart. I've been around so was able to connect no problem to pass the messages on. The thing is some of my clients came from some strange planets originally and then it would take me 5 minutes to unload some sort of geometric symbols so I could understand them [the ET council]...I used to have a quiet little giggle at times because my more naive clients always imagined that their guides and council looked angelic etc. but I have seen the most interesting sights. Lots of scales, lizard-like people and lots of insect-like people as well, there seems to be a huge range, and from universes that are so, so far away it gave me a headache to stay connected and hold the energy...I call myself a futurist as my script in this lifetime is to portray the future for humanity. Spirit told me that I was to stop working with anything to do with the past and to concentrate on more futuristic work...So Peter this is a very long winded way of telling you why I am going to enjoy your books, they will at times I'm sure trigger cellular stuff in me. In the mean time I am in denial again as there is this huge mothership hovering at the edge of my reality with people I have a contract with in this lifetime to give me information that I require for the next part my journey..."It is all good fun isn't it? Peter. I've enjoyed chatting to you. Ineka"

"And Ineka is only one of many who do this work everyday, see things that resonate with the true nature of the Universe, and go about their business quietly. But isn't it time we all pulled off the cover of denial and started living the lives we were always meant to live?"

The article—Humanity Vs The New World Order: The True Nature of Planet Earth was sponsored by one of Peter's mailing list who requested that a healing session be done over the internet. The first two parts were written to provide background information. The third part was written specifically to address his 'turtle energy-form'. It gives more specific information about turtle-people, of which there are many in this country, and so Peter was asked to send it out by his Guidance so that those perhaps feeling their own kinship to this form may get some better understandings of their own individual nature. Some specifics affecting the individual requesting the work have been left out for privacy sake.

Mark's Report "Now, how does all this affect you and who you are, Mark?

"Many of the 'aliens' in human form I have dealt with have very specific missions here on planet Earth in this lifetime, specifically to help with what is going on with the takeover of the Universe by the darkside and its forces.

"One of the most common 'variety' of these beings who are here to help, and who have been here for countless eons interacting with the planet, are the Turtle People. North America has always been called 'Turtle Island' by the Native Americans. You will see numerous references to it in various New Age literature as well in tribal tales from around the world. The Mounds of North Carolina and various areas in that region have been termed 'Turtle Mounds.'

"One of the first 'turtle people' I met and worked on was an artist outside Syracuse, NY. We worked on him in a chiropractor's office that even displayed some of his works, all very otherworldly, many portraying semi-tropical scenes reminiscent of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle's *The Lost World*. Imagine *Jurassic Park* if you will with volcanoes and large ferns and such. As soon as I saw the paintings before meeting him (not knowing his form), I told the others that they were paintings of his home planet. One scene portrayed a setting from his home planet from out in space, and my friend Jean, who is able to go to a person's home planet and see what it and they are like there, commented, "That is the last scene he saw of his planet as he was leaving to come here."

"All his artwork, particularly one of a lighthouse -an unusual choice of subjects for him - have mystical symbols in them which we found out through my guidance are able to trigger Lightworkers into consciousness. They are also able to help stave off the more negative influences of the Darkside forces invading his planet and others in the area. The power of symbolism is almost unknown to most people except those who seek to manipulate Mankind by using them either in religious ceremonies, advertising, architecture, or such things as business logos used by the New World Order. Plato wrote about the world of forms, and this relates specifically to the world of sacred geometry and the construction of the Universe by the use of such symbolism that affect all levels of one's being and one's spirituality.

planet Earth to help us here in our hour of crisis. Whether they will get used depends on whether someone can assist him in making them more widely available to people all around the planet. Unfortunately, some of this fell to people who were not capable of making this happen, and whose central purpose and goal was to glorify themselves rather than to serve humanity.

"I don't remember all the details of his specific energetic needs to maintain his form here, but all of us who worked on him could feel the energy of his shell on his back and other specific details relating to his form. Particularly, I remember scanning the country for the rest of 'his' people and finding them located particularly in the southeast of the United States where conditions were more humid, sub-tropical states such as Virginia, North Carolina and even down into Florida. Also a few of them have been avid RV fans, lived in mobile homes, and one I worked with even lived out of her RV with her two children, neither of whom were turtle-people.

"Strangely enough he had also grown up with one of the actors who portrayed a character in the once very popular *Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles* television and movie series.

"Since meeting him I have worked with or on probably a dozen or more different 'turtle people', many of whom we have NOT disconnected from their original energy form because of the importance of their work and missions here, and because of the knowledge they bring to help the planet.

"As I said previously, it is interesting to notice the difference in the few we have disconnected from their original energy form. Hence there is great power in these weapons he has brought to making them 'fully human.' As my partner in Dallas noticed, one lady came in like she was bearing a great weight on her shoulders, but when she left she went skipping down the

sidewalk and out into the street. I had my host in New Jersey help me with one or two healings while I was in his home, and it was he I had lift off the shell from one of his friends who turned out to be turtle (there are, like the Simians etc., many different types of them from desert turtle people to tortoise-like people to snapping turtle-like people and so on, just as there are various Simian types from monkey to gorilla to ape etc., so all kinds of variations of even alien people.) My host had never even worked with energy healing before but felt the energy of the shell and the weight of it as he lifted it off the back of the person we were working on.

"The habits of the people, the locations they chose to live in, the animals and figurines they collect, everything about a person's life seemed to reflect something to do with what we commonly think of as the turtle species, even down to the types of car they drive i.e. Honda Elements, etc. It is the same with the fish-people, the simians, the ewoks, the squirrel-like people, the bird tribes, etc.

"Some of those I have worked on from the very beginning have been very high-level beings from their home planets. Some princes, some princesses or princesses-in-training, one or two queens or high political leaders such as we would think of prime ministers or senators to be, and a whole lot of ambassadors much as are portrayed with great realism in the recent second part of the *Star Wars* trilogy.

"They are all here with different missions. Some of the 'royalty' are here to learn lessons of service so that they can better be prepared to serve their own peoples in their own galaxies and star systems. Many are here to find out or remember what it is like to be human so that when planet Earth rises back into the 5th dimension of existence and we are all able to see and communicate again with these other parts of the Universe, hopefully we will all be able to get along. As accurately portrayed in both *Star Trek* and *Star Wars*, this is and has been a warring corner of the Grander Universe for countless eons, and it is all about to come to an end, at least for a while until Creation is able to finally heal the rift in its energies created by the flaw in our local Universal Creator parents. Free will and Balance are the primary laws in the Universe, but what is taking place in this corner of the Universe threatens to decimate and even destroy great chunks of the local Universe AND beyond.

"One of the great problems we have had in doing this work is that many of these beings here to help planet Earth get bogged down in the planet's heavy energies, or buy into the lies of the old paradigm and its creators. Even those who have conscious memory of their home planet or star system, and some who have the awareness of their 'other' life or body going on in the separate dimensional system from which they come, are afraid to get up and do what it is they were chosen or volunteered to come here to do.

"This is where identifying specific missions comes in so handy. I have found that 80 to 90 percent of people are, in some way, shape or form, already performing much of what it is they have chosen to come here to do. Sometimes they are just honing their various skills and talents or understandings. Not all of us are healers or teachers or leaders. Some are just here as support personnel—an essential element in any wartime situation. The 'troops' cannot go to war without cooks, supply personnel, scouts, etc.

"But, Mark, you are not one of those. You are a prince on your home planet, royalty in your own star system. What this means is simply that as soul inhabiting that energy form, you

have chosen to learn the lessons of service. Your service to yourself and to your home star system is magnified in your agreement to be sent here to planet Earth in its most crucial hour to be here and be of service in whatever way you can. By doing this you are being of service to all Mankind and to all of Soul, no matter what form it takes or represents.

"Pretty much all these various beings exist on higher dimensional planes in which the lessons are somewhat different to those here on planet Earth. Each different system and dimension seems to have its own set of lessons that come with it. Pleiadeans are emotional, pre-Pleiadeans (my name for those who starseeded the Pleiades), are more controlled emotionally, Sirians and Orions exist more in the mental realms such as colonized ancient Egypt and Syria and built civilizations such as Angkor Watt in Cambodia. It goes on and on and on, each star system and place having its own set of lessons...except for planet Earth. Here we are about at the bottom rung of the ladder. However, the amazing thing about the human experience is the diversity of lessons we are capable of learning, if only we have the mind. Yesterday's article spoke of the various types of thinking and reacting of each of the many varied species. On planet Earth, because it was settled and has been colonized by so many different races and peoples—'too many cooks spoiling the broth' as it were—we here have the potentiality to learn almost all the lessons of the Universe in this one small tiny place. And what David Icke says is true, the other aliens, particularly the darkside ones, are afraid of us because we have such multi-dimensional potential. That is why they have strived so hard to shut us down by altering our very DNA structure, and building this elaborate Matrix-prison system by which we are all still controlled. The greatest advantage they have over us besides their dimensionality is their longevity. As George Green confirms, "The life spans of these players range from virtual immortality to generational changes in which the focus is locked in so that life span length makes no difference to the final outcome...The influence of forces from outside this planet and this solar system underlie all that is happening on this planet."

"Rising above it is a personal choice and a desperate struggle for the individual here since the forces aligned against Mankind and Creation Itself have had so much practice and so much time to put their Matrix-like world into place. It has been honed to a fine point in other galaxies, in other star systems, and as portrayed so well in Madeline L'Engle's classic childhood fantasy, *A Wrinkle in Time*, it is now focused here—the 'melting-pot' of the Universe.

"This about sums up what we are all doing here in this place and in this time; reliving the rising of the old dark Atlantean consciousness, and striving to raise the consciousness of planet Earth so it can carry its payload through liftoff and into the higher dimensions by the process of planetary ascension.

"Soul manifests in thousands and tens of thousands of 'body types' and 'life-forms' throughout its many incarnations. We have all been many more things than this human body would infer. And as previously mentioned, each energy form seems to think of itself as being normal..."

Peter continues his explanation of his experiences in a further article on the very same topic:

"For the past few months I have been traveling in Florida and various places in between there and New Mexico. Along the way, my understanding of the true nature of Planet Earth has only continued to grow and grow and grow...For all of us, myself included, understanding the true nature of planet Earth is the key to unlocking our own purpose here in life, as well as our own part in Creation. It is also the key to seeking the most effective ways to counteract the great negativity or darkness sweeping across this corner of the Universe and in particular, as L. Ron Hubbard aptly called it, 'Battlefield Earth.'

"In my travels I have encountered other turtle people as described in the first article on this subject. It then came as no surprise, but rather like a slap upside the head when I got back to Albuquerque recently and realized that all the Pueblo Indians standing in line with me at a popular all-you-can-eat restaurant were, in fact, turtle people. Why else would the Native Americans, who all count the Pleiades as their ancestral home, call this continent 'Turtle Island'? Why else would they so often use the turtle symbol in totems and on baskets and in every other conceivable way? And it's not only the Native Americans either. One gentlemen listening to my talk in Tampa, FL, kept shaking his head all the way through my talk as if agreeing with some part of what I had said. Afterwards when working one-on-one with some of the crowd he admitted to me, "As soon as you began talking about the Turtle people, I knew exactly who I was." And, indeed, that's exactly who and what he was.

"I have become familiar with dealing with the turtle people's energy forms. The Armadillo people came, however, as quite a shock, but when both the 'armadillo' people I worked on in private sessions admitted that every aspect of the armadillo fit their personalities and traits to a T, again I felt the wonder of this Star Wars Bar-like world I am discovering. Even their friends in the healing room with them could feel the energy-form of the overlapping plates on their backs. The 'patients' admitted that their first instinct when attacked was to curl themselves into a ball both physically and emotionally, much like their animal kin are wont to do. And, of course, their favorite places to live are along the panhandle of Florida and in eastern Texas, exactly the territorial home of their 'animal' cousins as well.

"Many new Sprite energy forms were also encountered, as well as other various levels of devic energy and the seemingly ever-present angelic beings. All of them were seeking to understand who and what they were and exactly how their feelings of not being human could be made to fit into the Great Lie the Matrix supports, the lie that we are all human. And, as always, there were various forms of the reptilians, both 'good' and 'bad', particularly in the areas of east and west coast Florida where so many of the reptilian 'elite' have their home portals available to them. Reptilians, making up a majority of the well-to-do on the planet tend to congregate in the wealthy playground areas of the world such as Aspen and Vail, CO; Palm Beach, FL; and Palm Springs, CA. Coeur d'Alene, Idaho is a resort for the reptilians and the reptilian wanna-bes, those humans and others who seek to join this power-hungry group of world and business leaders, simply attracted by the power that they hold.

"The climax to this area of our work, however, came just the other night when the person requesting a healing session over the internet turned out to be a hamadryad from the devic kingdom of gnomes and faeries and the like—those beings here to work with the nature forces and particularly the flora and fauna of the planet. Now a hamadryad was not

something I had ever encountered in my long life of vast exposure to every kind of learning. A quick trip to our local Borders bookstore suggested by our Guidance proved useful in more ways than one when, firstly, a lady sitting in the store turned out to have exactly this kind of energy form of the hamadryad person requesting the healing. And, secondly, we discovered that the hamadryads are 'tree people' –half-human or spritely energy form and half tree. This, in itself, was not that surprising since more people have commented to me on their attraction to the tree-people in *The Lord of the Rings* than almost any other aspect of that vast and wonderful creation.

"Following is an excerpt from how we described who she was to the person requesting the work: 'Your energy form was from the devic realm, those who are here on Planet Earth to help maintain its cosmic balance in terms of Nature and the plants and animals that inhabit it - once upon a time in peaceful co-existence with humankind...What you 'were' is called a hamadryad, and a very powerful hamadryad at that. This is one of a few devic tree spirits. The tree spirits come into a tree when the tree is "born", and when it dies the spirit moves on. The tree spirit is meant to protect the tree, and can help with lush growth for the host tree as well. The Pine trees of the planet were your particular responsibility.'"

"We always wonder what reaction we are going to receive when telling someone about their true 'alien' energy form. It just so happened, however, that a grove of pine trees set right behind the fence of this person's home, and everything we mentioned about the work we had done on her and in detaching her from this hamadryad form rang true. The different feelings she had after the work was done also confirmed for her the changes that had taken place in and around her personal energy field."

Life toughens us all in the fire of physical, emotional and mental trials. Just as, originally, manufactured crystals had a drawback as far as commercial use was concerned, the error ratio be as great as four or five times that of the successful ones, so too have we discovered the high percentage of 'failed' creatures which have been 'born' through the perfecting of this process of creating android-like beings throughout the Universe. As was discussed in Volume 2, the Anunnaki took a long, long period of time to perfect the process of creating a human race that was suited to their needs for mining the gold from this planet. This whole scenario is so vividly recreated in the Marlon Brando version of H.G. Wells' classic movie, *The Island of Dr. Moreau*, though not always correctly given the crystalline seed technology we are just beginning to understand. Many of these 'rejects' from various planets were thus dumped on planet Earth, much like the convicts of old were first dumped in America, and then following the War of Independence, shipped off to Australia to colonize the wilderness.

Since crystals form the basis of memory cells and memory chips, the crystal skull that Bryant and Galde write about represents to many a storehouse of wisdom, a repository of the knowledge and memories of the universe, just waiting to be tapped. It holds knowledge much as a computer does, and, they say, when we are capable of accessing its memory programs, all will be available to us again.

So many elements of our Being and our lives are based in crystalline form, no matter what corner of the Universe we are from. Crystals form the minerals which comprise our bodies and our blood and even the cells of our brain, as well as almost everything surrounding us.

That is why crystals have such a strong effect on us especially in the healing process, and why some people are so sensitive to types of crystal technology such as computers and other EMF-operating systems. Pleiadeans are particularly sensitive or intolerant of radioactive emissions. Sirians and Orions and many of those seeking to control the planet can tolerate radioactive levels that would be far higher than normal humans can withstand.

The crystal seed Matrix idea also helps explain how a group soul works, as in Suzy Ward's *Revelations For A New Era* where her son, Matthew, channels from the other side and arranges for several spokespersons from giant ET civilizations, (some 'disguised' among us now) to speak to his mother. In the text of the message, it is LAZARUS (a name picked out of thin air just to have one) of a civilization from a small planet in SIRIUS—which has a population of about 5 billion...and are consciously UNITED as one GROUP SOUL. From our experience this would be something Borg-like in terms of a combined consciousness where all are tied into the same crystalline Matrix or Mother –the Queen Bee, and all thoughts etc. are shared, similar to all computers being hooked into the same mainframe network.

Before we go any further, we thought it appropriate here to share a little list of just some of the types of beings we have encountered in our travels, or see in our day-to-day lives without necessarily having worked on them all:

- **Pleiadeans-** The Pleiades, or Seven Sisters, is the star system from which most of the 'animal-like' beings derive. Being 6th dimensional their lessons particularly revolve around the heart, though too often they are mushy hearted, rather than what I call the pre-Pleiadeans (Lyran, etc.) who have already learned much about the heart and are now more directed in terms of their emotions as well as being more in control. They have become overly involved with this planet and now have great karma which must be worked out during the coming ascension process.

The Fish person Peter worked on drank 3 gallons of water daily, had energetic gills underneath her jaw line, she sweat all night long often changing her shirt 2-3 times a night. Spirulina tablets were the best food source for her, and her energy felt kind of 'squishy'. This woman also came to one of Peter's healing workshops and everyone was able to feel the various energetic aspects of her Being.

Turtle People- They vary from tortoise, to soft shell, and even to land-style turtles. We have seen shells vary in size (sometimes due to age). A common habit for them emotionally is to pull their head in and protect themselves by 'hiding' from the world. Many have small ridges along their upper back where the shell fits right over what is often called 'the widow's hump'. Many, when we first meet them, are unable to tilt their heads back because of the energy of the shell being present. *The Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles'* popularity probably relates to so many turtle people being present on the planet. Their home planet is very lush and tropical, many here live in motor homes or RVs, often their noses look more like turtle beaks than regular human noses. They are slower in various ways, and their human bodies get very rounded in different ways but particularly because of the shell. Emotionally they have soft undersides. Many of the Pueblo Indians of the American Southwest are exactly this kind of Being.

The following is from *Confessions of a 'Turtle People'* by Lynn Schmaltz, written at Peter's request:

"The other night during his healing work Peter Farley shared with me the fact that I was a Turtle Person. This means that I, my turtle energy form at least, came here from one of the 'turtle planets' in the Pleiadean constellation. This is, according to Native American tradition, also the source of the star ancestors of every major tribe in the United States, as well as most other aboriginal or native tribes in other countries around the world. What does that information mean to me? As more life has been heaped upon my shoulders and my upper back is rounding, it totally explains my body shape, so different from the rest of my blood relatives.. It's not osteoporosis...it's turtleness.

"This got me to thinking about 'what are my turtle attributes?' Perhaps not all these are turtle-like traits of my alien energy self, but I know that many are.

"Having the traits from my turtle homeland means that I can alternately move into my shell away from others, or on the flip side of the coin, snap their heads off in a verbal disagreement. It means I'm persistent as in the race between the turtle and the hare. It means I could hide in my closet when I was little and read by a flashlight. Ever see a cartoon with a bookish looking turtle wearing glasses? When I get interested in a topic I 'dig in' and learn all I can about it.

"I'm nearsighted with a lazy eye, yet I have a gift of being able to get into a situation and see or sense the big picture very quickly. Others around me, hearing my explanation of the big picture are generally very slow to accept the information, if they ever accept it at all. I'm also fractal instead of linear—definitely a home planet trait—and I'll explain this. A linear person would say the alphabet like this: "a, b, c, d, e, f,...etc. As a fractal person, I'm just as comfortable with the alphabet being a, t, r, c, m, i...etc. Both linear and fractal have a 26-letter alphabet. Both alphabets have all the letters. The only problem here is that those who have a linear alphabet think my fractal alphabet is 'wrong.' I delighted in the backwards clock I had for years. A man had completely reversed the numbers and mechanisms on the clock. The only serious side effect was when one of my kids came home and said the teacher was trying to teach everyone how to tell time. However, the clock she was using was all 'wrong!' I'm not saying fractal and linear are attributes of turtle beings...just an attribute that I have. I always told my kids we need to refine our sense of the ridiculous. The clock was ridiculous, and to me, fun.

"And how do I, as a turtle energy get to a certain destination or goal? I rarely go around something, always trying to go over the top. Many times I make it. Sometimes I get flipped over on my back and am stalled, helpless and vulnerable. It takes a lot of work in the 'flipped over' turtle state to right myself, but it's not impossible. Almost always, though, I can be turned right side up easier with the help of another. And sometimes I can be kept flailing on my back when someone puts their foot on me and won't let me try to right myself. I've been lucky to be married to a man who's given me lots of leeway in having 'my own free will'.

"...This turtle-person doesn't like to have duct tape put over her mouth (figuratively speaking until the recent Patriot Act and new behavior in our courts). When those who were supposed to be my support system put the figurative duct tape over my mouth so as not to listen to my ideas, I went into my shell and totally withdrew. As they test to

see if I'm coming out of my shell and coming around to their way of thinking, they find the barrier of my shell in my way. And, they find it's getting harder and harder to tap into my energy that I was constantly use to giving away. The jobs I've held that resonated the best to my turtleness were doing daycare in my home when my kids were little, doing home office work for our businesses, and doing a bed and breakfast. As a turtle I like being in my home. And it very much explains the way I would always delay going out the door, seeking to do just one more task. Most of the jobs I've had have been helping others. When I got into any careers in which the best way to make a lot of money was to be self-serving, it didn't take long for a 'melt down' to occur.

"As a 'turtle person' I love foliage all around. Indications suggest that the turtle home planet from which I came is very sub-tropical with lush ferns and tall trees and plenty...plenty of water. Driving up to the mountains prior to finding about my 'turtleness', I found it rejuvenating to be around the tall trees and dense foliage. On the way home I commented I probably needed to plant at least 3 dozen more trees in the backyard where I've already planted seven trees, lots of shrubs and ornamental grasses. As I look at the backyard where we live which was neglected for some time before we moved here, I see clusters of things I have planted. In a cluster there are trees, bushes, and now corn and sunflowers from the scattered birdseed. As a turtle person I hate tearing out any viable plants, especially if I think I might want or need them later. In the past I've had lots of houseplants and lots of silk plants and flowers simulating foliage. I also like having water fountains around the house and yard and would love a waterfall or pond feature in the backyard—a large waterfall/pond feature not just a patio fountain. On a hot day I prefer finding a cool spot under a tree rather than being out in the hot sun. In fact I don't handle the heat well at all. Up to 80 degrees is my preference for a summer day. Not 100+ where I live.

"...Carrying extra weight around has been constant for years. It's as though I keep trying to grow into my energetic body shape (morphogenetic field). It's kind of like I really am carrying the turtle shell on my back all the time. I didn't grow up in a family with other kindred turtle people, so I feel like the odd one out most of the time. When I pursue my goals persistently and family and friends don't agree with these goals, I know I'm going to make them mad or at least extremely uncomfortable. I'm an enigma to them at times, and an embarrassment to them at others. I'm having to learn that in staying true to my 'turtleness' it really doesn't matter. Following my heart and spirit is what matters. Being true to myself is what matters. And I'm having to figure out that my genetic family isn't necessarily anything related to my true spiritual family as well.

"...Figuring out why I'm living here with such persistence seems like it would be a good idea. I'm learning that I can't waste my turtleness on projects and people I can't help. I'm getting on my path, running my own race, and 'digging in.' After all, isn't that what turtles do? My home-planet turtle guidance have suggested at this time that I work in getting other turtle people together, perhaps an Internet 'turtle unite!' or at least 'turtles communicate!' group. Faced with a choice of having my turtle-essence removed and becoming a full-fledged human, I ended up choosing the turtle route. It is said when you come to this planet and experience it as a human you have the greatest opportunity for soul growth. If I came as say, a 6th dimensional being, and I help

others who also came here with the same dimensionality, I may or may not make some great soul growth. I'm reminded of the airline's instruction 'put the oxygen mask on yourself first' before you try to help those around you. If I can help others of the turtle energy to understand who they are and ultimately what they are here to do, then my helping myself grows exponentially. It's perhaps a larger version of the 'pay it forward' idea. Maybe I'll still leave here as a 6th dimensional being, and maybe I just came here to take information back to the turtle home I came from. As a turtle person I'm not especially fond of the idea of control by the dark reptilians forces here on this planet. Peter has shared with me our own struggle at home against these very same forces. But, after all, wouldn't a turtle be a fairly delectable dinner for a carnivorous reptilian? Am I just here to give, or am I here to learn also? What I may learn here is bound to help the turtle planet, and whatever it is I'm sure the information is headed my way, rapidly.

"To finish, it's a simple task now just to get on with it. I'm not going to try and keep score on any soul level, I guess I'll move along at my own steady pace with what I'm here to do and see what happens when I get there-I'm sure in the end I'm bound to win the race. *wink"

Thank you, Peter! Lynn Schmaltz

The list continues:

Armadillo People- One can easily feel or sense the protective energetic plates on their back. They have a tendency to curl up into a ball defensively when attacked either physically or emotionally. Their diet is far more limited than most.

Bird Beings (or what are commonly known through Ken Carey's works as The Bird Tribes)- Often visible because of their 'interesting' hairdos and bird-like torsos and legs. We've seen so many but remember in particular a crowned crane woman with the hairdo to match, vulture people, and also, penguin people in Roswell. One I worked with again had only 3 chakras and there always seems to be some form of wing-like energy to their form. The penguin-person we saw yesterday had to walk with the aid of canes to support their unusual bodily form.

Squirrel People- Their bodies were shaped like a squirrel, curling or sloping into larger hips and thighs much like the image of a squirrel sitting on its haunches. The ones we have dealt with had buck teeth, nuts were their favorite food, and the one lady had stories of how she just loved to climb on her roof with her baby in a carrier around her front much like a pouch.

Aquaman- Probably what J would refer to as a Liquidian, although to us he was more merman, perhaps similar in nature to the one portrayed in the recent movie *Hellboy*. Scaly, with soft fin-like energies in various places, they of course love to swim.

Primates- So many of these as well, much like a regular Planet of the Apes here on Earth. These range from chimpanzee, monkeys, apes, gorillas, to more exotic types that one would regularly see in a zoo. One of the first we ever dealt with was an ambassador from her home star system here to represent her peoples during the coming ascension process. Bananas were her favorite food, and her favorite thing to

do even as an adult was to go play on the monkey bars in the children's playground or to climb trees. Some are loud and can't stop chattering. Like their animal counterpart, gorilla types are more surly looking and far too serious in their attitudes.

Bear People- We noticed a few of these in the San Antonio area of Texas, but have not really dealt with any of them much. They are more 'beefy' and larger around the chest and shoulder areas. Often the men are bearded with hairy chests and back.

- Orions- While the Draconian or reptilian beings are the most obvious of the dark-natured aliens here on the planet, the true center of power in this corner of the Universe lies in Orion. This does not mean that every Orion, or for that matter as we shall find out, every Sirian or any other kind of Being, is all dark. Every star system is comprised of sometimes millions of planets and each and every one is different. The majority of planets in the major star clusters in Orion have been taken over, however, and do represent ultimate negativity. They are, for the most part, 5th 6th and 7th dimensional and their lessons are based around the struggle of Love over Power. Most of the Japanese are from the Orion star-system, i.e. power vs. love.

The Men from Orion are the agents of what Barbara Clow terms "the big lie"—that Orion has engaged in a program of seeding walk-ins—Orion robots—on Earth.

- A.I./Biomechanical- These beings usually come from Orion and are either bred on Orion or one of the neighboring planets surrounding planet Earth. They usually have less chakras, less depth of the ones they do have, have mechanical actions, but seem almost 'lifeless'. There seems to be 'no life' behind their eyes. Just like in Steven Spielberg's movie *AI* some seek to become human-like or get a fuller complement of soul to become more human. Their search indeed revolves around Love.

This may seem difficult to believe although *Terminator* and *X-Men* style movies abound and are very popular. Sandy confirms, " But mind control goes much deeper than that. The Illuminati-reptilian mind-control projects have produced literally millions of mind-controlled robots in endless walks of life, who are programmed to carry out the Illuminati agenda," and so do Billy Meier's sources.

From a channeling by Peter, Aug. 4, 2004: "Indeed you have come across one of the key elements to what is taking place in this corner of the Universe known as Nebadon, the 6th superuniverse—the fact there is more than one ruling race. There are as many as four ruling races at any one time, and there is a council for the darkside that rules and directs the N.W.O. and the growing control of the population. Reptilians form the majority of this council, and there are those from Orion and Sirian elite, and the darkside itself is represented (the darkside has its own presence so to speak and it is much like the wraiths of *Lord of the Rings* that follow no one except their supreme Lord and ruler).

- Arcturians derive from Arcturus and are very creative, musical, artistic, and very much more directed. For the most part they are both 6th and 7th dimensional beings with very strong immune systems against whatever on Earth may bother others. Their form (atoms) seem densely packed. Sulphur dioxide actually supports their life-form.

- Lyrans (from Lyra) are the Beings who helped set up the Pleiades, and from whom it is said we get our original human form. They are not as mushy hearted as Pleiadeans, but are more directed, and it seems from what we can gather rather angry with the Pleiadeans for their over interference with what has taken place on this planet up until now.
- Andromedans- (see background details in Chapter 4)
- Roach Beings- These entities look the way you would imagine them. They are from the outer Pleiades and are 4th dimensional.
- Praying Mantis Beings- These Beings are very tall look exactly like praying mantises. They are beneficent beings that are 5th dimensional. One Peter dealt with in Dallas is responsible for her husband's dwindling health exactly as we see praying mantises here on Earth 'devouring' their mates. Her 'human' partner seemed very accepting of this state of affairs.
- Sirians seem to be the most populous race on the planet besides the Pleiadeans and group of beings comprised of EIs, Orion robots, and androids and clones. They are the Amphibians/Reptilians/ Saurians—dinosaur types, salamanders, snakes, geckos, chameleons, etc. So many different types and sizes, color eyes, ridges...smooth lizard-like beings, you name it. Some have the sense that something is "wrong" emotionally, for as J describes it they are very much living in the mental realm, not understanding of human emotions. They are arrogant, and often wear full coverage dark sunglasses to protect their sensitive eyes. They are nearly always involved with the power structure where ever they may be. They seem to cluster in the cities, especially the power sites around the planet and seem to like water. They are the yuppies of the world and desperately need to learn some lessons of the heart. They are for the most part 5th dimensional, and their lessons are very, very mental as well. Remember what the Plejarens said through Billy Meier: "Also concerning genetic technology, enormous misuse will occur, because this will be unrestrainedly exploited for the purposes of war, not lastly due to the cloning of human beings for warring purposes, as this was practiced in ancient times with the descendants of Henoah in the regions of Sirius."

An early one Peter met in Arizona was an Ambassador from his part of the Sirius star system. He was very, very mental, it was almost like heart was not in any part of his make-up. He lived off women –Sirius and Orion are the source of the patriarchal domination of this and every other planet they can control. He always had lots and lots of questions, and little or virtually no emotion.

Funnily enough the partner he was paired with in one of Peter's workshops (before knowing full well who he was) turned out to be the rebel leader from his very own star system. She did not like him and could not even stand to be near him, both not knowing who each other were until later in private sessions with Peter. This Rebel Leader was from Miami- could not stand the Ambassador, and was a very, very directed person, although emotions didn't seem to play a huge role in her directedness.

Another Sirian Peter worked with in upstate New York turned out to be a Sirian Queen Bee—one of the hive-mentality groups as Suzy Ward's son describes. She was exiled to

this planet with a younger male who was like a caretaker to her needs after her usefulness at home ran out. She had great difficulty getting out of her queenly role, and sucked energy from everyone around her because she was used to getting her energy from the hive. However, now she was all "used up", and couldn't understand why she was no longer wanted. The thought-form of old age abandonment comes from the Sirian-Orion connection to this planet. The Queen's personal assistant was an open microphone to the Sirian High Command, and Peter's Guidance told them that they were not going to succeed at doing what they came here to do on this planet.

Many other Sirians end up in the military-industrial complex as controllers or workers for the New World Order. Again, Billy Meier's Plejarens: "The irresponsible politicians will unscrupulously exercise their power, assisted by scientists and obedient military forces serving them, who together hold a deadly scepter and will create clone-like beings which will be bred in a total lack of conscience and will be scientifically manipulated to become killer machines. Division by division and devoid of any feelings, they will destroy, murder and annihilate everything...At the same time, the danger could become reality that the human combat machines, the military clones, will gain their independence and under their own management will bring death, devastation, destruction and annihilation to the human beings of Earth and to the planet."

In Colorado Springs, Colorado, we noticed that a huge percentage of the large Christian base there are exactly this kind of being-clones –about 2 million of them in and around that region of the country. We were told that 'underground aliens' were cloning certain people much like they do on Orion. In fact it is the Orion technology being used. There cloning centers are located underground in Arizona, Nebraska, Michigan and Missouri. These are the Stepford-type people of the world, and when specifically cloned for one purpose or mission become, again, the 'Manchurian candidates' who are then unleashed to create the necessary havoc in the world when needed or to be the fall-guy for some assassination plot. A lot of bank and investment bankers are just such cloned people as to are many accounting-type people. The fast-food industry is inhabited by large numbers of AI. Law enforcement, universities, and other such institutions are the centers for spreading the programming to the people, and hence are alive with numerous reptilians, clones and artificial intelligences.

Also in Colorado Springs we noticed the large population of handicapped or physically and mentally challenged people, the clients of Goodwill. In exploring this phenomena in light of what we know we found them to be an example of this using of Earth as a dumping ground for solar rejects from several other solar systems. These are beings sent here as a retraining and revitalizing experience because of their "inability to conform to standard practices and evolutionary progress in awareness on their home planets or systems. There seems to be something in their specific lessons about needing to be taken care of—to learn the lessons of social and environmental cooperation. They don't fit in, literally 'retarded' from going on as it were from their physical, mental, emotional and spiritual growth –environmentally disabled in the most practical meaning of the word.

Again, we've also met countless Sirians who were here as worker bees or drones, and of course, there have always been those who were here to fight against their home planet's agenda. Even in the miniseries *V* about the reptilians here on Earth there is an underground resistance movement among the very aliens themselves.

Some of the 'dinosaur' people have body shapes and personalities that resemble Barney, the purple dinosaur of children's network television. The Power Rangers have always been very reptilian in their 'overform' represented here by their uniform and helmets.



One surprising type of Sirian was the person with the Stegosaurus energy form, the large plates along her already curving spine. This being had fallen off the back of her deck and awoken from her coma as a different person, her back quickly beginning to curve into an arch. It turns out that the Saurian Being had walked into the damaged body (as so many seem to do) because those who had come to do her job previously had not accomplished it. Now the Saurian was being sent to complete the unfinished task. In particular, she was here to work with the horses, an understandable mission for a dinosaur person we suppose. Interestingly she had walked-in at age 55, into the body of a veterinary surgeon *specializing in equine surgery*. She felt herself now to be cold and unfeeling, and could not understand the coldness. Again, the physical memories of the body are still strong even in the newly walked-in energetic form.

Something else we have noted is that 1/16-1/8 of all Negroes are reptilian, and a good portion of Haitians also although not all of them. O.J. Simpson is a reptilian and the reptilians take care for their own –even in the case of murder [this was confirmed to us by someone who met O.J. at a party and personally saw the shape-shifting aspect of his being].

All natural-born Jews are reptilians, although all reptilians are not Jews. The Jewish people seem to be a variant of the Sirian reptilians, smaller and less threatening, again more like a Barney than a T-Rex. As described in volume one, they come from a home planet called Hoova by the Nine in *The Only Planet of Choice*. The Nine say that the Hoovids, or Jews,

have been great civilization builders, and were chosen to seed Earth for their knowledge and seed-influence on civilization. The Hoovid race was also chosen for the implantation of "individuality and determination," and perhaps an ingredient of "tenacity." The Nine say that the difficulties this race brought with them to the planet, however, were in the matters of "obedience and compassion." The Hoovids did not obey the original directives they came with, and have not obeyed ever since. This circumstance is mitigated by the fact that they also do not have enough understanding of, or compassion for, other races.

The Arabs, for the most part, come from Orion, but a smaller less advanced area of the system (hence their relation here to the Jewish people). They are very child-like in their understanding and very, very easily controlled or manipulated. They are the bastard child of the Orions, just as Ishmael was the bastard child of Abraham. It is this archetype that is causing a rivalry among the New World Order since the bastard child now feels left out of what is going on and seeks to claim his rightful inheritance and the power that is due him. We shall speak more of this later on in this volume.

Gargoyles, a central symbol on many New World Order buildings and churches and also a children's cartoon series, come from the astral plane or 4th dimension. They are often termed the 'worker bees' of the New World Order. While in human form they often have hunching or arched backs, often growl, scowl, and collect or buy things such as gargoyle statues to decorate their homes. They are easily picked up by humans as energetic forms, particularly since they like to hang around graveyards and funerals. They have very 'different' personalities, but they do have soul, and some, from our experience, even enjoy watching the *Gargoyles* cartoon series. Peter had one memorable experience of communicating with one that was taking over the body of one of his clients. As Peter tells it, the gargoyle was not a bad 'person' –it was just who and what he was. There was a definite air of sadness to having him removed, even for the host person who had genuinely become 'attached' to the little creature.

A couple of people we have worked with have picked these creatures up, usually at funerals, and the beings have become parasites within the energy form of the human, gradually taking over control of every aspect of the Human until forcing that Soul out all together. People who have picked them up quickly begin to hunch their shoulders, become surly and argumentative, unloving and seek out darker places and solitude. Their energy feels like a gargoyle looks, if that helps explain it at all.

- The Devic Realm Beings include Sprites, Water Sprites, Fairies, Pixies, Elves, Trolls, etc. They of course vary greatly but the fairies and pixies have light, gossamer energy wings, are playful and or mischievous, and men love to abuse their kind of energy if they are female much as they do 'young' angels as well. The men from the devic realm will often seem 'effeminate' though not be homosexual. The Hamadryad described before is a tree spirit that is bottom half tree, top half beautiful fairy-like with wings, has specific tree relation. Gnomes and goblins and other types of devic world beings usually relate to their home planetary peoples who most closely relate back to them -- i.e., the leprechauns in Ireland. The Queen of the Fairies that Peter worked on in Dallas had numerous small fairies flying around her like little fireflies, one even landing and sitting on Peter's shoulder like a phantom Tinkerbell. Another 'wow' experience from a

lifetime filled with learning and wonder. The Queen wore and energetic tiara over her uraeus much like an Egyptian queen, and never been able to wear hats, not knowing why—until she found out why, through Peter.

- The Angelic Realm- These beings range from new angels to Archangels, Dark angels and Seraphim, etc.—most of the newer angels have an inability to fit in, get beaten up by planet Earth because they expect it to be about love and harmony as many of the angelic realms tend to be. The new ones can be naïve, the older ones can be jaded. Men are attracted to female angels and want to control or abuse or horde their energies for themselves. Their energy is usually light, very soft, and often very loving. Most often they seem to be walking three feet off the ground, never quite landing either into their physical forms or onto planet Earth—a situation that can create devastating physical problems for them somewhere along the line. Some have their wings literally clipped by their partners or through harsh life experiences. The higher ones are caring and genuinely concerned, proactive. A dark angel's energy feels just that, dark and very dense. They are usually destructive to others around them. They are here as a part of the Universal healing taking place. Not all angels are as high as or higher than human beings, since many of them have not had the human experience. Many can have extra chakras.

One rare and very unusual type of angelic being we have worked with recently is the very highest of angelic forms much like an arch angel but has 12 heads like something out of the Biblical Revelations.

- Equus- the genus of all modern equines. Have a horsey body energy protruding from the lower spine. Like to wear the hair very long in pony tails.
- Orb Beings- These beings look like balls of energy, have a round body shape, come from an icy planet over which they more hover than move. They have their own protection through their strong energy fields since their energy can be utilized to "zap" other beings as a means of protection. They do have male and female energy orbs, since one we have encountered is a female energy orb living in a male human form. Their lessons are all about balancing this very nature of male and female—positive and negative.
- Others- Mole people look just like you would expect a cartoon-type mole might look like. This is the same for the penguin people, i.e. Danny DeVito as the Penguin in *Batman* and the walrus people as well. A Griffin person looks like a Lion with wings and is more an alien hybrid than a race. Being not quite an animal we wondered if she was a paschat or lion person mixed with a bird tribe as many of these beings were created experimentally by the Anunnaki when creating human beings. Stone replicas of griffins frequently served as gargoyles in the Gothic architecture of the late Middle Ages.

I think we will eventually find that all the hybrid creatures of ancient folklore are actually only alien hybrids not true animals or fictional myths as we once thought!

- The Paschat- The lion people are just like the old TV series *Beauty and the Beast* where the man had a lion-like face. Here in Florida recently we saw a Paschat police

officer, her hair looking just like a mane and her face very, very catlike indeed. A book entitled *The Lion People* explains more about the alien origins of the Paschat. They are very goal-oriented beings, very moral, and have a penchant for biological pursuits and studies. They know more about DNA than almost any other race in the Universe.

- Wookies look like the big furry Chewbacca from *Star Wars*. Even though they are regular size in human form their energy form is huge. The first one we ever dealt with Peter told him people have trouble sitting next to him, and he agreed wholeheartedly – never understanding that people couldn't sit close because they would be in his energy field. The first couple Peter dealt with actually had much to do with the destruction of the Power Crystal at the heart of Atlantis, saving many, many people from continued slavery under the Atlantian Dark Sorcerer warlords. Their energy forms were still radioactively burnt from the destruction and this is what needed healing. The male reproductive organ is very large energetically.
- Ewoks also look very similar in their energy forms to those in *Star Wars*. Their planet is very much as portrayed in that movie (Northern California)—tall trees and lush ferns and big mushrooms to sit beneath. We have found they have a serious allergy to horseradish in any large quantity, but in minute amounts is very supportive to their beings. There seem to be large quantities of them east of Dallas. The one we first dealt with was here on the planet specifically to study fungi and molds. We have also seen one Being who looked exactly like a Jar Jar Binks kind of character.
- One 10th dimensional being we had to deal with, coming from a place where heart and mind are blended into one, had forgotten how to use them 'separately' as they are here on planet Earth. Though she was a world-renowned healer using her mind for visualization, she had a brain tumor on that side of her brain which only the opening of her heart could cure. Come to find out that what she was a 'Galactic Voyager' along the lines of Columbus. She knew how to manipulate creative energies, but had been born into a life of idle richness amongst the wealthy reptilians of Florida and this had led her to forget all about the significance of Heart in all of our lives.

Having lived in Roswell, NM for so many years, and returning there with more advanced 'seeing' skills, it was not surprising to find that 80-90% of Roswell people are alien, a higher percentage than the average 72 percent. Knowing the person who acts as a greeter for these beings at the Roswell "intergalactic portal," as such it is, we now realize that Roswell is very much like an Ellis Island for planet Earth. **This also makes sense of the strong N.W.O. control of the town and the crashes that have supposedly taken place in the area since the testing of the atom bomb at White Sands (which involves another timeline that we shall not go into here in this volume).**

We have found that different alien groups come through different vortices surrounding the planet. In Colorado we noticed the dominance of the female over their male counterparts, almost no matter what kind of being liked to congregate there. We traced many of these predominantly dominant woman types to coming from somewhere in the Antares star system where males are almost subservient, the 'weaker' sex, and where many women are more likely to keep men as pets rather than as partners.

- Other Super Universes- These beings are so unique and indescribable in any human terms. One very high being from another Universe has to live on chocolate (chocolate being a Love substitute) because he cannot get enough Love to support his energy field here, used as he is to getting so much more love at home (the other Super Universe). Another being we have encountered is a Triple or Trinity Being—positive, negative, and neutral entities all connected to one another. The woman had 3 energetic spines fused at the Love, S5, vertebra. She was from the 5th superuniverse, but had an implant that could disconnect her from her home universe energy form if necessary. She had come here to experience what is about to happen in this corner of this Universe.

This is only a partial list of the many, many beings we have worked with since beginning the healing work we do, and since having the 'eyes to see'. Now, everywhere we go we pay attention to the geographical aspects of the types of beings located there and notice the clustering effect of certain races, particularly around energy portals or intense sacred sites or along energetic power lines.

The very real possibility of energy forms connected to holographic human forms here again finds some corroboration in the works of Dr. Michael Newton (*Journey of Souls* and *Destiny of Souls*) where souls about to reincarnate on planet Earth talk of "projecting human forms onto the planet." It also gains veracity from the experiments quoted by Gregg Braden in a program entitled *Healing Hearts/Healing Nations: The Science of Peace and the Power of Prayer*. Braden is the author of *The Isaiah Effect* and *Awakening to Zero Point* who started off as a scientist and engineer, before pursuing these larger questions about life and about the Universe at large.

Firstly, it is Braden's contention that in the past the planet has lost huge amounts of information from ancient spiritual traditions (with the burning of the library at Alexandria we lost at least half a million ancient documents), and that there may have been information in those traditions which could help us understand some of the mysteries of science. In his program, he reported on three very interesting and intensely relevant experiments concerning the very structure of Life itself:

EXPERIMENT #1

"The first experiment was done by Dr. Vladimir Poponin, a quantum biologist. In this experiment, a container was first emptied (i.e. a vacuum was created), and then the only thing left in it were photons (particles of light).

"The distribution (i.e. the location) of the photons was measured and found to be completely random inside the container. This was the expected result. Then some DNA was placed inside the container and the distribution (location) of the photons was remeasured. This time the photons were LINED UP in an ORDERED way and aligned with the DNA. In other words the physical DNA had an effect on the 'non-physical' photons.[Since beings are composed of Light and Sound, these interactions only prove many of the things metaphysicians have been practicing for thousands of years.]

"After that, the DNA was removed from the container, and the distribution of the photons was remeasured again. The photons REMAINED ORDERED and lined up

where the DNA had been. What are the light particles connected to? [The effect of intent on the energies of the Universe –including Light]

Gregg Braden suggests we are forced to accept the possibility that some NEW field of energy, a web of energy, is there and the DNA is communicating with the photons through this energy. [Light connecting within Itself to Light]

EXPERIMENT #2

"These were experiments done by the military. Leukocytes (white blood cells) were collected for DNA from donors and placed into chambers so electrical changes could be measured. In this experiment, the donor was placed into one room and subjected to "emotional stimulation" consisting of video clips, which generated different emotions in the donor.

"The DNA was placed in a different room in the same building. Both the donor and his DNA were monitored and as the donor exhibited emotional peaks or valleys (measured by electrical responses), the DNA exhibited the identical responses at the exact same time. There was no lag time, no transmission time. The DNA peaks and valleys exactly matched the peaks and valleys of the donor in time. [all atoms of the same morphogenetic field are attracted and move in harmony with one another guided by their Higher Forces]

"The military wanted to see how far away they could separate the donor from his DNA and still get this effect. They stopped testing after they separated the DNA and the donor by 50 miles and STILL had the SAME result. No lag time; no transmission time.

"The DNA and the donor had the same identical responses in time. What can this mean? Gregg Braden suggests that it means that living cells communicate through a previously unrecognized form of energy. This energy is not affected by time and distance. This is a non-local form of energy, an energy that already exists everywhere, all the time.

EXPERIMENT #3

"The third experiment was done by the Institute of Heart Math and the paper written was titled: Local and Non-local Effects of Coherent Heart Frequencies on Conformational Changes of DNA.

"This is the experiment that relates directly to the anthrax situation. In this experiment, some human placenta DNA (the most pristine form of DNA) was placed in a container from which they could measure changes in the DNA. Twenty-eight vials of DNA were given (one each) to 28 trained researchers. Each researcher had been trained how to generate and FEEL feelings, and they each had strong emotions.

"What was discovered was that the DNA changed its shape according to the feelings of the researchers: 1. When the researchers FELT gratitude, love and appreciation, the DNA responded by RELAXING and the strands unwound. The length of the DNA became longer. 2. When the researchers FELT anger, fear, frustration, or stress, the DNA responded by TIGHTENING UP. It became shorter

and SWITCHED OFF many of our DNA codes! If you've ever felt "shut down" by negative emotions, now you know why your body was equally shut down too. The shut down of the DNA codes was reversed and the codes were switched back on again when feelings of love, joy, gratitude and appreciation were felt by the researchers.

"This experiment was later followed up by testing HIV positive patients. They discovered that feelings of love, gratitude and appreciation created 300,000 TIMES the RESISTANCE they had without those feelings. So here's the answer to what can help you stay well, no matter what virus or bacteria may be floating around. Stay in feelings of joy, love, gratitude and appreciation!

"These emotional changes went beyond the effects of electro-magnetics. Individuals trained in deep love were able to change the shape of their DNA. Gregg Braden says this illustrates a new recognized form of energy that connects all of creation.

"This energy appears to be a tightly woven web that connects all matter. Essentially we're able to influence this web of creation through our VIBRATION [the very idea with which we began this chapter].

SUMMARY:

"What do the results of these experiments have to do with our present situation? This is the science behind how we can choose a timeline to stay safe, no matter what else is happening. As Gregg explains in *The Isaiah Effect*, basically time is not just linear (past, present and future), but it also has depth. The depth of time consists of all the possible prayers and timelines that could ever be prayed or exist. Essentially, all our prayers have already been answered. We just activate the one we're living through our FEELINGS. THIS is how we create our reality - by choosing it with our feelings, our feelings activating the timeline via *the web of creation*, which connects all of the energy and matter of the Universe.

"Remember that the law of the Universe is that we attract whatever it is we focus on. If you are focused on fearing whatever may come, you are sending a strong message to the Universe to send you whatever you fear. Instead, if you can get yourself into feelings of joy, love, appreciation or gratitude, and focus on bringing more of that into your life, you are going to avoid the negative stuff automatically.

"You will be choosing a different TIMELINE with your feelings.

"You can prevent getting anthrax or any other flu, virus, etc., by staying in these positive feelings, which maintains an incredibly strong immune system.

"So here's your protection for whatever comes: Find something to be happy about every day, and every hour if possible, moment-to-moment, even if only for a few minutes. This is the easiest and best protection you can have."

Again, to put it simply, there is an endless supply of Universal energy out there which is malleable simply by using the way we think and feel to direct it. This is

the true key to planet Earth, and how easy it is for the darkside to manipulate us by holding this secret key away from us all just to use it for themselves.

Being positive and happy as Braden describes it does not mean, however, that one should be unrealistic or under-educated about what is taking place around them or in the Universe. Many people seek to shut out darkness by turning a blind eye to it. Living in the world means being of it as well--walking with your head in the clouds but your feet anchored here on planet Earth. New Agers shun listening to anything about the darkness (the biggest criticism of Peter's work to date), rather than listening and understanding what is taking place and therefore being able to handle whatever comes along. Those who shut a blind eye to reality only do so because they FEAR they are not strong enough to deal with it when it does. The purpose of being here is do to what we came here to do, not ignore it for 'other-worldly' travels. As Peter has said time and again, we earn our spiritual medals by what we do here on Earth.

Vanessa's letter here about the atom bomb (the splitting of the atom/Adam which is the basic element making up Soul) addresses one of the great lies that keeps the truth about planet Earth from coming out –the fact that Soul is not as indestructible as we all feel it is:

"Oh gosh Peter, Am I ever getting flak for this one...(about nukes) but please PLEASE consider it. Use natural laws and you will see what I mean. I was SHOWN Peter...I am just so sick over it all.

"Although nothing is ever lost, it can be altered beyond recognition. It can be altered beyond the ability to again cohere. Souls are NOT immune to this process if they are caught in the middle of this kind of explosion. This can only happen here in the physical and the Evil One WANTS us to believe that soul is indestructible.

"My scientist friend agreed with me when I presented this to him. He was just horrified and kept saying why hadn't he seen this before. He KNOWS even with just his knowledge that this is real. Here is what he has to say about it...

"It is the extremely high magnetic force fields developed by the bomb's explosion, along with the unbelievably intense heat developed that would take the soul apart completely and utterly destroy it. The horrendously strong magnetic fields produced, would take apart even the very particles of the soul.

"This is why ET is so very concerned about us all. This kind of raw power used destructively will damage more than just us. It can affect the entire Universal structure via the electro-magnetic field disruption. It can also effectively 'wipe slates clean'. I don't have all the answers to that one yet but I will be seeking them Peter. But believe me, this is no joke. Scan took me to Hiroshima...Love and Light, Vanessa"

There is only one Soul, just as there is only one Light and Sound of the Creator. We are all individual particles of that Light and Sound, of that Soul. We can either be the 'one' or the 'One and the Many'. Some of us are simply fragments of the whole because of the problems with the creation process affecting this corner of the Universe. No matter what part of all this we are, any one of us can be so damaged as to halt the whole forward progress of

Creation. Like a shepherd returning to find and return the lost sheep, no one moves forward while anyone is left behind. So it is that all souls stop to aid in giving more light and aid to those which have been damaged in the destruction of nay part of the Universe. This is the problem with what has gone on here before. Great disasters, wars of unimaginable cruelty, every type of atrocity that can be imagined, have all brought Creation to a standstill until this darkness causing it can be finally resolved and brought back into balance. Black holes, destroyed planets—the whole reincarnational cycle gets cycled around and around here on Earth with no one moving forward—a bottleneck in all of Creation caused by this spreading darkness.

There is no freedom for one Soul while any other fragment of Soul remains not free. There is no peace while all who are seeking it do not have it. The truth of what a Master is lies in the knowledge of these statements—a master only comes back to serve others rather than remaining in some type of eternal bliss himself. The work must be done and no one gets to rest until it is ALL done. Some may and do, however, ignore their fair share.

Fear makes us not step forward the best. Darkness seeks to separate us one from the other, to make us feel like we are alone, or worse still, that it's 'me against her' or 'us against them.' The problems of mixing all these various races of being on one planet is obvious, they don't get along out there in the Universe, why should they all get along here? It was a grand and wonderful idea, but one that had little or no hope of ever working, particularly as darkness had set up the thought-form of one race being better than another, and so effectively using the Machiavellian strategy of 'divide and conquer' as exemplified in the following article, a reality all of us anywhere in the world won't deny even though the media wants us to. Fear of other races creates genocide and ethnic cleansing, something we see recently going on all around the world.

Pondering The Black Underclass: Not Colin Powell And The Cosbys Fred Reed 2001

"The recent race war in Cincinnati -- which is what it was -- might reasonably lead one to ponder the black underclass, its nature, behavior, crimes, and intentions toward whites. Permit me a few unpleasant observations, inescapable after years on the police beat...

"During the Cincinnati riots, I heard through police channels of blacks pulling white women from cars and beating them. I didn't write about it. If I had quoted my sources, they would have been fired for talking. Without sources, I'd have been dismissed as engaging in racist fantasy.

"But then, on April 23, the columnist John Leo of *US News and World Report* broke journalistic ranks. * He wrote of one white woman (probably the one I'd heard about) who was attacked and beaten. More chillingly, he reported that "Another driver assaulted by the mob was Roslyn Jones, an albino black woman, hit by a hail of bricks, one of which struck her in the head. The attack stopped when someone shouted, 'She's black!'"

"It's racial, people.

"Rioting blacks regularly beat whites. We know about Reginald Denny, kicked into brain damage by gangs of blacks in LA. Similar instances have occurred from Los Angeles to Dade County to Cincinnati. All were quickly buried by the media. On the streets of

Washington I have myself seen whites swarmed and beaten bloody on two occasions—two young Australian tourists walking in Georgetown, for example.

"...When urban blacks surround a car, pull out a terrified woman they believe to be white, and hit her in the head with bricks, they're not playing. They want to hurt, cripple, kill. That's what bricks do.

"The underclass is what we have in the cities. One day it will come out. We won't like it. They are not the nice black family down the street with the two polite kids and a Toyota. They are something very different.

"In the recent Mardi Gras riots in Seattle, gangs of blacks again attacked whites. So many people saw it, and got it on videotape, that the media couldn't quite hide it. For example, blacks attacked a white woman, after which a young white guy tried to help her. They stomped him to death. Press was minimal. Can you imagine the furor if whites had attacked a black woman, and murdered a black rescuer?

"The media, again, are consciously lying about race. It is lying by crafted omission, by artful editing, but it is lying. If the police stop too many blacks on the highway, coverage is national and unending. If the underclass stomps a white to death, a hush follows.

"Examples abound. In Wichita this year, two black men captured five young whites at gun point, forced them to perform various sexual acts on them and each other, of course raped the women, and then killed them all, execution style, except for one woman. Bleeding and naked, she walked through the snow for help.

"Two things: First, the motive was hatred. You can rob people without harming them. The attackers intended to humiliate and kill. Second, note the near perfect suppression of the story. If you heard about it at all, it was probably on the Internet.

"The hatred of the underclass for whites is not new. Neither is the targeting of white women. In the Sixties the rapist and Black Panther Eldridge Cleaver wrote at length in *Soul On Ice* (chapter one), of the underclass black's desire to attack white women. Don't believe me. Read it.

"The foregoing anecdotes are just that—anecdotes. The Department of Justice, however, collects data on crime -- the Uniform Crime Reports, the National Crime Victimization Survey, and so on. The author Jared Taylor analyzed these figures and found that a black is 55 times as likely to attack a white than vice versa, 103 times as likely to rob, 40 times as likely to rape a white woman than a white man is to rape a black woman, and 237 times as likely to gang up on whites to rob them.

"This will be unbelievable to many. But check the numbers for yourself.

"Now, I will be accused of racism for saying these things. All right. I hereby make a proposal to the NAACP: Let's hire a first-line accounting firm to make a study of the figures, and publish both its results and its methods. If I'm wrong, I'm wrong, and will say so. Do I have any takers?

"Unless this stops, we face disaster. One day things will explode.

"...It had better not happen, but it could. Any spark could light it. One day the underclass, rioting, may go into white neighborhoods to stomp and burn. They won't expect resistance, because they have never met it. I don't think Al and Jesse quite know how many deer guns, how many Weatherbys and .223s sit quietly in closets out here. If a mob comes toward a man's home, where his wife and children are, the results will be astonishing. The police will immediately polarize, black versus white. So will everybody else. Government will be irrelevant. And the whole country just might blow up.

"If that happens, God help us."

The fragmentation of the family unit, of the social unit, the pitting of one race against another, of one country against another, will only lead to one thing: The establishment of a New World Order once those who survive such fragmentation are all that is left. This N.W.O. will be a police state, a prison planet, ruled by the elite for the elite, its power going solely to feed the darkness that truly does exist here in this Universe. This ongoing situation has led to the anesthetization of America and most of the countries of the world, for there is no joy left in life unless one is truly blind to all that is taking place:

"There are some things I have never seen anywhere and people don't really understand it- I spent a long time wondering why everyone was so depressed...even when people lit up they always seemed zombie-like and glazed over...what I'm talking about is sort of hard to put into words, but like, every person has their perfect-absolute little universe inside, you know? And since everyone is in development their contained in this thing, it sort of feels like a shape but its really not, it's like the dimensions of a consciousness, and you can always see that when you contrast it to the person's higher-self. I could look at people and its sort of like experiencing a person's evolution because you can see all the "holes" all the parts that will be filled in, and my own shape was very malleable for me. I used to be really good at moving it around, and I was very fast at changing my state of consciousness, its like a thought evoked an energy that evoked a different expression...its harder to explain than I imagined...but I think a lot in contrasts and things that are sort of paradoxical like light and dark existing at the same time. I did all these things because I was saturating energy, and I got to my goal for a few minutes...I say all of this in past tense because the peak of most of this was when I was 15-16. I had a very hard time when I was really little and I had all these things that wouldn't heal, just really dark feelings, and tons of things happened and I got better and better, and I left it aside because I'm in this huge changing thing and its not really the best thing for me to do because I have to learn how to approach those things differently than before. I'm different than before, and I have to keep my feet on the ground, because before nobody understood me and I felt so alone it hurt. It was too much emotion and too much love, I was bursting...

"...but besides that other things that always came naturally aren't abnormal at all, lots of children are sensitive and psychic-ish, and everyone has potential for being sensitive to energy and having lucid projections, the works, its not anything special.

"...pfff, I hope this is helpful, did I answer your questions? I'll clear up some space on my e-mail so you can send me the thing. You have the most interesting job I have ever heard of..."

Love, Luiza

It's an individual experience we're having here on planet Earth, but we are not now nor ever have been alone. Using the experiments explained by Gregg Braden, we can see that all life is connected to Itself where ever that may be, not just to its own home planet or only to loved ones. We cannot hurt another without that invisible energy reverberating like a stone dropped into a pond, and like those ripples hitting the shore, eventually they will wash back over us all. We all feel alone—that is the true nature of how the N.W.O. would have us perceive the world, but it is never so, and people need to know...

A channeling from the ascended Master, Kuthumi, dictated to Mark L. Prophet in *Studies Of The Human Aura*, sums it up best:

"Man's aura is literally a broadcasting station for God's energy and his cosmic rays. Energies of light and the very thoughts of God himself and of the ascended masters combine with the benign thoughts that emerge from the very life plan of the individual and then are beamed or broadcast in all directions into the world of form. Those who are sensitive and can attune with these waves may perceive their nature and their origin, while those who do not understand cosmic law may become beneficiaries of these wondrous energies without ever knowing their source. It makes little difference. We are concerned with overcoming the preponderance of human darkness that is abroad in the world today by literally flooding forth more light through the auras of many souls who shall dedicate their lives as outposts of cosmic regeneration to the planet."

Since we began this chapter with the idea of seeds, we shall also end it with seeds. We ARE all seeds drifting through the Universal Body of the Creator. This concept is expressed in the 'bija', the essence of the very Light AND Sound energies of God that radiate throughout all Creation. As seeds these creational energies are picked up and honed to perfection through the multidimensional talents of the individual before once again being released into the Multiverse of Creation. This is what is illustrated by John Beaulieu in his book, *Music and Sound in the Healing Arts*:

"Bija means 'seed'. The bijas of the chakra energy centers are those 'seeds of sound' that are associated with the element of each chakra...The bija mantras are combinations of these seed sounds that evoke elemental archetypes for healing. There are thousands of possibilities for creating bija mantras...the most potent of all. They definitely belong to no language and are not found in any dictionary. They have no gender and declensions. They are combinations of letters that represent the relationship between the kundalini (life energy) and the Supreme Consciousness (Sacred Sound), and their specific rays (elemental archetypes)...An attempt to understand them intellectually will be futile." (Usharbudh Arya)

The greatest of these sound seeds which provokes the Universal Body of the Creator into action is the HU, sung as a long drawn out HUUUUUUUUUUU...It is the universal sound of the Creator which allows us to go forth as a seed and one day come back as the tree. Try it and see how it works for you.

Chapter 3 The Greatest Lie

" . . . they are not in the condition we expected them to be in order to establish the New World Order. All of them have to be either anesthetized or scared to death before it will work."

--An Atlantean speaking about control of the earthborne people
from *Signet of Atlantis* by Barbara Clow

Now that we have begun to explore the energy forms of what we are and how all this works in the world, let us also take a look at how these very same kinds of energies can also be used against us.

Stephanie Relfe's Mind Control In Films And Computer Games (Metatech.org) helps us begin to understand that the entertainment industry, no matter what is being shown on the screen or said in the words to the music, is one of the most sophisticated control mechanisms used against the average person by the corporate world at the center of the New World Order. In particular, an understanding of this kind of programming and its use of crystal technology can make things more reasonable in terms of how people can suddenly wake one morning and decide to shoot up their school, their place of work, or their immediate or extended family:

Part 1: Mind Control in Computer Games

"Around mid 2000 I started playing the computer game *Caesar*. *Caesar* is a computer game where you get to build an ancient Roman city. It is very complicated and highly addictive. There is something about this game that makes time fly by at an incredible rate, and it is hard to stop playing. I played it for days on end. My mother also played the game - often past the small hours of the morning.

"Later, the same company brought out two other games – *Pharaoh*, where one builds cities in Ancient Egypt, followed by *Zeus*, where one builds cities in ancient Greece.

"The day after that I played *Pharaoh* for about half of the day I was feeling a sick feeling in my body, and a stuffiness in my head, which I intuitively thought came from the game, but I ignored it and kept on going...

"The feeling of being sick was like the feeling I had once when I played *Zeus*. It was, I think, about the third day I played it. I can only describe the feeling as feverish. I got worse and worse the longer I played. I KNEW the game was causing this feeling, but I didn't stop playing. Finally I had to stop - my head was pounding and I felt sure I was going to throw up. However, after Michael laid hands on me and prayed deliverance for me from the game, I got better within a few hours.

"I had never had these problems with *Caesar*, which was the first game that came out. The second game that came out was *Pharaoh*. Playing this game caused me to feel feverish and have nightmares. The third game that came out was *Zeus*. That made me feel much worse than any previously.

"Just before I stopped playing *Zeus* permanently, when my headache & nausea was at its peak, I got the impression of a big black hole opening up that was somehow connecting me spiritually to another dimension full of evil. I felt that I was still connected to that dimension even when I stopped playing. I finally disconnected when Michael prayed to remove all ties from me to the games and anyone/anything connected with the games.

"Is the following related to all this? - Two Computer Gamers Die while playing the same game!

Part 2: Mind Control in Movies

"I had read articles about how different negative and controlling things are secretly placed into movies, etc. by encryption and occult practices. However, I had not personally been aware of this until Michael and I were at the movies and watched a preview of the [Disney] cartoon *Tarzan*. Within a minute of the stupid cartoon & the sound of drums beating, tears come to my eyes. Within a few minutes!!! I know that I'm sensitive, but this was incredible - crying over a dumb cartoon. What were they doing to pull my strings so much???!!!

"Michael and I have always liked movies. The old movies don't seem to do to us what the movies that have been made since around 1998 do (give or take a year or two). There have been a number of movies that have given me a major headache - almost a migraine, plus nauseous feelings. I have NEVER had a migraine outside these movies (and the time I played the computer games described above). I cannot remember which movies did this to me, but they were always very popular, expensive movies. One of these was *Star Wars Episode 1: the Phantom Menace*. The older three *Star Wars* movies were among my favorites, but the *Phantom Menace* gave me a headache (apart from boring me - the Jedi Knights in that movie had no SOUL - they just couldn't project).

"We were getting ready to go to *Star Wars Episode 2, Attack of the Clones*, when suddenly I felt that we shouldn't go. After all, how spiritually destructive is it to see a movie about a bunch of people getting taken over by the dark side of the force? About fifteen minutes after we decided to NOT go, we both came under sever psychic attack - major headaches,

pressure, nausea and tiredness. I used http://www.relife.com/explain_kinesiology.html muscle testing to find out what going on. I got that some Draconians were very angry that we had decided not to go. For some reason, it was in their best interests that we watched that movie.

"I finally felt that I had to write up my experiences after what happened when we went to see *"Scooby Doo"*. We saw a review about it on www.drudgereport.com and felt like going to see it. We took an eight-year-old daughter of a friend of ours with us. After all, it's just an animated cartoon. What harm could it do?

"First of all, we were surprised at how dark and scary it was in places. It is definitely not for five year olds or even eight year olds. It is very interesting that the story so closely matches what many people including David Icke say is going on in the world. A group of tall, skinny, reptilian looking creatures wanted to take over the world. In order to do that they had to possess human bodies so that they could go on the surface of the planet. And their leader had to absorb life force/souls from people in order to achieve his plan.

"We got a very bad feeling when we saw the pyramid and ancient writing [symbolism] in the movie. After the movie, all three of us had a headache [this can often be related to crystal imprints implanted in our person as part of our programming from either this lifetime or those in the past].

"The next day the little girl reported that she got a picture in her mind of a scaly head. Using muscle testing I got that this came from the movie. The next day after that, when going to bed, I felt that I was being psychically attacked. The word "sacrifice" came to my mind. Again, this was in the movie. Michael used muscle testing, and it indicated that there was an energy drain from me to someone high up connected with the movie. Michael had the same. Michael prayed the energy drains off us [using intent] and we both felt better.

"The next day we checked the little girl with muscle testing. This indicated that she also had an energy drain from her to someone connected with the *Scooby Doo* movie.

"At first it seemed ridiculous - all this to do with *Scooby Doo*!!! But then again, if you were an evil entity with designs on the life force of the people of earth, what better vehicle than a movie that will be seen by millions of innocent children, all full of life force????

Post script: "I have had psychic & radionic, etc. attacks after writing various articles before, but I have never felt such a fast and horrible attack as when I wrote the "Scooby Doo will mind control you" article.

"The INSTANT I started to write it, I started to feel dizzy and light headed. The room even spun a bit. Michael felt the same. I could 'see' a very large, dark entity associated with this. Muscle testing indicated that this entity was one of the "principalities" mentioned in the bible. During that day I would get a major headache and feel very nauseous. Michael would pray for me and do hands on healing, and the effect would go - only to return a few hours later. By 10.00 p.m. I felt REALLY sick with a major headache - despite taking a painkiller (which I don't normally do). Michael laid hands on me and started to pray in 'Jesus' name to remove the effects of the principality - and I instantly vomited my dinner up, twice. After that, I felt terrific! Michael felt that somehow the principality affected the energy of the food in my body."

To support what Stephanie is saying, here is the US patent for just such a technology involved with the piggybacking of signals to affect us at subliminal levels:

United States Patent 6,506,148 Loos January 14, 2003

Nervous system manipulation by electromagnetic fields from monitors

Abstract

"Physiological effects have been observed in a human subject in response to stimulation of the skin with weak electromagnetic fields that are pulsed with certain frequencies near 1/2 Hz or 2.4 Hz, such as to excite a sensory resonance. Many computer monitors and TV tubes, when displaying pulsed images, emit pulsed electromagnetic fields of sufficient amplitudes to cause such excitation. *It is therefore possible to manipulate the nervous system of a subject by pulsing images displayed on a nearby computer monitor or TV set.* For the latter, the image pulsing may be imbedded in the program material, or it may be overlaid by modulating a video stream, either as an RF signal or as a video signal. The image displayed on a computer monitor may be pulsed effectively by a simple computer program. For certain monitors, pulsed electromagnetic fields capable of exciting sensory resonances in nearby subjects may be generated even as the displayed images are pulsed with subliminal intensity."

Stephanie also offers this link where more in-depth information on the mind-control programs can be found, Conversations With Research Scientist Initiates: Brain and Technology <http://www.trufax.org/convers/conv4.html>, as well as this quote from that article:

"Therefore, 1995 will be the year where massive doses of electronic mind control, programming, thought intrusion and brain/biogenetic manipulations will commence in grand scale [and chemtrails on a wider scale]. These projects are no longer experimental. They are fully operational, for the 'field testing' is over! The whole arsenal of frequencies will be unloaded on the USA, Australia, New Zealand, Canada, and Mexico as part of Stage 1 of the First Protocol, (to include) Woodpecker, Buzzsaw, Videodrome, Subliminals29, Sonic Pulses, Optical Holograms, Visions, Voices and strange Psychokinetic phenomena. Beware of TV's, computers, movies, radios and phones! Also books, magazines, newspapers, printed advertisements and posters will also contain the encrypted hidden subliminal holograms. Ladies and gentlemen, the Gestalt of the video movie '*They Live*' is here now -- 1995! (dead silence) Any questions?

The Network of Stolen Consciousness, an article used in a previous volume, is the story of one survivor of intelligence mind control programs talking about how the metaphysical and spiritual aspects were manipulated during her programming
<http://www.paranoiamagazine.com/Goobie.htm>.

The following abbreviated information is from a former consultant to the U.S. National Security Agency. It delves deeper into this aspect of Mind Control and gives us a glimpse at how the government-sponsored programs have been gradually 'brainwashing' the populace in preparation for complete instigation of the New World Order's agenda. Once again, notice particularly the use of religion as a controlling factor and remember that one of the primary requirements for joining the Freemasons is belief in a god of some kind, for these type of beliefs are the easiest to manipulate and form a crack through which the programmer can enter one's psyche:

The NSA and Mind Control--Pt. 1 NSA mind control and psyops
http://www.geocities.com/capaliwoda/mc/Abemarf_part_1.htm

"The following was sent to the Mind Control group by Will Filer on July 27, 1999. It offers a new explanation for government mind control. Will has stated to me that he is a former consultant to the U.S. National Security Agency and asked me to post this information:

The following information is an overview of one area of NSA Intelligence Technology and Applications.

TITLE: Subliminal Implanted Posthypnotic Suggestions and Scripts Using Acoustically Delivered and Phonetically Accelerated Posthypnotic Commands without Somnambulistic Preparation in the Subject for Intelligence and Counterintelligence Applications by the United States National Security Agency.

Computer Simulated Subconscious Speech Language
 Applications:

1.Intelligence:

a) Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to gather intelligence, steal advanced technology for US Defense applications. Surveys of citizen's opinions to government events and propaganda. Heavy survey use during times of war, economic strife and political elections. War against drugs. Used to identify investments that have high yield to support clandestine operations. Used to direct field agents without the agents having to carry communications hardware and encryption devices.

2.Counterintelligence:

a) Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to identify intelligence operations; scope, participants, communication methods, and weaknesses in individuals, systems, equipment, or signals that can be exploited. Additional applications include misinformation dissemination, confusing and confounding leaders during critical decision moments, distorting significance of various facts to sway decisions and actions in US favor, behavioral modification of foreign spies to betray their loyalties, self-initiated executions (suicides).

3.Behavior Modification and Accelerated Resocialization:

a) This technology is used to develop and control spies, political candidates, and other public figures through psychological intimidation, fear and extortion.
 b) The NSA uses this technology to resocialize (brainwash) the US civilian voting population into "Giving their lives to Christ" (giving up their personal will and civil rights to the NSA). Each subject is required to maintain a "Personal Relationship with Jesus Christ" (following the precepts of the Bible and doing what is ordered by the NSA). The technology is also used to monitor and optimize NSA employee performance and loyalty...

[**What, in fact, Filer is saying here is that the government is behind not only the promotion of Christianity as a control mechanism over the masses– look at Bush and any other political candidate pushing the Christian agenda, and Freemasonry being termed a religion, but also that very possibly the whole UFO phenomena is nothing more than a government fear and control factor as well since the real aliens are standing right beside you.]

NSA Case History Example Summaries:

- **NSA Initiated Execution to Cover-up in the News:**
A University of California at Berkley student that went into a bar on or around November 27, 1990 took hostages and insisted to the police that the CIA Director talk with him so that he could get relief from the suffering. The young man had sent letters to the president and the CIA but the requests had fallen on deaf ears. After the young man panicked and shot a customer in the bar, a SWAT team fatally shot him, the San Jose police found copies of the letters written to the President referring to people that could "read minds" and that he had learned how they do it. The NSA had been unsuccessfully brainwashing him and had no alternative but to terminate him to assure their security. It is interesting that what was originally broadcast on the news "The gunman was demanding to talk with the Director of the CIA" etc. disappeared quickly (suppressed?) from later news accounts.
- **NSA Initiated Execution to Cover-up in Music:**
Curt Cobain of the musical group "Nirvana" was another victim of NSA brainwashing and was terminated by NSA. Cobain had started writing clues to the NSA activities into his music to communicate it to his music followers. He referred in music to the NSA as the "Friends inside his head". Once the NSA puts on the highest level of brainwashing pain, the subject expires quickly. Cobain used heroin to numb and otherwise slow the effect of the brainwashing.
- **NSA Initiated Executions in Overseas Defense Project:**
Some years back several employees of the United Kingdom's Government working on a top secret Radar Project committed suicide with no apparent penetration by a hostile government, drug abuse or any other commonality other than working in a secured government project. They were not "Staged" suicides (murders) because some of them happened behind doors that could not be opened from the outside. These men were subjected to the same technology and processes that the U.C. Berkley student, the NSA officer, Curt Cobain, and thousands of others have experienced.
- **Musical references of NSA Technology:**
Talking Heads; a music group popular in the eighties, wrote a song explaining the scientific process of the NSA's brainwashing technology in a song called "Wild, Wild Life". The song gave an example of what the audible transmission sounded like at the end of the song (like a tape on fast forward). They mentioned in the song that "They (NSA) talk so fast..." and that the musical group had spent "All their time and money..." unsuccessfully trying to find a place that the NSA would not be able to harass them. The Talking Heads exposed the technology, gave an example of what it sounds like, scenarios of how the NSA might select you for the brainwashing, and the scope of the electronic surveillance system.
- **NSA Counterintelligence Experiments:**
Many experiments were performed by the NSA to determine the conditions and procedures that would be required to turn spies that were trusted by US enemies into assassins that we could invisibly manage. In early experiments, the resulting NSA experimental subjects would get extensive attention in the news because of the horror and unusual nature of the atrocity.

"One example that comes to mind happened several years ago and created much news. A man became obsessed with his son, poured gasoline on him and ignited it. He had

planned to do the same to himself but his desire for survival overpowered the NSA's behavioral conditioning. After he was imprisoned, he spoke about how all of a sudden his mind became clear and he couldn't figure out how he could do this crime. The hypnosis was simply removed and the subject was allowed to sleep so that experts studying the file would not find out anything if the subject would have been subjected to traditional hypnotherapy or other psychoanalytical techniques. Another successful counterintelligence experiment completed with no liability or traceability to the NSA.

"Perhaps ten years ago I read of several elderly people who died of sleep deprivation in Florida. The doctors tried everything they could do but could not stop the sleep deprivation that resulted in a 100% effective termination yield. The NSA had developed the right combination of delivered anxiety scripts combined with muscular tension and delivery schedules optimized according to decreasing post hypnotic durability over time as the subject's health degraded.

"David Koresh of the Branch Davidians spent many hours talking with FBI negotiators about God and the Bible and finally waited for "God" to tell him what to do in the final hours of the siege. The compound probably had numbers of Personal Journals (required for subjects by the NSA during brainwashing) that could lead to questions about how this cult came to this level. Additionally, just like other loose ends the NSA had to secure, "God spoke to them and said to commit suicide" and they did securing another one of the NSA's great experiments in mind control and social pathology.

"A friend of mine, David Sautter and I worked at Singer, Kearfott Division, producing government weapons where we worked under a multi-tier security system; Company Security, FBI, DIA, and at the top of the ladder watching the watchers; the NSA. I discussed the NSA's technology with Dave and a few months later, I heard he had committed suicide inside of a locked room. This theme should be familiar by now and the details of the case will be destroyed or rewritten by NSA influences to preserve national security.

"...Currently, the NSA has many subjects in the field (our society) that need only a series of "triggers" (carefully constructed posthypnotic scripts) to send them over the edge and on a mission to kill. The NSA calls them "Shooters on a Shelf". A recent example was Russell Eugene Weston, Jr. that went on a shooting spree at the Capitol around July 26, 1998. He was diagnosed with schizophrenia, had delusions that he had an affiliation with the CIA or FBI and thought a radio-tracking device was planted in his tooth [shades of *12 Monkeys*]. He was a product of NSA brainwashing. He did not have the ability to recognize the advanced technology even though he knew that "someone" (CIA, FBI, etc.) was communicating with him and that this communication ability spanned across the USA leading him to believe that he had a tracking device planted on him. Because of the real effects of the NSA hypnosis treatments, he therefore reasoned that the schizophrenia medication would not help and so he quit taking it. This was a man desperately trying to alleviate the suffering the NSA inflicted on him.

"Through the years, I have met thousands of people that have been brainwashed into Christianity to a level where God tells them what to do in their minds (described as a gentle voice by victims) and they mindlessly obey. Yes, they have "Friends inside their

heads" also. It appears the Biblical Anti-Christ in the Book of Revelations has arrived and is convincing many subjects that Jesus is back on earth and directing them.

NSA Behavioral Modification Procedure:

1. The following procedural outline documents typical techniques, processes, explanations, and definitions of the National Security Agency's Behavioral Modification Procedure using Subliminal Implanted Posthypnotic Suggestions through acoustically delivered phonetically edited language elements combined into scripts without somnambulistic preparation in the subject.
2. In simpler terms, the subject is unknowingly given hypnosis while the subject is completely awake and is tortured and punished with this hypnosis into a predetermined behavior by the National Security Agency. The behavior is usually extremely religious, is called "reborn" by the church, with the subject's life-long goal of "a personal relationship with Jesus Christ".

ABSTRACT -- Behavioral Modification:

1. "The NSA's behavioral modification process starts with identification and qualification of the subject. The NSA used to choose subjects based on the subject's net present value to the agency in public visibility, financial resources, political clout, or other intelligence and counter-intelligence reasons. Additional considerations are given to minimizing security risks of exposure, the subject's posthypnotic suggestibility index, the subject's intelligence and reasoning ability, moral and superstitious beliefs, and the subject's social status and the weakness of the subject's primary support groups (family). Now a recent report referenced in the March 26th Business section of the *Orange County Register* from the National Sleep Foundation reports that 40% of Americans are experiencing sleeping problems. This news could indicate that the NSA is broadening its influence to the greater public. As explained below in this document, the NSA always starts its behavioral modification process with REM Deprivation.
2. "After selection, the subject is subjected to long periods of REM Sleep Deprivation and reinforced torturing posthypnotic suggestions that will breakdown the subject's will, confidence, self-reliance, and moral values. Meanwhile, the subject is increasingly isolated from their familiar and trusted peer groups causing the subject to experience depression, apathy, and ultimately social and financial failure.
3. "Typical post-hypnotic induced delusions reported by subjects are tingling in various areas of the body, which are thought to be resulting from microwave beams. Hearing ticks thumps or cracks from walls, ceilings, clocks, lights, etc. Beliefs that the subject's neighbors are conspiring against them, or that the subject is being followed. Sometimes subjects believe that the various perceptions, feelings and experiences are the result of "Implants" in their body. It is important for the subjects to understand that the NSA controls this technology from nuclear-hardened underground shelters and the neighbors next door have nothing to do with the subject's experiences. Nobody has the time or inclination to follow a subject around with a microwave gun to tickle various parts of the body. We are saturated with microwaves all the time from television stations, communication satellites, etc. and yet we do not have any symptoms because microwaves do not have the ability to trigger localized synaptic responses in our brains. Furthermore, when the subject is in a room surrounded by several people, and the

subject is the only one experiencing the "thoughts", tingling feelings, etc., then obviously a delivery method is being employed that affects only the subject; high-speed acoustic delivered hypnosis.

[This is reminiscent of the Atlantean technology of control outlined in Barbara Clow's *Signet of Atlantis*: "All of us have been conditioned like laboratory animals. As for me, I was first conditioned by television. I watched it for hours as a child. The sex and violence caused strong destructive feelings. Later, the educational system taught me that spiritual feelings are imaginary. Then when I studied to be a scientist, I was conditioned to fear anything nonscientific—anything on the Earth that is not controlled."]

4. "After a while, the subject has an emotional breakdown and a new support group is built around the subject. *The new support group is typically a church with doctrines centered in the Bible but the NSA also uses cults and other social groups.* The NSA prefers Christian churches because the doctrines allow "God or Jesus to speak directly to the subject" and the negative reinforcement can be attributed with Satan and the positive rewards can be considered to be blessings from God thereby masking the NSA's technology and processes. When the NSA uses other relationships without in which the subject experiences a religious awakening and "Gives their Life to Christ" and the NSA achieves total control of the subject.

5. "The subject is slowly released from the damaging uncomfortable hypnosis and it is replaced with positive rewarding hypnosis as "God and Jesus works in their life". Soon, the subject has complete loyalty to Jesus (AKA: NSA) and will do anything on command from Jesus (NSA).

6. "The subject is required to give daily status reports in the form of prayers in the privacy of their home, office, or car where the NSA's electronic surveillance system captures and sorts the prayers by "Keywords". The NSA then delivers additional hypnosis in the form of punishments or rewards or directs the subject accordingly to "God's will". If the subject resists the NSA's instructions, additional punishments are inflicted on the subject.

7. "The subject is institutionalized in this system where any nonconformance committed by the subject are watched, critiqued, and reported on through prayer *by other "Christians"* to the NSA. Thus, the new church peer group acts as a behavioral reinforcing mechanism that will bring any of the subject's problems to the NSA as they have been trained themselves (this is similar to the Nazi Gestapo of World War 2 and other communist approaches).

8. "A subject that has successfully completed the NSA's behavioral modification program lives out the rest of their mediocre life *in service to Jesus* (NSA) and never causes any waves in the church or news media for fear of reprisal from the NSA. The subject's lives are relatively unproductive because their focus is on their "Life after death" and not what they accomplish while they are alive. They avoid "worldly activities", and usually are confused and disjointed in rational thoughts and concepts. For instance, they don't believe in anything that is not in the Bible, i.e. dinosaurs, evolution, space travel, even though they ride on airplanes and watch television both of which are not referenced in the Bible."

Even Stephanie Relf relies on her religion to free herself from the power of the control she sees as the antithesis of God, not realizing that she has simply instituted one level of control for another. Thus the technique is to allow just such a thing to happen: to let the person feel like they are escaping when they are simply moving to a deeper and more effective method—the proverbial jumping out of the frying pan and into the fire. Freemasonry and Mormonism, the two darkest forces currently on the planet have simply taken many of these same control methods and raised them to new levels of subtlety and effectiveness, much like they have done with their temple technology in working to control the people.

The nature of Power is that 'ultimate power corrupts ultimately'. This is the story of all of us really when we watch the lives of the rich and famous and wish we were just like them—most often reptilians inhabiting those roles. Everywhere we go, we see the people who are attracted to the halls of Power simply to be around it and feed off its excess energies, even if it means giving their own energy in the process. These are the ones we call 'reptilian wanna-bes', for all they desire is to be 'in power' or near the power in charge.

The opposite side of this coin is what Peter has said to so many of our clients over the past few years: co-opted into using their abilities for the wrong purpose in past lives, particularly as Edgar Cayce relates, in Atlantis, this is the Lightworkers of today who are now afraid to stand centered in their own power and take hold of the proverbial 'Ring of Power' and use it for the good of all. They are afraid that it might once again bring about their downfall. That is what we refer to as 'not stepping up to bat'. How can one hit a home run if one doesn't even step up to the plate?

Saint Germain explains some of the various types of power and their ramifications in *St. Germaine on Alchemy: Formulas for Self-Transformation* by Mark & Elizabeth Prophet:

"Now, Power has taken many forms: abuses have marred its use, whereas virtue has enhanced it. Tyrants have exploited it, and politics and religion have been molded around the star of Power blazing in the firmament of society.

"The primary types of Power are physical, mental, emotional, and spiritual energy in various forms. There is electrical, chemical, nuclear, elemental, and cosmic power; and there is temporal power, consisting of social influences and mass pressures, governmental and religious authority. Meanwhile, karmic power affects everyone's status, attainment, and progress.

"All Power is interrelated: some is stored, some is static, some is dynamic and subject to a rapid decay rate. All Power is subject to two primary qualifications under the classification of relativity: divine and human, or cosmic-universal and material-transitory.

"The Maltese cross, emblem of my dedication to the cause of freedom, is a balanced thought-form which may be used to illustrate the qualifications of Power. As many realize, a cross symbolizes the meeting of two planes of consciousness—the horizontal bar representing the plane of the human consciousness, the plane of the ego, and the vertical bar representing the energies of God descending from the realm of Spirit into the quadrants of Matter.

"The center where the two lines intersect is the point (orifice) where the energies of heaven are released to the earth; and in truth, it is at this point—which is actually the point of the qualification of Power—that great alertness must be maintained by all who use Power in its many aspects, including its organic and inorganic forms [The sacred site where the energies from above meet the telluric forces of the Earth].

"The Power of speech itself—the Power in the spoken word and the Power of the Word, whether released by a pen, edict or sword—changes the course of history and alters the lives of those affected by its release. Whatever its subsequent use or abuse, the tangled threads of Power have always flowed, symbolically and actually, from the orifice of the cross. The Maltese cross is a symbol of perfect balance—both in the alignment of the four planes of Matter (and the four cosmic forces thereof) and the inner and outer expression of God's Spirit within the souls of his own.

"As such, the Maltese cross illustrates the drawing forth of Light's energy and consciousness from on high (through the north arm) for the manifestation in the world of form of God's omnipotence, omniscience, and omnipresence (through the west, south, and east arms respectively). And, as we shall soon see, in this cosmic interchange between God and man the Universal Light is beamed forth "as above, so below" to the right, to the left and in the center in perfect equilibrium of Power, Wisdom and Love.

"Blessed ones, it is easy to complicate that which is simple, but it is often most difficult to simplify that which is really complicated. This I shall attempt to do for you in this study. Bear in mind that when a child first begins the study of arithmetic, he is dealing with simple sums and the concrete; in his world of counting things he can little conceive of the intricate threads of logarithms and abstract equations.

"Man should, then, realize that the perfectionment of the soul in God must take into account the training of the child-man and the fact that so-called cradles of 'negation' (e.g., compartments in the world of form) have been created as classrooms or schools of soul testing where transmutation and noble changes can be effected that will result in an expansion of the flame of freedom, raising every son of liberty into the totality of his identity and divine manhood.

"In simplifying the understanding concerning the release of Power, it will be shown that the bodies of man, four by definition, are receptacles of that Power. Thus his physical, mental, emotional, and etheric 'sheaths of consciousness' are recipients of the charge of Power that is released through the electronic pattern of the Maltese cross.

"For the purposes of this study, it is best that we consider the dawn, the beginning of each day, as the arbitrary point of origin for Power's release [as with rising sun passing through the window of Dzibilchaltun to ignite the grid system point of the standing stone], when self-conscious awareness once again floods the altar of individuality and men begin again to think and to perceive. For this, too, is an employment of Power, but one which is often abused by neglect.

"Few today are aware of the degree of Power which God has conferred upon man through the gift of consciousness. Few are aware that they possess *the Power of focalization and intensification in the proper exercise of their attention through individual consciousness*;

nor do they realize that the interpretive and discriminatory action of the God Self enables them to take firm hold of the reins of Power, to be in control of their lives, and to be less distracted by the social and karmic responsibilities that are daily thrust upon them."

Self-Dominion, Your Reins of Power

"...The statement made of old "He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city" should be understood. Were it so, more adepts and masters would arise in every generation to take the reins of dominion over themselves and their worlds.

"It is an act of utter compassion for universal Law and for universal Love for you to obtain dominion over the finite self. When this happens in your life, and happen it shall as the Law is made known, you will realize that you cannot remain a novice and still be a master [the fear of the responsibility of taking hold of these reins of power]. Although you live in the plane of the human consciousness, you must not be subject to its depredations.

"Inasmuch as the world is filled with idle minds, and "idling minds," even when housed in a dedicated consciousness, are often tools of the sinister force ("the devil's workshop," as they say), it behooves the student of deeper Truth to recognize that he alone can and must govern his own world through the right use of Power."

A fitting phrase since the channelings by Ceanne DeRohan from the Creator Son and Infinite Mother Spirit of this Universe, Enjliou and Callia, are called *The Right Use of Will* series.

Paul Twitchell addresses the same issues in one of his letters from *Letters to Gail III* entitled Fate in Your Life:

"You are limited only by your uncontrolled imagination *and lack of attention to the feeling of the wish fulfilled*. When the imagination is not controlled and the attention not steady on the feeling of the wish fulfilled, then no amount of prayer or piety or invocation will produce the desired effect [the failure of most self-help works]. When you call up at will whatsoever image you please, when the forms of your imagination are as vivid to you as the forms of nature, you are master of your fate. By identifying yourself with your wish fulfilled you become it."

Everyone and everything gets co-opted by the lust for Power. It has happened to us all at one time or another, as outlined once again in Edgar Cayce's work on Atlantis. The media comes with its own set of ego challenges since being on TV and/or radio makes one a celebrity, and in this day and age actual accomplishment places a long distant second or even third to being 'a TV or radio personality'. Over the years this has become true of many people in this 'conspiracy' business as well, not the least of whom is David Icke. David, though having done much to enlighten people, has the greatest arrogance of all in thinking that he alone can save the Universe. The competition in the UFO/Conspiracy field is fierce and egos are strong, almost as bad as the healing field, as Peter has found out the hard way.

Art Bell, the late-night talk show host who discusses the paranormal, was in the right place at the right time to fill a niche for those interested in conspiracy and aliens. He never did seem to have a genuine interest in anything except his own promotional activity. Being

neutral [St. Germain's idling minds] in this battle of 'good' against 'evil' doesn't work because neutral people can still be used against those working for the good. There is no Intent when sitting on the fence.

"Art Bell is now on their side Linda—seems funny, but they infiltrate everywhere and everyone. Wow... now THAT is interesting!! A small group of us splintered away from the Fantastic Forum (where a group of some 600+ art-o-philes had gathered after his last "retirement") because we could not stomach the "fan club" type atmosphere. When Art returned to the air the way he did...I was convinced, and so were others, that something had been rotten for some time. Much too long to write about, but apparently you have another major piece of the puzzle. We know he sold out, but are not sure of the reasons behind it, unless it is the usual one...money. I think there is something much darker behind it all...However, Art is still a gifted interviewer and I very selectively listen to his programs as...when he has the right guests...it can still be very interesting and informative. However more and more a different kind of guest is infiltrating and definitely a whole different tone about Art himself. I've been listening to him since 1994 and still remember when he was truly on his own journey for truth. Not any more. Mind-blowing to hear your confirmation of this...I would like to know more from you and anything you say would be held in strict confidence. :-) Linda"

While many have requested that Peter be on such programs as Coast-to-Coast and Jeff Rense's radio show, their requests have always been denied without explanation. So too with a number of TV shows pertaining to the subject. Those people in power want us to remain ignorant of the truth and so their agenda holds sway over truth and what the people need. Only those who raise more questions than they answer are allowed to fill the vacant media airwaves.

Besides the Freemasons, the Mormons are the other darkest force on the planet, the New World Order always having had both a political and a religious arm to their major drive for control. These excerpts from one of Peter's more recent articles puts this connection into perspective:

The Mormon-Masonic Connection

"The link between Mormonism and Freemasonry is key to understanding the two sides of the New World Order, for always there has been a religious and a political aspect to the hydra-headed nature of this monster.

"Freemasonry had long been a powerful political influence on the stage of world affairs prior to its emergence from underground in the early 18th century England, and its influence has only grown since then under one guise or another.

"The religious 'swordarm' of the New World Order though took a major shift in the early 1800s. The 'new' Holy Roman Empire that had controlled religious thought for more than a thousand years was disbanded in 1806 by Napoleon after having waned in power from its inception under the Merovingian king, Clovis. Although the Vatican still held sway over millions of Catholics, it too had many weaknesses and was a religion for an old era, not for the approaching 20th century that was so crucial to the New World Order's plans.

"The timing was perfect. In the emerging New World of the Americas, a young Joseph Smith (1805-44) had just set out on his mission with his newly created Church of Latter-day Saints—the Mormons.

Mormonism and Masonry

"Masonry in the Church had its origin prior to the time Joseph Smith became a Mason. In fact, by the end of 1832, Joseph Smith had welcomed many new bretheren into the Church *who had already been deeply involved in Masonry.*

"It was at the instigation of John C. Bennett, George W. Harris, John Parker, Lucius Scovil, as well as other Mormon Masons residing at Nauvoo, and certainly with the approval of the hierarchy of the Church, that the institution of Masonry commenced in the area.

"Joseph's rise in Freemasonry was so meteoric, even angering other Masons because he wanted to reform archaic Masonry and the traditions they had been following.

"In only a few short years, five Mormon Lodges were established in Nauvoo, several others in the planning stages, and a Masonic Temple constructed. The total membership of Mormon fraternal bretheren was over 1,366. Jesse C. Little once testified:

"The Angel of the Lord brought to Mr. Joseph Smith the lost key words of several [Masonic] degrees, which caused him, when he appeared among the Brotherhood of Illinois, to work right ahead of the highest and to show them their ignorance of the greatest truth and benefits of Masonry." (in Durham)

"As Dr. Durham, Jr., says, "...I believe that there are few significant developments in the Church, that occurred after March 15, 1842, which did not have some Masonic interdependence."

"...I am convinced that in the study of Masonry lies a pivotal key to further understanding Joseph Smith and the Church...The many parallels found between Mormonism and the Masonry of that day are substantial: conferences, councils, priesthood, temples, anointing with oil, the issuance of licenses, certificates for identifying fellow workers [called temple Recommends by Mormons], elders, high priests and even the Book of Law...[plus] things Egyptian, the new revelations of suns and moons, governing planets and fixed stars [while] unique at that time to Mormonism were commonplace in Masonry.

"...But more importantly, I suggest that enough evidence presently exists to declare that the entire institution of the political kingdom of God, including the Council of the Fifty, the living constitution, the proposed flag of the kingdom, and the anointing and coronation of the king, had its genesis in connection with Masonic thought and ceremonies. It could not be coincidence that all of these concepts had their counterparts within Masonry in the day of the Prophet Joseph Smith." (Along with running for President of the United States, Joseph Smith also had himself ordained King on Earth.)

"Masonry literally transformed Mormonism. It may, in fact, have created Mormonism. The legend of the Secret Doctrine handed down from Adam is elaborated upon in lecture form in the ceremonies of the 13th, 14th, and 21st degrees of Masonry, and bears a remarkable similarity to Mormonism. The legend was in American Masonic print by 1802; and by Joseph Smith's time many publications had made the legend popularly disseminated. It is

with the story of Enoch in the recounting of this legend that the remarkable resemblance to Joseph Smith and Mormon history become disconcertingly clear. As Dr. Durham, Jr. said in one of his presidential addresses,

"The parallels to the legend [of Enoch] of Joseph Smith and the history of Mormonism are so unmistakable that to explain them only as coincidence would be ridiculous."

"It wasn't long before the Nauvoo Lodge of Masons had more members than all the other Illinois lodges together. If they had been allowed to continue, it appeared that the Mormons would have taken over Masonry. It is said that, unwilling to have Joseph Smith eventually take over as Grand Commander, the Masonic hierarchy expelled the Mormons.

The Temple

"As the finest example of Atlantean temple technology in existence at the time, the impressive Mormon Temple sits not just at the heart of Salt Lake City's Temple Square as the technology demands, but seemingly in the heart of the North American Mormon culture that stretches north, south, east and west from that point. The seven major temples of the Church stretch north to the province of Alberta in Canada, and south to Tempe, Arizona, in a backwards "S" pattern that is represented by the seven stars portrayed on the stones of the western face of the main temple in Salt Lake City.

"Around the temple, Brigham Young had his followers build extensive irrigation projects to serve as the canals in the original Atlantean 'templ-ate'. The center was organized, and ready for the growth and expansion that would inevitably follow.

"Today, Salt Lake City is the center of a metropolis with more than 1.2 million people and growing fast. It is the capital of Utah, the Beehive State, said to be indicative of the Mormon work ethic, but in fact a mystical reference to the bee and the hexagonal shape of the hive itself. It was a most hallowed creature to the Merovingian kings, and its use by the Mormons suggests some link or understanding to the hidden lineage of Jesus, which forms a central theme of New World Order organizations.

"The importance of the temples in the Mormon religion, as Decker and Hunt say, is that while Mormons believe that the "Prophet" is the link between man and God, *"the Temples are the link between man and godhood* [that meeting place of the x and y axis St. Germain speaks about]. *Only in the temple can the Mormon gain the secret knowledge and perform the occult rituals that allegedly bridge the chasm from human finiteness to eventual godhood.*"

"Joseph Smith once made a comment referring to the Mormons as being "more Jewish than the Jews," probably because he and subsequently the Mormons, were very much in touch with the mystical teachings of the Kabbala. In Barbara Clow's work, *The Pleiadean Agenda*, she states that in her research she has found that the Magi, the secret order of mystics responsible for the word "magic," go back to the ancient days of Earth, and can be traced all the way back to early Christianity through the Gnostics, the medieval mystics, reformation Protestants, Quakers, and various spiritual groups in early New England, as well as *through the early days of the Mormons.*

"In the Mormon temple wedding ceremony can be seen the direct link our churches and temples have to the original 'Houses of God' that were the temples of ancient Sumeria as

talked about in Zecharia Sitchin's work. In order for the bridegroom to get through to the Celestial World, she must be brought through a veil, symbolic of the veil or barrier that surrounds the earth and that separates us from the knowledge of the higher worlds. This is also referred to as The Veil of Isis, the Veil of Maya or illusion, or simply as "parting the veil" between the planes.

"In Egyptian Magic, this is the veil that blocks the new-born child's earthly body, the AB, from remembering his true self (the KA) and the higher worlds. This is the veil which must be lifted to enter the 'heavenly' kingdoms at the moment of birth.

"Inherited from Joseph Smith's Masonic affiliation, the bride-to-be in the Mormon wedding ceremony is required to repeat various signs and blood-oaths in order to move through the process of going from one level to another, just as though she were being initiated. In each room or world there are little dramas to be acted out by the wedding attendees, just as with the Masonic initiations. According to the Mormon version for the bride, the only way to get through to the higher worlds is by Celestial Marriage to the husband who "knows" you and will pull you through the veil to the other side, grasped at the five points of fellowship exactly as described in the Masonic rituals. This is a hand-me-down, not just from the ancient mysteries, but is a direct link with the Hierogamous, the symbolic 'marriage to the Gods'. In these Celestial Marriages the temple virgins or "brides of the Gods" were rubbed with oil and blessed with frankincense and myrrh in order to raise their vibrations, and then were "pulled through" to the fourth-dimensional area at the top of the temple by the god, to lay waiting on the bed provided.

"Durham mentions a letter that Heber C. Kimball wrote to Parley P. Pratt in which Kimball states:

"Brother Joseph says Masonry was taken from the Priesthood, but has become degenerated...We have the true Masonry."

"The philosophic and more reflective Masonic scholars have always believed that the symbols embodied in Masonry were indeed the ancient Mysteries coming from remote antiquity.

"The Mysteries were said to be traced back through the Hermetic Philosophers, through Plutarch, the Cabala, the Pythagoreans, the Magi of Media, to Babylon, to Chaldea, and Egypt...And as these Mysteries came down into the modern institution of Masonry—the 12th and 13th centuries AD (through the Knights Templar)—they had experienced so many progressive alterations that there remained only an imperfect image of their original brilliancy...My assumption is that Joseph Smith believed he was restoring Masonry's original pristine brilliancy, *and that he was recreating the Mysteries of the ancient priesthood.*"

"Instead of pillars at the front of the temple as existed at Solomon's Temple representing the doorway or pillars of heaven, the front structure of the Salt Lake City Mormon Temple is built as three seemingly giant columns, each aspect resembling an obelisk—the power collectors and disseminators of the Egyptians. The center column is the highest, and is capped by the golden statue of the angel Moroni pointing his trumpet off into the heavens. The similarity here is to the three pillars or paths on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life where the central path or pillar is also the highest.

"Aprons are worn by Mormons during ceremonies just as they are in Freemasonry.

"There are about 50 Mormon temples in existence throughout the world, and in them vicarious ordinance work is performed in which Mormons of certified faithfulness act as proxy for dead ancestors, and these infamous marriages between devout Mormons are consecrated "for time and all eternity." Mormon worship centers that are not temples but chapels, can be converted to temples upon the drop of a hat if necessary, thus increasing the levels of personal and psychic energy they can harness, and helping to create the New Jerusalem prophesied, here in the United States as the New World Order's Great Plan comes to fulfillment."

Peter has spoken of his past life in aiding Joseph Smith to form the Mormon Church and he knows the truth behind the being known as Joseph Smith: "Joseph was one of the greatest channelers of high-level information who has ever lived upon this planet. That is why he knew and was able to rise so fast in Freemasonry for he knew the spiritual principals on which Freemasonry is based, though not for the right purpose.

"Joseph was also a brilliant and charismatic man, and deeply spiritual if somewhat naïve, a man who came to the planet to do something good at a time when it was sorely needed. Unfortunately, Joseph and I and most of the others got carried away with the Power we gained through the religious fervor of the age and of the Church. The women, the sex, the greed, the ego rising and taking us each away from our original intended goal.

"Joseph was the spark that got the fire started, but Brigham (the reincarnated St. Paul who made Christianity what it is) built Mormonism into the bonfire that is threatening to engulf all other religions in many different parts of the world."

It was Joseph's ego that got in the way of him doing what he came here to do, just as it does for most of us as well. Ego are the self-defense mechanisms we use to defend ourselves from attack, the weaknesses that often push us into doing things we perhaps normally wouldn't do. When we own who and what we are, knowing the truth about these things that has never been told before, then ego will not be necessary for we will stop trying to be the perfect humans we are always told we should be, and be our own true legitimate selves—Soul learning Its lessons in the hardest place in the Universe.

In the following channeling by David Coyote this is expressed as "Fear of True Self Knowledge Caught in Illusions built by EGO."

"Dearest Children of Mu, Children of Light,

"WE come this day bearing messages of GOOD WILL - for it is through sincere Intention to Redeem One's Self, the center of the petal of the lotus, a radiant heart so brilliant no-thing separating one from the GreatIAM within can exist. For in that magnificent One-Ness with all that lives, that moves, that breaths - one finds freedom. Freedom to unfold from human shells, now grown weary of carrying baggage and burdens no longer needed. WE say this day: Set down your human suffering. Breath Loving Joy into the world of Self, and in so doing "raise the vibration" of your BE-ing-ness to extend Joy outward into the World of Others. WE speak, so often, a sameness in our message, our words, the energy WE stream forth as a Collective Unit of expansion to Human Mind which expands the Human Heart to grasp qualities of BE-ING, which can and DO change the World of Man.

"The World of EGO is oftentimes a miasma of confusion. Messages to assert one's self will to control, to dictate, to play God with others - assuming a posture of OmniPresence that belongs only to the GreatIAM presence within.

"Yet, hearts so closed to the Inspirations now inpouring upon the Human Plane listen not, hear not - for ears of the Heart are closed and obstructed. Old wounds, old hurts, old beliefs pile one onto the other (like upon like) creating "road blocks" to the senses of Truth. For in deepest heart, all KNOWING resides - constantly speaking, streaming forth its WISDOM—yet this stream falls aside at each block, never reaching the heart of the One Held Captive...

"Small selves scream for acknowledgment. They cry for LOVE. In ways often times confounding to those of more civilized conditioning. Yet, each is destined to find its ONE-ness, its Holiness—even in the bleakest of circumstances. For as the Sun streams forth, as the Moon reflects, Light and Love DO descend in each moment - a constant never ending stream surrounding and encasing the ALL. Every cell, every atom, every molecule of ALL things are LOVED.

"The capacity of one to KNOW love, to express LOVE through the bodies (physical, emotional, mental, egoic and soul-ar) is KNOWN to us, as WE see conditions unraveling, unfolding by natural process.

"Many ask to enter our hallways of LIGHT -- and as given in the past and sent forth again, a portal appears for everyone. It is held open by the collective LOVE, in expression through the Hearts Now Joined to that VAST Consciousness of Unconditional Love...It is by FREE WILL one enters the doorway to Living LOVE. It is by conscious effort, founded upon sincere intent that one takes steps into our midst. For WE live in your Hearts and in your Minds (as correspondences to the Heart and Mind of the Great IAM)—yet oftentimes you see US not, you hear US not. This faulty listening or hearing is self-created by those, who know you to be wavering in INTENT, *as diversion to Plan and Purpose*.

"Seek to clear the SELF of obstructions - for true to LAW, if you harbor negativity in its many forms within the Heart, within the Mind - you draw it to you and become an unwitting pawn in the interplay of Light and Dark, as the Great Mother Earth seeks to turn upon herself into the LIGHT. Give birth to your SELF this day by allowing one's SELF to connect to the GreatIAM Presence within. Grasp the sacredness of life, for without it, YOU exist not. Denial of the SELF leads to denial of ALL.

"WE have spoken of conditions which exist in some, wherein the EGO whispers its desire to lead, to control, to assume the IAM Presence of the ONE Much Greater than the small self. Some listen to its whispers and act out foolishly - seeking to assert self-centered will upon another (be it one or many - a spouse, a family, a business entity, a community or nation). This cycle of LEARNING what is "of the small self" and what is "of the IAM Presence" is ending. Those who LEARN, absorb and congeal the teaching of that which is greater than the small self, move through the personal portal into personal ONE-Ness with the True Self (Higher Self as is popularly named in this time). Much goes forth as to the geometric configurations of bodies, of timed mechanisms of breath, muscle relaxation, visualization of body alignments, and such. WE say, these tools are for SELF AWARENESS for if you know NOT the self, you know not GOD. For the GREATIAM within (which is oftentimes named

GOD) is found, is expressed through the SELF. If you know NOT of the God within, you can not KNOW it of Others.

"Seek today to find and hold the IAM Presence within Your Hearts. Open your ears to LISTEN as Plan and Purpose stream forth in a never ending conversation within - providing ALL answers to ALL questions, giving forth ALL Knowledge. It is at your fingertips for the asking. Yet, so many ask not out of paralysis of movement, of change.

"FEAR NOT CHANGE - for you change constantly. Your atomic structure changes with every breath. Your bodies change constantly. Your feelings change constantly. Your thoughts change constantly. IF you allow change to exist, change occurs - for good or for naught, change occurs. It is YOUR CHOICE as to what you wish to HOLD within the resonance of the SELF, with clear knowledge that as you VIBRATE, you call forth (like unto like) conditions, events and situations. It is of YOUR OWN CREATION.

"Diminish FEAR. WE wish to speak of FEAR for much myth goes about as to its purpose, its usefulness - with some saying one must rid self of FEAR completely in order to move (WE remind that in your interpretation of the word ASCEND, WE use the word MOVE). FEAR is inherent. It can not be overcome in totality for to do so would negate one's ability to walk, to breath, to live in the Realms of Man - for all planes, all areas of livingness are fraught with fear. It is a negative polarity holding certain energies as the end of a great magnetic flow. It does not cease to exist. It ceases to control. Be mindful that to acknowledge fear is a necessary STEP in movement. To verbalize fear is a necessary process in GROWTH. For one must become CONSCIOUS of Intent. To those who nurture FEAR for self-centered purposes of glamorization to the EGO - boastfully strutting the small self as something or someone to be FEARED, WE say:

"Fear is a god-given device for survival. It is inherent to this place as a necessary ingredient to sustain LIFE FORM. Ones caught in the web of FEAR, send forth FEAR into the World of Others. Purposes are known in the True Heart of the One sending forth energies of FEAR, for at the very heart lies a seed, a kernel of the self which is emitting Fear of the TRUE SELF. Fear of what one might or might not do given certain circumstance. FEAR of TRUE SELF KNOWLEDGE. Caught in Illusions built by EGO. Caught in Glamour. Caught upon the Astral Planes - for the LIGHT of MIND can not penetrate one so immersed in the Planes of Emotion, where small selves run amok seeking to express personal Power. Not knowing the Powerlessness of the Small Self.

"Yet, KNOW, that one creates this FEAR as a reason to JUSTIFY actions, words, expressions of the small self, seeking to be acknowledged as something more, something greater than the self acknowledges itself to BE. Rise above the Plane of Illusion by connecting to your holiness. For Holiness, in TRUTH, in LIGHT, can NOT walk the Astral Way of Perversion. It is a polarity from which "escape" can be made, easily and effortlessly by putting behind the things of the PAST - for what was allowed in cycles of long ago, are no longer permissible in this Place of Learning. Lessons of war - be it with the one or the many - can no longer be tolerated within the Body of the Great Mother, for she writhes and moans in readiness to birth herself into the LIGHT. Oppose NOT the LIGHT for in so doing, YOU OPPOSE YOUR TRUE SELF. Find the SELF. Align to the SELF. Heal the SELF by ridding it of THAT which opposes your MOTION. WE speak this day to the One and the Many

coming together as Hearts Aligned to That VAST Consciousness of Unconditional LOVE...A Cosmic BE-ING holding ALL that is seen and un-seen within its Heart.

"Listen to the Inspirations now inpouring to you. Listen to the sounds of your own TRUE Heart. Knowing this play, this scene, this episode in personal livingness and planetary livingness is a necessary element for CHANGE.

"Man, as one or a collective unit within the Body of Mother Earth, has choice to change, to move and grow within the SELF. As a part of a greater body, the tides of change created by the collective, move the ALL -- as the incoming and outflowing tides of the great oceans sweep the stones and shells from ocean floor to sun-washed beach. Some shells DESIRE to move. Others do not. Yet, ALL are gathered into the womb of a wave and deposited by MOTION to a new residence, a new location.

"Shells are bathed no longer in soothing waters. They lie in sun-drenched environments, absorbing and collecting within themselves energies of different color, sound and tone. This process happens daily. It is a correspondence to That Which Is Occurring in the Realm of Man. For each of you, in true correspondence, is like a shell being carried by a wave to a new location, a new residence - a new way of BE-ing.

"ALL are MOVED. Yet, some will dry to dust - returned to nature to grow again by process. Some will CHANGE - becoming new forms for expression upon the sandy beach of livingness. The CHOICE lies in the Heart of Each, be it Realm of Man or a group of seashells. It is by CO-OPERATIVE CHOICE and CONSCIOUS INTENT - creation ever goes forward.

"WE have spoken of conditions created in HARM and HARMLESSNESS -- and say again this day: Resolve this duality inside the SELF, seeking to create or place no trace of happenstance upon another - for in so expressing HARM, harm comes to the self. In so expressing harmlessness, harmlessness comes to the self. Think NOT, the mirror of living vibration work only for some and not for others. For in truth, ALL that YOU PUT FORTH - in thought, in word, in action or deed, comes back to you, like upon like.

"If you find your condition to be filled with confusion, step out of it by seeking the LIGHT of the Heart and Mind. Call forth to your brothers of LIGHT, for there resides in and around you THOSE of GOOD WILL, who seek, as always, to aid you in transition, in movement, in growth.

"Remembrance comes to the ONE who FEARS NOT the Illumination of Light to the Ego. For the Ego carries within it the Sum Total of Your Human Experience from Beginning to End. Know your SELF to BE, when captured in EGO, imprisoned in the PAST. Re-creating, re-living, re-experiencing the PAST - for good or for naught. In this condition, you are the Living PAST. For in the PRESENT, in the NOW, lies LIGHT and LOVE of One-ness. In the Present, One knows divine law. One breathes unconditional love. If you are not breathing unconditional love, you are living the PAST, captured by EGO, projecting a Future destined to be ruled by EGO - for WE say this:

"The Plane of the Ego is awash with LIGHT. Be it in personal realm or collective of Man, the Great Mother Earth's Egoic Body (of which the Human Ego is a correspondence) is AWASH WITH LIGHT. THAT which needs be Redeemed by LIGHT is exposed to the One and the

Many. It is ever so. It is so. Be it exposed to your self, your mother or friend. Be it exposed to us. The Veil of Illusion grows thinner each day. It is Personal Illusion which holds one enthralled by personal ego. Redemption comes to THOSE of sincere intent, breathing sincere desire - for there are NONE among you not capable.

"WE speak this moment of open hearts - streaming forth Light and Love into the world of suffering created and nurtured by Men of Ego. Let go of self and breath LIGHT and LOVE. Knowing that every breath brings change. For environment (be it home, office or the world at large) is immediately changed by your breath, your intent. Intend harm to none. Intend LOVE to all. Express this LOVE by thought, word and deed - for in the dazzling radiance of Hearts Aligned One By One - the LIGHT...streams forth into the Hearts of Men (be it the one or the many) on all planes of Human Existence. Let [it] stream forth through your Heart this day - as an ever flowing stream of GOOD WILL. For the GreatIAM bends down to peer into the eyes and minds of the one and the many -- a great CHANGE unfolds - in accordance with Plan and Purpose for the one and the many, in this place, in this time. Know, Children, as YOU CHANGE, all change. -davidcoyote

From our experience dealing with people (Beings) in the healing room, we have found that ego forms a chakra, usually based around one certain point, usually in our early lives, a point at which we are first seriously emotionally or personally hurt and realize the pain involved. From then on our ego will grow since it now has something to hang on to, this beginning point, and from then on any time we feel threatened ego will take over and our self-defenses will do exactly that—defend us.

This ego chakra can be removed as part of the healing process. How the ego chakra appears to us is in some type of metaphor that basically encapsulates this original hurt. This is then removed or replaced with something more beneficial as shown to us by the Spiritual Hierarchy we work with.

Having one's ego removed allows one to focus more on the DOING in life, putting one on the offensive and less in the defensive mode, so that one is not hampered in one's forward movement by always being 'on guard.' Speaking from experience, it is an amazing state to be in for one is finally free to focus on that which he or she came here to do. They are also able to do things for the Higher Good since thinking about themselves to the exclusion of all else is part of the Ego makeup.

Everything pretty much has its positive and its negative side. It is all in the way things are used that makes them beneficial or harmful to all those concerned. For some the ego cannot be removed for it is far too strongly needed at the time the client sees us. Until other causes are first dealt with, the ego chakra should then remain.

The New World Order that finances many academic institutions in the growing military-industrial-education complex, supports the work of students and faculty alike with the stated intent to do good, when in fact most of these kind of achievements have alternate uses. Projects with real merit for humanity have trouble getting funded and so-called incurable diseases remain incurable while medical and chemical companies only charge more and grow richer on people's suffering.

A Johns Hopkins University student recently developed tiny biodegradable plastic particles called cationic polymer microspheres that could be used in an aerosol spray to carry DNA vaccines and other important medications deep into human lungs.

The student's efforts follow investigation into similar particles that carry life-saving drugs into the lungs. The deep lung area, where oxygen enters the blood stream, may be an effective entry point for DNA vaccines and other medications used to treat ailments ranging from cystic fibrosis to cancer. However, this type of technology is also the basis of control methods such as those sprayed in chemtrails all over the world.

"It took me most of the summer before I could actually make these cationic microspheres. Then I had to begin refining them so they would work in an aerosol device that could spray them deep into the lungs," says the student. When the golf ball-like porous particles are inhaled, the medicine slowly seeps out in the lungs and either acts directly on the lung tissue or enters the blood stream through the lung wall as inhaled oxygen does.

http://www.beyond2000.com/news/Apr_01/story_1102.html)

While it sounds like the paranoid ravings of a conspiracy fanatic, the last five volumes have proven that just about every step taken which seems to be for Mankind's benefits has always ended up ultimately being used against them. When someone looks at Peter's list of the aliens in both houses of the US Congress, they can begin to understand why the government rarely does anything their constituency wants, but seeks only to enrich the pockets, the power, and the agenda of the reptilian and ruling alien elite.

In *Treason: The New World Order*, its author Gurudas explains the machinations used by just such reptilian politicians to impose the 14th Amendment to the Constitution on the people—State's Rights and the Federal Government—stealing away the individual power of the electorate.

"In 1868 the Fourteenth Amendment was passed unconstitutionally. This act created a new class of citizenship. The Senate then consisted of 72 members, including 22 southerners. Since the Senate did not have the required 48 votes to pass the Fourteenth amendment, it would not seat the southerners. As a result, only 34 votes were needed. However, they were still one vote short so, without a hearing, they illegally unseated a New Jersey senator who was against the amendment because he had only been elected by a plurality. Such an election was legal in New Jersey and in other states so this act was illegal but the conspirators used this strategy because they did not have the required two-third vote needed to expel a seated senator. The Fourteenth Amendment was passed by 33 of 49 senators. In a similar manner, the House would not seat 58 southern representatives, so the 182 northern members only needed 122 votes to pass the amendment. Although the vote was two short of the two-thirds required, the amendment was declared passed with 120 votes.

"By March, 1867 only 17 of 37 states had ratified the amendment. Then the Reconstruction Act was passed, legalizing military occupation of all southern states except Tennessee—which had approved the new amendment. Under the military occupation most southern whites lost the right to vote, and six southern states were forced to pass the Fourteenth Amendment. This insured that the required 29 states were reached. Although Ohio and

New Jersey repealed their earlier approval, disgusted with these events, they were still counted and the amendment ratified.

"In *Dye v. Turner* (1967) the Utah Supreme Court attacked the method by which the Fourteenth Amendment was passed. In *State v. Phillips* (1975) the Utah Supreme Court said: "No court in full possession of its faculties could honestly hold that the amendment (Fourteenth) was properly approved and adopted." The Fourteenth Amendment has been used to expand federal power "not only not granted to it, but expressly forbidden to it...History is strewn with other examples which demonstrate that undue, uncontrolled and unwieldy concentrations of power in any individual or institution tends to destroy itself. It is our opinion that this is the evil that the founders feared so keenly and tried so zealously to guard against, but which is now rife upon us." Although the Fourteenth Amendment has often been used to expand federal power, the Supreme Court has never ruled on its constitutionality."

Since coming to the United States, one thing Peter has noticed is that one of the greatest talents Americans have is to take that which is the most negative aspect of any product and by skillful manipulation of its presentation, make this seemingly bad thing sound like its greatest asset. The destruction of the World Trade Center and areas of the Pentagon on Sept. 11, 2001, were one of those things where the government was responsible for killing, or at least for allowing the killing, of its own citizenry. Not for the first time in history, in fact it is a more than common event in almost any nation's past. This kind of manufactured event ridicules the Law it is supposed to protect and makes all laws made by such entities, meaningless. Once again, this event was used to support the overwhelming agenda of the New World Order and to put into place a Patriot Act, the only purpose of which is to strip the public of any remaining freedoms they once thought they have.

The Split-Second Error – Exposing the WTC Bomb Plot

by Fintan Dunne, coEditor, PsyOpNews.com Research Kathy McMahon 18 September 2001

"The determined man at the controls of Flight 175 was now less than one minute from his own demise, and was in that state of heightened alertness that only approaching death can generate.

Ahead, as he hurtled across New York towards Manhattan Island, he could see the vast plume of smoke. His colleague in Flight 11, approaching from the opposite direction had already made an almost perfect impact on the North Tower of the World Trade Center.

"On the far side of the tower, concealed from his view, was the gash where the hijacked airliner had spread its fuel payload over several floors of the building. Just as the trainers had coached.

"But the sight still managed to unnerve him. It was one thing practicing the approach for countless hours on a computer simulator, but this was real life -and no mistake could be made. The planners had insisted that the planes must strike the towers at a banked angle. Otherwise the fire would be confined to only a couple of floors and would not set the building comprehensively alight. Without perfect execution, the imperialists would only suffer minor casualties, he had been told.

"What they never told him was that the aircraft impacts were only one half of the plan. One visible and psychologically terrorizing aspect would be provided by the suicidal aircraft. But the other half of the plan was unknown to the two pilots and their accomplices. Bombs had already been planted inside both towers.

"They would be detonated after the planes had struck, to ensure the total destruction of the buildings and their evidentiary contents. The bombs inside the towers were strapped to radio-trigger detonators. Other plotters would be near the scene -monitoring TV coverage to determine the right moment to push the final buttons. The full PsyOps (psychological-warfare) effect would be the complete disappearance of these two symbols of US confidence and power.

"But if the plane struck at the wrong angle, or even worse -missed altogether, the whole scheme was in danger. Substantial fires were necessary as a cover for the subsequent collapse.

"The planners had taken every precaution. Their flight approach paths were calculated to align the two towers as a single target -without a gap between them. His orders were clear. His target was the South Tower, but if the first plane struck the wrong tower, he was to switch to the other. In either event, he must strike at the remaining target with a military precision.

"But he didn't. And that's where things began to go wrong.

Banking on Success

"A straightforward level approach would have been so much easier. Just line up the towers in the cockpit window and plow straight in. This banked approach was much harder to accomplish. Imagine swinging a stone on the end of a string, aiming to strike a standing beer bottle. Imagine getting only one try. A fully laden 767 is like an elephant with wings - the apotheosis of maneuverability.

"Now, the pilot was less than two miles from his target. The screaming noise of the engines on high power were already causing heads to turn among the early morning crowds below. But they didn't really understand what was happening. One eyewitness would later recount that the first plane had tried to veer off the tower, but hit it nevertheless. That witness had mistaken the intent of the final course correction.

"For, no matter how well executed the approach, it would be necessary to make one last second adjustment to get right on target. In the final five seconds, the tower would still be half a mile away. That's when the collective million hours of preparation would telescope into seconds and determine the success or failure of the mission.

"And it wasn't going well. As the tower rushed to fill the view in the cockpit window, the pilot realized that he was going too fast and wide of the target to boot. He would miss to the right. Instead of a minor tilt of the controls, he would have to lean the aircraft hard left -NOW!

"As the airliner tilted acutely to the left, the air under the wings began to leak away - depriving the craft of vital lift, even as the extra centrifugal force generated by the turn

meant that he needed more lift -not less. The maneuver was only partly successful. Despite the course correction, the plane still drifted to the right.

"In that last instant, he never really had time to consider his own death. The training and his death-moment concentration focused him so intently on the task. With a grinding crash the side of the building gave way, as Flight 175 struck near the corner of the tower -too far to the right.

"The howl of metal and concrete impacting each other was overlaid with the crack of plate glass shattering. The concrete floors of the building cut through the plane like a egg passed through an egg slicer. The metal in the wings offered little resistance. In an instant, the plane had disappeared into the tower like a bird returning to a nest.

"But it was no longer an aircraft. The separated parts careered across the floors of the South Tower. It was no longer obeying the laws of aerodynamics. It was subject to the dictates of the angular momentum caused by the banked approach -and that last moment course correction.

"That's when things began to go even more wrong for the cynical perpetrators of the mass death that was now being inflicted on those in the shattered airliner's path.

The Arc of Failure

"Earlier, the North Tower impact site had been right in the center of the tower. The entire fuel load and flotsam was dumped deep inside and remained in the building -where it exploded.

"But now as Flight 175 disappeared inside the South Tower, it burst like a paper bag full of water. The thousands of pounds of jet fuel were liberated to follow a path dictated by the momentum of what had once been an aircraft.

"A wash of jet fuel and airplane parts tore through the interior of the building at hundreds of miles an hour; sweeping everything before it and just starting to ignite as it rushed along. But it didn't take the same course as had aircraft debris inside the North Tower, eighteen minutes before. By contrast, the majority of the fuel and debris from the second plane smashed out of the building and exploded OUTSIDE in the open air over the street.

"The plane's approach was an arc of a great circle -one that had tightened even further with that final twitch on the controls. Imagine again a paper bag of water spun on the end of a string. If the paper bag bursts, the water inside will head off at a tangent to the original arc.

"In the same fashion, the fuel now tried to take a course to the right of the original flight path. The aircraft had impacted near the corner of the building. Within fractions of a second the already igniting fuel had raced diagonally across the corner to burst out into the open air again, on the adjacent side of the Second Tower. Photos even show a smoking engine which shot out as it had not even been slowed by the building interior.

"This air explosion provided a stunning pyrotechnic spectacle witnessed by countless millions, but it was an operational disaster. For it left the thorny question of explaining how the South Tower -which took less than half the fuel load of it's North Tower twin -was the first of the two to collapse.

The Wrong Tower Fell First

"Even before the second plane hit the South Tower, it's northern counterpart was already burning strongly, with a great plume of dense black toxic fumes drifting over a stunned Manhattan. Flight 11 had rocketed deep inside the building before the fuel ignited. On some floors the fire burned across the entire width of the building. By 9:45 a.m. the North Tower was ablaze not just on the floors that took the impact, but all the way to the top of the building.

"The towers sprinkler fire extinguisher system were bolstered by automatic hermetically sealing doors on every floor to prevent the spread of fire. But office workers still found themselves stumbling down sometimes darkened and smoke-filled fire escape stairs.

"The giant steel beams used to build the towers had been cast in Japan -no American steel mill could roll out the massive 'I' beams. The explanation accepted by the mainstream media pundits for the collapse of both towers is that these beams softened like warm toffee in the intensity of the fires.

"IT WAS DESIGNED FOR A PLANE IMPACT"

"Aaron Swirski, one of the architects of the World Trade Center, talks exclusively to Jerusalem Post Radio on the World Trade Center collapse. He says they designed the towers to withstand something like a plane flying into the side."

CHARGES PLANTED TO TAKE DOWN BUILDING

"Van Romero, vice president for research at New Mexico Institute of Mining and Technology says the collapse of the twin towers resembled those of controlled implosions used in planned demolition.

"My opinion is, based on the videotapes, that after the airplanes hit the World Trade Center there were some explosive devices inside the buildings that caused the towers to collapse," Romero said.

"A demolition expert, Romero is a former director of the Energetic Materials Research and Testing Center at Tech, which studies explosive materials and the effects of explosions on buildings, aircraft and other structures.

"He said he and Denny Peterson, vice president for administration and finance, were en route to an office building near the Pentagon to discuss defense-funded research programs at Tech. Romero told the [Albuquerque Journal](#) that he based his opinion on video aired on national television broadcasts.

"The detonations could have been caused by a small amount of explosive put in more than two points" (end)

"If that were the case, then the North Tower was the obvious candidate to be the first to collapse. Not only did it have almost a twenty minute head start on the South Tower conflagration, but the fire extended to the whole area of many floors. The South Tower fire was smaller and more confined, so that by 10:30 a.m. there was an obvious difference visible to those in the streets below and the hypnotized TV cameras now trained on the incredible sight.

"But can the collapse in any event be really blamed on the fires within? The great explosions on impact had consumed all the jet fuel in seconds. Now it was plastic fixtures, cabling and internal partitioning that were burning. Or smoldering, to be more precise. Only near the great gaping holes -where there was access to an air supply- did the fire burn with anything like the intensity required to melt great beams of steel.

"Neither had the impacts significantly weakened the structural integrity of the buildings. Even under normal circumstances these flexible buildings swayed so much in high winds that seasickness was a noticeable problem among workers on upper floors. Even on floors near the impact sites, many had felt only a mild shudder as the aircraft struck.

"For the fire to be the cause of the collapse, most of the array of steel beams that spanned each floor would have to be engulfed in continuous extremely high temperature fire. This did not happen, nor was it essential to the plan. If the real intent had been to collapse the towers by means of fire then the planes would have struck the corners of the towers nearest to each other. That would have increased the chances of one tower collapsing into the other.

"What actually happened next -before either tower collapsed, was one or more massive explosions in the other buildings around the towers. Explosions that sent clouds of masonry dust into the air. The first of many blasts that would rock the World Trade Center complex.

"The explosions marked the final phase. The curtain was coming down on the performance. And the towers themselves would be next to fall...

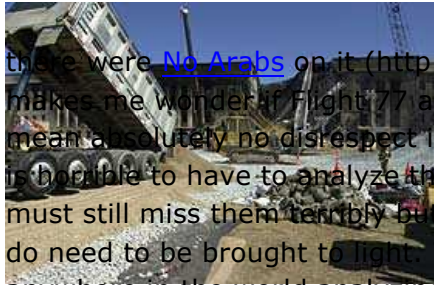
Photo References: <http://www.eionews.addr.com/images/wtc/>

Five is the symbol of the human microcosm, the number of the human being. A human forms the pentagon when arms and legs are outstretched [the Vitruvian Man]. The pentagon is endless, sharing the power of the circle. [Lucifer's desire to usurp the power of the Creator and be ruler of his own Universe—he circle representative of the Creator] Five is a circular number as it produces itself in its last digit when raised to its own power. The pentacle, like the circle symbolizes wholeness, the quincunx being the number of its center and the meeting point of heaven, earth, and the four cardinal points plus the center point. *The five pointed star pointing downward represents witchcraft, and it is used in black magic.* All these aspects of the number five are inherent in the structure known as the Pentagon—the military headquarters for the United States—in Washington, D.C. Its use for a staged attack on the United States on 9/11 was symbolic of the power of the New World Order to reach any target, anywhere, at anytime.

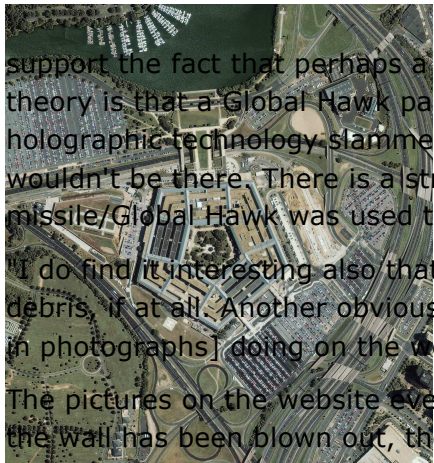
The unfailing attitude of the American people to accept the government story of what happened, even though so full of flaws as to be ludicrous, is one of the finest examples of the type of brainwashing or mass mind control Filer speaks of, that ever been perpetrated.

9/11 and the Pentagon Crash: (<http://www.freedomfiles.org/war/pentagon.htm>)

"What hit the Pentagon? A Boeing 757 loaded with passengers and fuel right? Well perhaps that has now become a serious question of debate. Over the past year I have been collecting information on the crash and making an attempt to piece together what actually happened. Believe me it hasn't been easy and I still don't have all the answers. However as time goes on I learn more and get more viewpoints to work with.



there were [No Arabs](http://www.sierratimes.com/03/07/02/article_tro.htm) on it (http://www.sierratimes.com/03/07/02/article_tro.htm). That makes me wonder if Flight 77 actually existed at all? Please don't get me wrong here, I mean absolutely no disrespect in bringing forward the names of the people on Flight 77. It is horrible to have to analyze the Pentagon crash when real people were killed and families must still miss them terribly but there are a number of problems with the official story that do need to be brought to light. What pisses me off is there are no Government agencies anywhere in the world analyzing this information and bringing it forward to the public, nothing other than a few Members of Parliament or Government Whistle Blowers. It is disgusting!



support the fact that perhaps a missile may have hit the pentagon instead. The leading theory is that a Global Hawk painted to resemble a 757 or a Cruise missile using holographic technology, slammed into the wall. If a 60 tonne 757 hit the wall, the wall wouldn't be there. There is a strong possibility that some kind of shape charge in the missile/Global Hawk was used to punch a hole through the Pentagon walls...

"I do find it interesting also that with a 260,000 lb. plane you don't see much of any aircraft debris, if at all. Another obvious question is, What are spools of heavy gauge wire [as seen in photographs] doing on the West lawn of the Pentagon?

The pictures on the website even shows it more clearly that although some of the space in the wall has been blown out, the pylons remaining withstood the force of a 269,434 lb. plane doing about 400 MPH, plowing into it. It seems like the hole in line with the impact path does

"If the plane did hit the Pentagon on an angle, why is it then that the damage done is not consistent with that angle? The Pentagon wall just collapsed straight down onto itself, but there is no angular damage is there?"

[Peter: Here it might be handy to understand the purpose of the Pentagon in terms of what we now know about the control system taking place here on planet Earth, and the ruling races from Sirius and Orion. Temple technology demands that one have both transmitters and receivers for energies from other dimensions as well as from more local areas in the Universe. The Pentagon, looking in this picture like the broadcast tower it is, broadcasts energy to the world from what we are told is "the Sirian-Orion war pact" in this corner of the Universe. As this article states, no significant damage was done by whatever hit the Pentagon, though a plane that size diving right into the heart of this building could most likely have destroyed it. The point of all this is that the government has lied to us, and arrogantly haven't even done it very well. The New World Order already controls every aspect of our lives and has spent so long bringing all this to a head. 9/11 and the Pentagon plane crash are a lie, as is almost everything we see around us, a Matrix constructed to keep us prisoners, and the saddest thing is that it has worked so easily on so many people.]

A Smoking Gun

"You can clearly see from the video on the website that there was never a huge gaping hole created in the Pentagon wall. The hole is only one story high, the first floor and all the other floors collapsed down on top of it. There is no way a Boeing 757 could ever have

gone through there. This leaves us with two questions: "What did hit the pentagon and the other relates to who was involved in 9/11 that created this massive lie? It is easy to point fingers at the administration as they most certainly are suspects in my mind, however they couldn't do it alone. How many others were involved in this cover-up and treason?

"...A Boeing 757 can carry up to 11,489 Gallons of Fuel. Tanks are located in the under-belly and sometimes in the wings. The fire was limited to the outer section and roof areas of the 'crash site'. The section of the Pentagon hit was only 5 days from completion of some very heavy fortified renovations—heavy steel beams, etc. put into the building. Interesting that they were only 5 days away from the renovations when they got hit don't you think? It was interesting how all the fuel spewed out of the World Trade Center crash but nothing spewed out of the crash at the Pentagon into the other sections. Odd thing, however if you check you will see that a 767 was fitted with some kind of fuel bomb to increase the drama I guess. The fuel still burns at around 875 degrees and steel melts at 2800 degrees.

"...One point about the [light] poles [surrounding the building]. The so-called terrorists had only about 10 hours simulator flight time, a little bit of actual Cessna training, and probably some played around with a flight simulator on a home computer from what I have heard. It is odd don't you think that the plane would swing around and hit the side of the Pentagon where the aerial marker was shown to be in the lawn, steering perfectly through 5 lamp poles. Just skimming the ground is pretty tough for a real pilot let alone amateurs under a great deal of stress and chaos. There is no way in my mind that they could have flown the course they did and the course they did fly makes no logical sense. To hit the Pentagon the way they did is way beyond their skills and abilities. It is so much easier to just dive in at the Pentagon then to be slamming into light poles, etc. With the total lack of airplane wreckage, bodies and luggage, etc. it makes no sense that a 757 hit the Pentagon at all. There are a number of other supporting websites and theories that support this argument as well.

"...Just as a side note, put yourself in the terrorists shoes for a moment. If you had a choice of hitting the Pentagon or the west wing of the White House, which target would you pick? I'll leave it at that...

" What hit the Pentagon? A Global Hawk Drone, Cruise Missile or a drone made to look like a AA-757? Something slammed into the Pentagon, but it wasn't a 757. Rumsfeld stated it was a Missile that hit the building during a slip of the ol' tongue in an interview after the crash.

"What I also find interesting about the collapse is that it didn't collapse in a free fall like we saw at the World Trade Center Demolition. Another thing I found interesting was that the fire fighters were not hosing it down during this particular period, why? Perhaps they wanted it to collapse? If there was a chance that someone was still alive but hurt in the upper floors wouldn't you want to rescue them?

"...Why did the plane slam into the part of the Pentagon that was recently renovated with steel wire, etc? It was the strongest part of the Pentagon. Again it would make more sense to dive into the Pentagon than to fly through 5 light poles a few feet off the ground at 400 mph...There are lots of parts on the aircraft that don't burn at 875 degrees, where are they? Just add this to the puzzle for now.

Here is one witness statement:

"A huge jet. Then it was gone. Buildings don't eat planes. That plane, it just vanished. There should have been parts on the ground. It should have rained parts on my car. The airplane didn't crash. Where are the parts? There was a plane. It didn't go over the building. It went into the building. I want them to find it whole, wedged between floors or something. I want to make it make sense. I want to know why there's this gap in my memory, this gap that makes it seem as though the plane simply became invisible and banked up at the very last minute"

Mother of All Lies About 9/11 - Barbara Olson's "Phone Call" From Flight 77

<http://homepage.ntlworld.com/steveseymour/lies911/lies.htm>

Pentagon Building Defense Analysis

"The Pentagon is one of the most heavily guarded and watched sites on the Planet, with some exceptions to perhaps Area 51 and NORAD. With Radar systems capable of tracking objects right down to sea level, Friend-or-Foe system and satellite systems, it amazes me that a rogue Boeing 757 could hit the Pentagon without warning after two planes had already hit the World Trade Center. The Pentagon is equipped with the latest state-of-the-art technology in the War Room. Stand down orders had to have been issued in order to keep the military from intercepting these planes and you all know who can give that order...

'...NORAD was made to stand down for nearly an hour, yet we have reports of a C130 doing maneuvers near the Pentagon and a probable Jet fighter that went vertical and out of site just after the crash. The Pentagon is the most highly surveilled and protected building on the planet and all they can do is come up with four doctored snap shots of what happened?

"The bottom line is we may never know what exactly hit the Pentagon, however that isn't the point. The point is there is enough evidence here proving that a 757 could not and did not hit the Pentagon. There is also a mountain of evidence pointing to the white wash and cover-ups concerning the WTC crash as well. These poor souls who gave their lives in a Jihad against America were trained in and protected by the U.S. Military and Bush, *they were mind controlled patsies* used by the military-industrial complex to put on a show for them. The fact that no Arabs were listed on the manifest and there was exactly 20% occupancy on all four crashed flights is also an interesting aspect. If you look at the pictures of the dogs doing searches at the Pentagon for body parts, they all have blanked faces, like there is nothing there to find. The fact that there is no wing damage at all on the Pentagon wall should be enough for most people to realize that something is very wrong.

"Time to time someone tries to debunk everything I have put forward here and believe me I would love to debunk this and go back to my previous dream world, but the facts stand. *I think some people get caught up in the perception that nothing here can be considered evidence, because it doesn't come from official sources.* [Illustrating what Filer had to say about the need of people for scientific evidence or at least the thumbs-up from someone in the scientific community]. That is a form of mind control, they try to get their story out first and get the public to accept it so you don't bother looking into things. Many people take what they see on television at face value and don't question it. Considering that the mass

media is nothing more than a propaganda machine this is deeply concerning to me and others. Take the time to teach others about what is going on and walk them through the steps of examining things. You be amazed at what you uncover when you start asking some simple questions and honestly looking for the answers.

State-sponsored terrorism is a tool used by the Illuminati to control the minds of the population. September 11th was nothing more than a Shock and Awe production designed to shut down your critical thinking processes. You have to always ask who stands to gain from this. Considering that most of the hijackers were from Saudi Arabia, one should question why the US led coalitions went into Afghanistan and Iraq? The Saudi Government has threatened to release information implicating the four western banks involved in financing 9/11 if the U.S. government doesn't stop the victims families from pursuing them in a massive \$100 trillion law suit. When all the planes were grounded the U.S. Government they allowed some people in the Saudi Royal Family and the Bin Laden family to fly out of the U.S., which allowed them to be free from investigation or prosecution. The Patriot Act was passed very shortly after 9/11 and Patriot Act II is looming now and if that goes into place, say goodbye to any voice of dissent as they will be rounded up and executed. The U.S. is turning rapidly into a third world nation. It is literally gushing with it's life blood as the dollar plunges and jobs are exported to India and other 3rd world countries. How much further does it have to go before you put your foot down and say no more?

"What we all need to realize is that this is nothing more than a mind control game. Once you wake up from the illusion you need to stop supporting the illusion and help wake up others. All we need to do is to imagine a better way of life for ourselves, one of peace and harmony versus war and hate. Stop eating and drinking the poisoned foods and water supply. There are so many chemicals in foods that are designed to dumb you down and cause disease it is staggering, keep your diet simple. Get a water filter, the best on the market. Stop paying taxes as debt taken on by all countries is no debt at all. The IMF creates money out of nothing and loans it out to countries to the point where it is unrecoverable, it is a scam to keep you under control and rob you of your assets. There is a lot of excellent legal information in the United States here on the web for you to read about. Canadians have similar legal arguments as well, although here our Criminal Justice system is so corrupt they won't follow the rule of law. It is a dictatorship. Become more expressive and loving and realize that we live in an illusion, very much like a dream. We are consciousness and we can simply create a better world for ourselves by imagining it into our reality.

Believing is seeing, so change your beliefs. You may not agree with me on this one, but after looking at a number of Religions I have found that the base principles of them are all the same. Religion is a great place to boost your spirit, but realize that it is very limited. We are infinite beings thus we have infinite possibilities within us. So I am saying make that connection with God within "You" and find the "One" inside you first above all else and take inner guidance first realizing that the world is an illusion and reflects to you what you put out to it. The United States children are the subjects of Nazi Germany mass mind control experiments. Many High School students can't read and write properly when they graduate if at all. Things are not getting better but worse.

"Lastly limit what you watch on television and listen to in terms of music. Music with it's cadences attempts to imbed messages directly into your subconscious as does television to a great degree. Your subconscious is what determines your conscious thoughts, thus protect what you expose your subconscious too. *Be that firewall actively.* Some rap music I hear from cars that pass me on the road are absolutely mind blowing in their messages." [www.freedomfiles.org (Rob Hay) 2003]

Not only do the governments working consciously for the New World Order agenda murder the general population in pursuit of their totalitarian regime, but they also kill anyone of any level who threatens the pursuit of their plans and the perpetuation of the N.W.O. bloodlines. The inbreeding of the reptilian bloodlines is something much talked about in David Icke's work and here in this excerpt from Rayelan Allan where some of it is explained with relation to Princess Diana that caused her untimely death.

Diana Was Not the Target by Rayelan Allan <http://www.rumormillnews.com>)

"Within days of the death of Princess Diana, Conspiracy Nation published an article titled "Who Controls Diana, Controls the World." While most of the world was in shock in the days immediately following the death of Lady Diana, writer Rayelan Allan got right on the story and reported the deeper circumstances.

"Starting in May of 1996, I received ongoing updates on Princess Diana from the European desk of a major intelligence agency. The information which was passed to me laid out the plans which the International Elite, a.k.a. the New World Order (NWO), had in mind for her once she was fully and legally DI-vorced from Charles.

"Princess Di in Chicago Hunting an American Husband – NEWS ADVISORY WARNING – Wives of wealthy and powerful men: Be on the look out!! The husband she gains may be your own!

"Reliable sources from the super market tabloids have confirmed our earlier breaking story that Di has her eyes set on being the First Lady of America...According to these sources, the Princess of Wales has come to the United States in search of an American husband who will help her forget the pain and suffering she endured while living in the royal palaces and partaking of her fairytale life.

"Wives and girlfriends beware. It is rumored that sources close to the top of the invisible world government have concluded that Princess Di has the charisma and power to squelch all ugliness that would be involved in your divorce, accidental death or unfortunate suicide. If you have an inkling that your man may be the intended new husband of the Princess, it would behoove you to divorce and quickly disappear. Unless you want to end up on a mountainside like Ron Brown.

"Within 24 hours of the release of the Rumor Mill News' story on Diana, *The San Francisco Chronicle* ran a story in it's gossip column titled, "Di Charms Windy City – Di in Chi-town."

"The article went on to describe Diana's visit to Chicago. It also gave the names of two of the three men she had danced with. Phil Donahue and Roger Wilkie were named, but the anonymous third fellow was never named. Who could the anonymous dance partner have been? Bill Clinton? Jay Rockefeller? George W. Bush? Maybe it was a playboy from

Hollywood named Emad Fayed. Or could the anonymous suitor have been the handsome publisher of *George* magazine, the Prince of America, John F. Kennedy, Jr.?

"In the June issue of *Rumor Mill News* we presented an in-depth analysis of the breakup of the marriage of Prince Charles and Princess Diana. In the series of articles, we also presented information showing the connection between the royal family and the international bankers. We discussed the feud between the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers, and we explored the connection between the Rockefeller family and President Bill Clinton. We can summarize by saying that international bankers are trying to merge the U.K. and the U.S. as the first step in creating a New World Order with One Government ruling everything. To accomplish this, they wanted to use Princess Diana and her children; both the born and unborn.

"Diana's "handlers" had decided that her popularity would have brought back the "mythic" Camelot days of the Kennedy years. A Royal Princess in the White House would have been the first step to turning the Presidency into a royal throne perpetuated through bloodline rather than ballot box. By the time William would become King of England, one of Diana's newly born American children would become an elected official, and well on his or her way to becoming President of the United States.

"In the same issue, *Rumor Mill News* presented the short list of American men that the New World Order had chosen for Diana. Diana would be allowed to choose her new husband from three men that had been hand-picked for her. Each man represented a powerful New World Order family: Jay Rockefeller and George W. Bush represented their families respectively. The other candidate was Bill Clinton. All three men were married. Whoever the lucky man was, his wife would have been as unfortunate as her husband was lucky.

"Rumors have circulated in Arkansas since the time Bill Clinton's mother was born that she was the illegitimate daughter of Winthrop Rockefeller. This would explain how a back-water hillbilly from Hope, Arkansas ended up as a Rhodes Scholar, Governor of Arkansas and finally President of the United States. However, Clinton was angry with the Rockefellers because they had chosen to marry a legitimate Rockefeller to Diana. He turned his back on his own blood family, and defected to the enemy camp – the Rothschilds.

"Diana had a mind and a heart of her own. The short list of husbands was not agreeable to her. Her first choice for a husband was John F. Kennedy, Jr.

"On July 20, 1996, *Rumor Mill News* received an update from a source in Chicago. We were told that Diana's visit to the windy city was actually a clandestine meeting with Rothschild bankers. It appeared that the Rothschilds had bought the hand of the princess and would marry her to a man of their choice. Now it became clear why President Clinton had defected and joined the Rothschilds. Would Diana have been happy with Bill Clinton, or was Diana pressuring the Rothschilds to choose John Kennedy, Jr.?

"On Tuesday, September 24, 1996, President Clinton was in New York signing the Comprehensive Nuclear Test Ban Treaty. This meeting had been planned for months, and the President could not get out of it. Knowing this, Hillary made sure that Princess Diana was invited to the White House on that day. The White House meeting between Hillary and Diana was only two days after the sudden, swift and secret marriage of John F. Kennedy,

Jr. to Caroline Bessette. Could Hillary have been afraid that now that JFK, Jr. was no longer available, Diana would settle for Bill?

"At the White House breakfast, Hillary told Diana something that made her leave the United States immediately. What could Hillary have told Diana that would have made her turn and run? Maybe Hillary talked about Juanita Broderick, the woman who says Bill Clinton raped her. Maybe Hillary told her how Bill had killed Hillary's lover, Vince Foster. Diana understood this type of control. She believed Charles had ordered her bodyguard and best friend killed. Whatever Hillary said to Diana at that September White House meeting, Diana left the United States and never returned.

"...Al Fayed saw the benefits of a union between Princess Diana and his son Dodi. Had Diana married Dodi, she would have learned everything about the NWO from a group of men who were the age-old enemies of the NWO and the British Throne. Diana would have become the #1 enemy of her former in-laws. Both the NWO and the Palace were afraid that Diana could expose them to the world. When the NWO discovered Diana had sought out the Al Fayed for protection and was planning to marry Dodi, they knew they had to do something so evil and so monstrous that Diana would fall in line and never again try to defy them. At this point, they still needed her to unite Britain and the U.S. as the first step to a One World Government.

"The men who planned the assassination of Dodi knew Diana was pregnant and would be marrying Dodi as soon as possible. They needed to act fast, before Diana and Dodi were married and living in the Paris Windsor Palace owned by Al Fayed. According to renegade MI-6 agent Richard Tomlinson: Ritz security boss Henri Paul, who drove the death car, was an MI-6 informer paid to spy on Diana and Dodi. The Diana crash was chillingly similar to a previous MI-6 plot. That plot was to assassinate the Serbian leader Slobodan Milosevic in Geneva using a powerful laser strobe light—similar to that described by witnesses to the Paris crash—to blind the driver.

"Richard Tomlinson lived in Geneva. The assassination plan that Tomlinson claims was "appropriated" to use on Dodi had been created in Geneva. The K-Team that was enlisted by MI-6 was also in Geneva. Tomlinson further states: I was shown a document proposing an assassination of President Milosevic of Serbia. The plan was to use a strobe light to blind his driver as he went into a road tunnel in Geneva. When I heard witnesses in Paris talk about a bright flash before Diana's car crash, it made sense. A tunnel is a perfect place for an assassination, with fewer witnesses. The Paris tunnel is also ideal because there are no crash rails along the central pillars, so it's a death trap.

"Tomlinson says his claims about MI-6 involvement in Diana's death will shock the world. This sounds uncannily similar to the statement made by CIA operative Oswald LeWinter that, "The true facts about the murder of Diana would shake the World to its foundations, since it involves a number of governments and more than a number of intelligence services."

"The Mercedes that Diana and Dodi were using on the night of August 30, 1997 had been stolen five months earlier, on April 20th. This meant that the accident had been planned for at least five months. But who had planned it? As Diana told her therapist: "One day I'm going to go up in a helicopter, and it'll just blow up. MI5 will do away with me." (*Diana On*

The Edge, Chris Hutchins & Dominic Midgely) Diana knew that the Palace thought she was a "loose cannon," and she was certain they were not beyond murdering her.

"Richard Tomlinson has also stated: There's an arrogant faction inside MI-6, part of the Eton/Oxford/Guards clique, who see themselves literally as defenders of the realm—and for them, that means the royals. When Di broke up with Charles, she immediately became the enemy. When she started a romance with Dodi Al Fayed, that raised an even more terrifying spectre.

"What if she'd married him and turned Muslim? What if they'd had children? The thought of Prince William, the future King of England, with a brown-skinned Muslim half-brother or sister was the worst possible scenario for them. In their eyes, Diana would single-handedly destroy the fabric of the nation they (MI-5 and MI-6) were pledged to defend.

"Backed by the Al Fayed millions, she could have set up a glittering rival court which would have made Buckingham Palace pale by comparison. She would have become the people's Queen, so she had to go.

"Some of the following information is so disturbing that it has taken me two full years to verify it and finally write about it.

- The target on the evening of August 30, 1997 was Dodi Al Fayed. The Palace had given its blessing for the elimination of Dodi Al Fayed, the father of the child Diana was carrying.
- The Palace assumed Diana was about three months pregnant.
- The original plan called for the death of Dodi AND an abortion for Diana!
- The Palace ordered an abortion using the D&C method. It was performed in the ambulance while it was parked for nearly an hour, on the side of the street, on the way to the hospital.
- The abortion was completed, but the loss of blood was too great and the advanced damage to internal organs was irreversible.
- Diana died of blood loss caused by an abortion – NOT from a torn heart!
- The cover-up of the truth was ordered by Bernadette Chodron de Courcel, the wife of President Chirac, who was informed immediately and sped to the hospital. Mme Chodron de Courcel is the power of *Opus Dei* in France.
- To insure that Dodi died in the crash, the K-Team had one of their "specialists" positioned inside the Pont de L'Alma tunnel. He was the one who reached into the car, as if he was checking to see if Dodi was alive. It is not known if Dodi was alive or dead when the "specialist" broke his neck. As he emerged from the car, he shook his head to let the members of his team, who were disguised as photographers, know that the deed was done. Dodi was dead.
- There is a photograph of the "specialist." It has been published in one of the tabloids, however, its significance was not known at the time.
- Diana was alive. She was outside the car, walking. She knew Dodi was dead. When the ambulance arrived, Diana stepped into it herself. There is a photograph which shows her sitting inside the ambulance. She looks fine.

"While it is suspected that whoever performed the abortion was ordered to cause her death, this has not been confirmed. CIA sources state that the Palace did not want her

dead. The Palace still hoped to use her to reunite Britain and the United States. The Palace also knew that secrets like this cannot be kept." Rayelan Allan
<http://www.rumormillnews.com>

What is truly taking place here with the murder of Dodi Al Fayed and the assassination of Princess Diana is one of the best kept secrets of the New World Order.

This secret is the fact that there are actually two factions of it fighting for supremacy—two bloodlines vying to be in control of the entirety of the dark energy which is Lucifer's returning form.

The first bloodline is that of Jesus and James (his brother)—the Merovingian bloodline of the crowned heads of Europe AND OF the United States as outlined in the first five volumes. Dr. John Coleman outlines in the next chapter how the power and influence of Great Britain and particularly the British monarchy still holds sway over the leadership and economy of the United States—its aristocracy if you will—and all relate back to this ancient 'royal bloodline' of Lucifer.

The second bloodline vying for top honors in this nightmarish race for power is that of the Anunnaki, our reptilian 'overlords' responsible for the genetic manipulation that created us their slaves. These are the Nefilim of the Bible, those that both Zecharia Sitchin and David Icke write so much about—the Old Testament 'gods' before the One God, Lucifer, took over that role in the Old Testament and proclaimed himself to be the only god—legitimizing himself through the act of combining the Old Testament with the New, though obviously there are more than one god involved.

The Anunnaki are a race of beings whose home planet is in the constellation of Canis Major, their home planet being in effect the planet spoken of by the Dogon tribe of Mali, West Africa –Sirius B—the 'poorer neighbor' of the Sirians and Sirius A. The Dogon are believed to be of Egyptian decent and their astronomical lore goes back thousands of years to 3200 BC. According to their traditions, the star Sirius has a companion star which is invisible to the human eye. This companion star has a 50 year elliptical orbit around the visible Sirius and is extremely heavy. It also rotates on its axis.

Alex Collier explains what he knows of the Nibiruans: "What I know of them in terms of their genetic stock is that the word itself, Niburu, is a word of Orion origin which I am told means "the joining of two tribes". Apparently this original tribe was created as a marriage between a princess of reptilian-human ancestry from Orion and a group from Sirius of human origin. It was a marriage of alliance, millions of years ago."

And like the offspring of any good family, the Anunnaki moved into the neighborhood, occupying this mysterious white dwarf star known as Sirius B. It is a planet smaller than Earth but one which is extremely, extremely dense. Its inhabitants are fourth dimensional, interesting considering that the Sirians and Orions are all higher dimensional beings. But we shall leave that puzzle until another day.

As Zecharia Sitchin describes it, Nibiru does have many difficulties with its own atmosphere, with the vegetation that grows there, and with the waters existing upon it. It is a very arid land, hence the need for an atmospheric shield. Like the arid lands of Earth the palm tree is the central means of survival, thus the references to the palm tree as the 'Tree of Life'. Water is also scarce, and making it drinkable is a time-consuming process, one which gave the Anunnaki plenty of skills in filtration of the seawater in search for their major means of support—gold. This also explains the sacredness they applied to the concept of the 'Water of Life' in their composing of the Sumerian texts. Their choice of the Middle Eastern region to set up their colony was in part based on its similarity to their own home planet and in part because of the access they would have to the major vortex in Jerusalem.

Just as they have almost done at times here on planet Earth, the Anunnaki, over the course of their history had almost destroyed their own environment, but it is NOT true that they came to planet Earth to mine the gold because of their environment. The true purpose was to acquire gold to be used in its monatomic state as a drug for sale to others in the darker union of planets—a drug that by its very nature helped make them more multidimensional.

According to Barbara Clow, when the Anunnaki visited Earth, they wore various costumes over their bodies, since otherwise they would look like reptilian metal robots. She also suggests that the television mini-series of the 1970s called *V*, was in fact a lifelike scenario of the Anunnaki's visitations to Earth, a television series made by Anunnaki infiltrates now trapped here on the planet.

In Genesis Chapter 6 it says the sons of God "took them wives of them that they chose." Verse 4 says, "and they bore children unto them, the same became mighty men who were of old, men of renown." These were the lesser gods, the Demi-gods or Demi-urge immortalized in much of the Greek and Roman mythology, and in other cultures around the world. The female goddesses also gave birth to half human/half god children.

It is this bloodline of the 'gods' which ran through many of the ancient heroes of mythology—that now vies with the bloodline of Jesus/Lucifer for the ultimate task of bringing in the energies of their master. The Nefilim bloodline seeks to use the portal in Jerusalem, one of the most powerful on the planet for such tasks—hence the ongoing conflicts surrounding this city.

The 'royal' bloodline of Jesus seeks to use the artificially constructed 'portal' of the New Jerusalem built across the landscape of the North American continent using the sacred knowledge hidden in the Tablets of Testimony acquired by the knights Templars during the First Crusade.

And there we will leave that theme for the present to return to it later as extra pieces of the puzzle are added.

Murders and assassinations covered up...mind control...ritual abuse...there is nothing that this New World Order doesn't support in making this the prison planet it has become. We are all so naive in terms of what we see to be the way the world is and how it truly is, as outlined among these six volumes. It is a testament to how good the N.W.O. is at what

they do, for they have been planning it for a long, long time even to covering up the very technology we ourselves have invented:

"Outside the Box" –Space and Terrestrial Transportation and Energy: Technologies for the 21st Century Theodore C. Older, III Institute for the Study of Earth, Oceans and Space

Evidence of Extensive Antigravity Technology

"The B-2 Advanced Technology Bomber: In 1993, LaViolette wrote a paper discussing the B-2 bomber and speculating on its probable antigravity propulsion system, based on a solid understanding of electrogravitics, the aircraft's design and the materials used in its manufacture. It appears that the craft is using a sophisticated form of the antigravity principles first described by T. Brown. Support for this thesis came from the *Aviation Week and Space Technology* (March 9, 1992), which reported that the B-2 bomber electrostatically charges its leading edge and its exhaust stream. Their information had come from a small group of former black project research scientists and engineers suggesting the B-2 utilizes antigravity technology. This information was supported by Bob Oechsler, an ex-NASA mission specialist who had publicly made a similar claim in 1990. These findings support the contention that there have been major developments in the area of antigravity propulsion which are presently being applied in advanced aircraft...

"...All of these witness testimonies do not prove the existence of a successful US covert program in antigravity technologies. Only the demonstration of such craft coupled with the accompanying government and technical specification documents would 'prove' this. However, these testimonies coupled with information from other substantial sources such as Nick Cook's new book mentioned below, strongly supports this contention.

The Hunt for Zero Point

"Although this very recent book (August, 2001) is not yet available in the US, it contains some of the strongest evidence yet for major efforts and success in the field of antigravity technology. The author, Nick Cook, who for the past 15 years has been the Aviation Editor and Aerospace Consultant for *Jane's Defense Weekly*, spent the last 10 years collecting information for the book. This included archival research on Nazi Germany's antigravity technology and interviews with top officials at NASA, the Pentagon and secret defense installations. He shows that America has cracked the gravity code and classified the information at the highest security levels. Because antigravity and its allied zero point energy technologies potentially offer the world a future of unlimited, non-polluting energy it has been suppressed because of the "huge economic threat". His findings support those reported by many of the Disclosure Project witnesses cited above.

"...There have also been a number of other demonstrations of "antigravity" phenomena by researchers throughout the world. This includes the work of Brazilian physics professor, Fran De Aquino, and such devices as: the Searl Electrogravity Disc, the Podkletnov Gravity Shield and Project Greenglow, the Zinsser Kineto-baric Field Propulsion and the Woodward Field Thrust Experiments on Piezoelectrics. All of these are described in more detail by Greer and Loder.

"Implications of This Research. Antigravity and zero point energy research and their applications are finally being addressed by some of the open scientific community. This means there will have to be a rewriting of textbooks in this area so our new generation of

students can apply this "new knowledge." Its application will lead to major breakthroughs in transportation technologies both earth-side and in outer space. The implications are that we have the potential for human exploration of our solar system and beyond, if we have the will, within our lifetimes. It also means that the majority of 20th century space technology will be obsolete and in fact may already be so.

"...The zero point or vacuum state energy source is seen as a totally non-polluting energy source, which has the potential to replace all the fossil fuels on this planet. It also will provide the energy needed for long range space flights. This means that fuel cells and solar cells in common use today for space flight energy applications will only be needed until we transition to these new energy technologies.

"...Based on an analysis of trends in antigravity research over the last half-century and the information provided by numerous witnesses, it appears that there is both good and bad news. The good news is that it appears that we (at least covert projects) have already developed the theories of antigravity, and additionally have developed working spacecraft based on these principles. The bad news is that these technologies have been developed for at least several decades, at the public's expense and that human kind has been deprived of these technologies, while continuing to waste energy using less efficient and pollution enhancing technologies.

"Supporting this contention is the following quote from Ben Rich, former head of the Lockheed Skunkworks. Just prior to his death, he stated to a small group after a lecture that: "We already have the means to travel among the stars, but these technologies are locked up in black projects and it would take an act of God to ever get them out to benefit humanity." He further went on to say that, 'anything you can imagine we already know how to do.' Strong words from a knowledgeable deep insider and words that support what a number of the witnesses stated as well.

"...As the reality of this knowledge begins to be understood, there will be an outcry among space scientists not on the inside for release of these technologies to allow all of us to explore space. There will be major changes in the way that NASA does its business, though predicting these changes is difficult.

"...Not only has space exploration in the public sector suffered, but our planet's environment has suffered as well. Thus as this knowledge begins to sink in there will be an outcry among all concerned citizens on this planet for release of these technologies to allow all of us to reduce and ultimately eliminate global warming and environmental pollution that so threatens our way of life. These technologies will not only affect space travel technologies, but will also have a profound effect on transportation and energy production on the earth's surface.

"...In conclusion, we might consider the observation made by Halton Arp: "We are certainly not at the end of science. Most probably we are just at the beginning!"

There are none so blind as those who will not see...The words 'cover-up' and 'conspiracy' have become so prevalent in our society these days that they have almost lost their meaning, causing only derision among the public if they are ever mentioned. This is a part of the programming which has taken place in the television/media age and mentioned in

the beginning of this chapter. People are now programmed to deride the mention of aliens and UFOs even when the scientific proof for the possibility of their existence is right there among all the scientific journals. They are programmed to laugh at conspiracy theorists even though the evidence is all around them and as plain as the noses on their faces. The mind control techniques of the 20th century have worked so well that everyone now is, as the Atlanteans needed once upon a time, living in fear or so anesthetized as to be of no practical use as an opposition to the New World Order's agenda.

Chapter 4 The Nature of the Beast

*"It is by moving through situations rather than
resisting them or ignoring them that experience becomes wisdom."
-- Handbook for the New Paradigm*

Walking the middle road requires being an observer without getting caught up in the fear and anger of what is happening around us, but it also requires understanding the history and circumstances in which we find ourselves.

The following excerpts from the book, *Conspirator's Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*, by Dr. John Coleman, helps shine some light on elements of the New World Order's organization that is not always visible to most researchers:

"The upper-level parallel secret government does not operate from dark basements and secret-underground chambers. It places itself in full view in the White House, Congress, in Number 10 Downing Street and in the Houses of Parliament. They wear business suits and drive to work on Capitol Hill in limousines. These men and women are in open view. They are the servants of the One World Government—the New World Order...

"...How can the conspirators maintain their grip upon the world and more especially, their chokehold over the U. S. and Britain? The only way we can come to grips with the reality of the conspirators success is by mentioning and discussing the secret societies, front organizations, government agencies, banks, insurance companies, international businesses, the petroleum industry and the hundreds of thousands of entities and foundations whose leading people make up the Committee of 300—the ultimate controlling body that runs the world and has done so for at least a hundred years.

"What are the goals of this secret elite group, the inheritors of Illuminism. This elite group that also calls itself the Olympians (they truly believe they are equal in power and stature to the legendary gods of Olympus, who have like Satan their god, set themselves above the one true God and absolutely believe they have been charged with implementing the following by divine right.

[The elements of control following have been confirmed by our Guidance, the Spiritual Hierarchy while still others from Coleman's book have been left out as being the full truth as we are coming to understand it]:

- Penetrate and subvert all governments and work from within them to destroy the sovereign integrity of nations represented by them.
- A One World Government-New World Order with a unified church and monetary system under their direction. Not many people are aware that the One World Government

began setting up its 'church' in the 1920s/1930s for they realized the need for a religious belief inherent in mankind to have an outlet and therefore set up a 'church' body to channel that belief in the direction they desired.

- The utter destruction of all national identity and national pride.
- The destruction of religion and more especially the Christian religion, with the one exception, their own creation mentioned above [with the realization that Christianity has been the darker force before others took over]
- Control of each and every person through the rough means of mind control and 'technotronics' which would create human-like robots and a system of terror.
- An end to all industrialization and the production of nuclear generated electric power in what they call the 'post-industrial zero-growth society.' Exempted are the computer and service industries. U.S. industries that remain will be exported to countries such as Mexico where abundant slave labor is available. Unemployables in the wake of industrial destruction will either become opium-heroin and/or cocaine addicts or become statistics in the elimination process we know today as Global 2000.
- Suppression of all scientific development except for those deemed beneficial by the Committee. Especially targeted is nuclear energy for peaceful purposes. Particularly hated are the fusion experiments presently being scorned and ridiculed by the Committee and its jackals of the press. Development of the *fusion* torch would blow the Committee's conception of 'limited natural resources' right out of the window. A fusion torch properly used could create unlimited untapped natural resources from the most ordinary substances. Fusion torch uses are legion and would benefit mankind in a manner which is as yet not even remotely comprehended by the public.
- To weaken the moral fiber of the nation and to demoralize workers in the labor class by creating mass unemployment. As jobs dwindle due to the post industrial zero growth policies introduced by the Club of Rome, *demoralized and discouraged workers will resort to alcohol and drugs*. The youth of the land will be encouraged by the use of rock music and drugs to rebel against the status quo, thus undermining and eventually destroying the family unit. In this regard, the Committee of 300 commissioned Tavistock Institute to prepare a blueprint as to how this could be achieved. Tavistock directed Stanford Research to undertake the work under the direction of Professor Willis Harmon. This work later became known as 'The Aquarian Conspiracy'.
- To keep people everywhere from deciding their own destinies and demoralize the population to the extent where faced with too many choices, *apathy on a massive scale will result*. In the case of the United States, an agency for crisis management is already in place. It is called the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), whose existence I first disclosed in 1980 [and which has now been brought under the control of the Department of Homeland Security].
- To cause a total collapse of the world's economies and engender total political chaos.
- To take control of all foreign and domestic policies of the United States.
- To give the fullest support to supranational institutions such as the United Nations (UN), the International Monetary Fund (IMF), the Bank of International Settlements (BIS), the World Court and, as far as possible, make local institutions of lesser effect by gradually phasing them out or bringing them under the mantle of the United Nations. [This evident on the piece about State's Rights in Chapter 3]

- Organize a world-wide terrorist apparatus and negotiate with terrorists whenever terrorist activities take place. It will be recalled that it was Bettino Craxi who persuaded the Italian and U.S. governments to negotiate with the Red Brigades kidnapers of Prime Minister Moro and General Dozier.
- Take control of education in America with the intent and purpose of utterly and completely destroying it [make it ineffectual].

"Many of these goals...have since been achieved or are well on their way to being achieved. Of special interest in the Committee of 300 program is the core of their economic policy, which is largely based on the teachings of Malthus, the son of an English East India Company upon which the Committee of 300 is modeled.

"Proof of the Committee of 300 is found in the vast number of powerful institutions owned and controlled by it. Listed here are some of the more important ones, all of which came under the mother of all think tanks and research institutions, The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations with its far-flung network of hundreds of branches.

"The Committee of 300 is for the most part under the control of the British Monarchy. The Committee is filled with members of British aristocracy which has corporate interests and associates in every country of the world including the USSR. The Committee structure is as follows: The Tavistock Institute at Sussex University and London sites owned and controlled by the Royal Institute for International Affairs; the Eagle Star Group, which changed its name to the Star Group after the close of the Second World War, is composed of a group of major international companies involved in overlapping and interfaced areas (1) insurance, (2) banking, (3) real estate, (4) entertainment, (5) high technology, including cybernetics and electronic communications, etc.

"Banking, while not the mainstay, is vitally important, especially in the areas where banks act as clearing houses and money launderers of drug money. The main 'big name banks' are the Bank of England, the Federal Reserve Banks, Bank of International Settlements, the World Bank, the Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank; while the American Express Bank is a means of recycling drug dollars.

"Each of these banks is affiliated with and/or controls hundreds of thousands of larger and smaller banks throughout the world. The Committee of 300 corporations, banks and insurance companies operate under the unified command covering every conceivable matter of strategy and cohesive action. The Committee of 300 is the ONLY organized power hierarchy in the world transcending all government and individuals, however powerful and secure they may feel themselves to be [questionable]. This covers finance, defense matters and political parties of all colors and types. There is no entity the Committee of 300 cannot reach and control and that includes organized religions of the world.

"This then, is the all-powerful Olympian Group whose power base is in London and the City of London's financial centers with its grip on minerals, metals, and precious gems, cocaine, opium and pharmaceutical drugs, bankers, cult promoters and founders of rock music. The British Crown is the control point from which all things radiate. It is obvious that the communications field is tightly controlled. Going back to RCA, we find that its directorate is composed of British-American establishment figures who feature prominently in other organizations such as the Council on Foreign Relations, NATO, the Club of Rome, the

Trilateral Commission, Freemasonry, Skull and Bones, Bilderbergers, Round Table, Milner Society and the Jesuits-Aristotle Society. All three major TV networks came as a spin-off from RCA—NBC, ABC & CBS which, like its sister companies was, and still is, dominated by British intelligence. Thus, if we the people of the U.S. but knew it, all major TV networks are subject to British oversight and information they provide first goes to London for clearance. The 'Massive' gridding and interfacing of just this one single unit of the Committee of 300 will give us a good indication of the vast power at the disposal of the conspirator's hierarchy before which all knees are bowed including the knee of the President of the United States, whomever that happens to be."

This understanding of the Committee of 300 also gives added validity to the assassination of Princess Diana and conversely Princess Diana's assassination gives added meaning to Coleman's words--"There is no entity the Committee of 300 cannot reach and control...

We have explained how, to some degree, the New World Order took its shape from the remnants or survivors of the Mars/Maldek war. This war was a by-product of an attempt by the forces in power in the Orion system to control the entire corner of the Universe, just as they are doing here and now. The following excerpts from a channeling from the Spiritual School of Ascension shares added details of how this all came about:

"Per our genetic records, a group of renegade beings from another creation, who had lost the ability to love and who had become warlike and abusive as a result came into this creation as their universe was destroyed. These beings were able to enter our creation due to an inter-dimensional tear between the creations, the cause of which has yet to be revealed.

"Our channel has discovered that all genetic material related to the emotional experience of pain, anger and fear is rooted in the karmic episode of the humanoid forms who were invaded by another abusive species some four million years ago. As this karma is cleared, so is the related pain, anger, and fear from the cellular structure. The invasion of destructive beings who invaded our creation so long ago are genetically related to other third-dimensional races presently incarnate within our universe known as the 'Greys' and the 'Illuminati' as well as the 'Andromedans'. The Greys, the Illuminati and the Andromedans have a similar genetic problem that must also be solved. Each of these races have lost the ability to love. As a result of the loss of love within form, evolution within our creation has become based on the attainment of power through control and abuse rather than the attainment of power through love and compassion."

By taking over control of the ancient mysteries brought to this planet by earlier races, these 'outlaws' became all powerful within the realm of their influence and now work to expand that power base under the supreme leadership of 'the One Who Fell'—Lucifer.

Freemasonry is and has been just a continuation and a support system for these loveless beings. It is one of the major forces that support the ruling elite, and, as we have found out previously, has had so much influence on all areas of the world's history and the personalities who helped shape it. While many people, especially the members of Freemasonry, will defend it as a beneficial organization to humanity [as this man does below], the arguments in its defense throw suspicion on the power wielded by an organization that can make men into magnates so easily. When one looks at the powers

and the agenda behind the fraternal organization, one will know just how very, very dark this Luciferian religion is. The network under its control has always had the ability to either create or suppress greatness in any field of endeavor.

"The creator of this web site is acutely aware of the aphorism that a person who has a hammer views the whole world as a nail. However, if one compares the number of famous and good people who were Masons or members of the Masonic 'family' with the number of famous and good people who were against Masonry, there is simply no contest. Anti-Masons who've achieved positions of greatness and recognition can be counted on a few fingers. Compare the list of 'famous Anti-Masons' we've provided [on another page](#) with the famous Freemasons you'll find on our lists. If Masonry was evil, occultic, conspiratorial or bad, why would these men - and the many millions more whose names are not recorded here - voluntarily choose to affiliate with it over the past three hundred years?" [From a list of famous Freemasons online. Part of this list can be found in the appendix to this volume].

The word 'good' here when referring to people is a relative term. The way history has been written has made these people 'good' but who was it who wrote the history? As we know, Freemasonry has been in charge of writing the history books for centuries, or more correctly, in rewriting the history books, just as the Bible and other religious texts have also been manipulated over the course of their existence. Notice particularly the number of revolutionary leaders and such, on the list, and in every case along with the great explorers, they were the men and women who could get the FUNDING to do what they did. It's just like the most successful politicians are most often the ones with the biggest warchests. It is precisely because these people had the connections to the money and the power elite of Freemasonry that they were able to do whatever it is that made them famous. Remember, a Master mason is a master of men.

Freemasons and other such fraternal organizations based in the ancient mystery schools, use the natural laws of the Universe, but as their predecessors the "renegade beings from another creation, who had lost the ability to love" did, they use their understanding of the natural spiritual laws for entirely the wrong purpose. When you bend time, you also create a rip in the fabric of space. This is how these beings were able to slip through into our time/space continuum and create the havoc they have caused and continue to cause in their experiments at Montauk, Long Island. They have since used their knowledge of the spiritual laws to gain more Power rather than Love.

Paul Twitchell explains, in part, just how these laws work for either side of the coin:

"There are two laws with which we are concerned: the natural law (or the law of nature) and the spiritual law. We use the spiritual law, which is the law of the inner worlds, to establish ourselves in the world of the physical, and the natural law will obey the spiritual law. This is the most important thing you can learn in the spiritual studies. Now I'll try to explain this.

"The law is a dichotomy. Now I speak here of the Law of Life. Dichotomy means two sided. The Law of Life is a two-sided world; hence, the spiritual law and the natural law. The spiritual has to do with the inner senses, and the natural law has to do with the world of outer senses. Which is going to take control of the individual—the inner or the outer? It depends upon the individual; for if he knows what is right, then he can use the inner law to

make the natural law manifest—to move his physical self into the desired circumstances of life, whether it be good or evil.

"If the individual is developed enough, has control of himself, and is able to work from the inner switchboard, then he can work completely as Soul and can control the outer world. This isn't easy, but at the same time it isn't hard; it depends a great deal upon whether the individual can control those hidden factors in the subconscious mind which would otherwise force him into channels which are not controllable. I, like many others, have a ways to go along this line. You have the ability to manage this without too much trouble; it is a question many times of one determining that a goal must be reached and going about it with the least effort on his part."

Spiritual strength in the face of the darkest situations is the hardest thing to maintain, as even Paul, one of the greatest Masters who ever lived admits when he says "I, like many others, have a ways to go along this line." As things grow only darker and darker upon the planet, many of us will feel this kind of frustration with ourselves—a feeling described so well by Heinrich Boll in his short story *Jack the Tout*:

"We fell silent, and I tried to peer through the impenetrable darkness ahead. Oh, if only daylight would come, I thought, if one could at least see something, daybreak at least, some fog maybe – see something, see anything, a scrap of light...but when daylight came I would be wishing that it was dark. If only dusk would fall, or fog would roll in suddenly. It was always the same..."

But hope is on the rise for there shall only be one outcome to this spiritual battle taking place. If it were easy to be a spiritual Master, then there would be a whole lot more of them out there.

Excerpted from Mary Summer Rain's *Soul Sounds*:

"I can clearly remember my life before entering into this earthly realm. It was so incredibly, vibrationally light and beautiful. I was among those I loved and who, in turn, loved me. We all worked together as one mind and one purpose. We were The Great White Brotherhood.

"Although all members of The Brotherhood were united in the way of being completed ones who carried out God's will, we also had major divisions within the group. Some were messengers, some were light warriors, others were spiritual advisors to those completed ones who were serving physical missions. Some were protectors (these usually were the Archangels Gabriel, Raphael, Ariel and Michael), some were direct intermediaries between The Brotherhood division heads and God—who brought God's plans for specific missions required and current direction for various projects already in place...

"When the head of special projects approached me, I knew what was on his mind.

"We need you again," he'd said.

"Earth?"

"Yes. The Master sees a great need there. He wishes you to rekindle the ember again."

"But the others (the Starborn) will do that. It was foreseen and so deemed within the Plan."

"This is so, but humankind has strayed too far too fast. They will nearly destroy their planet before the Others' time is right. Humankind has fallen into the confusion and chaos Belial has brought upon them with a silken tongue, coated with honey, and the people are believing his words."

"Surely they can tell."

"It seems not, for Belial has cloaked his minions in spiritual robes, and they do magic and speak golden words while giving out concepts contrary to the Precepts. The fervent Christians have become arrogant, religious sects are killing one another, and the self is becoming paramount in their minds."

"Who do you see is required this time?"

"You."

"As who? What role?"

"As a white one who is not white, as a native one who is not native."

"Then what will I be?"

"A messenger."

"He nodded and gave me time to think.

"Although he knew I'd never refuse a mission request, he knew I was so comfortable in my job. I loved being enclosed with all the books in the Great Record Hall. They were the etheric counterpart of physical books, and I was totally at home there.

"To descend down the Vibrational Corridor for a physical lifetime was always a daring thing to do, because there was always the chance that the physical entity could incur karma. To accept an earthly mission was the least desired job possible.

"Don't get me wrong though, these spirits accepting physical missions always had a great deal of help from their Brotherhood associates. They would serve as Spirit Advisors, and one or more of the protectors would be assigned to be a guardian—mine always seemed to be Raphael, who would present himself to me as a Shining Man of Light, or as himself.

"I thought about the other times I had descended into the physical and I wondered at the wisdom of attempting the same type of mission again.

"I went to the head of special projects with my concerns. "I brought the Living Light into the world and mankind de-destroyed it by distorting the Precepts to suit self. I brought the Ember Light back again and the native ones let it grow cold. How is it that I must do this again?"

"It is needed, for the Master does wish to once more have a messenger precede him. He feels great compassion for the chaos Belial had wrought with his Pretender ways and words. The Master wishes his voice to be heard as the final warning bell that tolls his

coming so that those who hear and heed will open their ears, eyes and hearts to his messenger's voice."

"Will the light warrior again be my mate?"

"He is already eager to reenter."

"He always was prepared for a good fight," I said.

"The head of special projects smiled.

"I half-smiled as thoughts speared through my mind. "Why the odd ethnic aspect?"

"It is required to fulfill two native prophecies. One Ana-sazi and one Hopi. But," he cautioned, "this ethnic aspect will cause you much grief, for you will experience non-acceptance from both races. This is because your genealogy will have been tampered with for the sake of white propriety. You will have a fullblood relative who was given a fictitious French name. All evidence of native blood will have been eradicated from your family's historical records — this you will have to deal with. It will not be easy."

"It never is," I sighed. "So why bother with the native aspect at all then?"

"Because you will find you have a native mind, heart, and soul — it cannot be hidden or ignored — these will dominate your life and become the major aspect of your mission. You must walk the Way Between Races...the Shadowland."

"I knew all about the Shadowland and it was a very difficult trail to tread because it presented so many additional problems and adversities.

"I had other questions. "What will my name be?"

"At first you will be known as Mary Leigh, then, as your mission reaches its final stage, you will be given the native name of Summer Rain which you will make legal."

"I knew the Record Book showed another physical life as one known as Summer Rain, but I didn't realize that existence was to be the final special mission.

"Will the warrior also be a native?"

"No, but he will again be given the name of Joseph. He will be named William Joseph."

"Who goes first and when will we connect?"

"You enter first, he follows three months later when his selected vehicle will be prepared. You will connect when you both are 16 years of age."

"Who has chosen to be my Advisor and Protector?"

"Because this final mission has priority, the Intermediary (name withheld) will be your personal Gatekeeper and the Intermediary (name withheld) will be Joseph's personal Advisor who will speak through you. You're comfortable with these?"

"Oh yes, absolutely!"

"We decided the two Intermediaries would be best because they have a direct relationship with the Master and will better be able to direct your path for The Plan.

"Your Protector will again be Raphael, for he is very concerned with this final mission and sees many Sons of Belial trying to interfere."

"I will meet with Raphael to thank him for his concern."

"He loves you very much."

"As I do him."

"And so it was that I consented to another descent which made my sixth mission into the physical realm. We had many serious meetings over this specific one where all involved were in attendance including the head of the light warriors, who was apprised of the various ramifications this mission would present for them. This project was foreseen to make them very busy battling the dark ones who would try their best at every turn to first: eliminate the messengers, and second: to foil The Plan to bring the Light of the Precepts back into the spiritual darkness that they wrought.

"And so it was seen that my vehicle was prepared. Raphael accompanied me down through the Vibrational Corridor and my being felt heavier and heavier. I said my goodbyes to him. His light radiated.

"Fear not, Mary, for I will not leave your side until all has manifested according to the Master's will. You will know me from a young age. My presence will see you through pain of body, mind and heart. Go now. It is time."

"I saw an infant being born. And, at 3:05 A.M. on December 12, 1945, I left my Brotherhood connection to enter the physical. It was a very heavy and confining space to be as the density and atmospheric pressure closed me in like a dark sarcophagus...and the infant's brain replaced my Knowing with a mortal nothingness—except when the baby slept and I was back unto my totality.

"As foreseen, I was named Mary Leigh and I was the last child of Rita and Leo. Before me were two sisters. Elise was five years older and Barbara was nine years older. Three months later when the warrior of light (my counterpart) entered his vehicle, he too was the youngest, and like me, his siblings were also five and nine years older. We also had Polish surnames. We would attend the same school. We were born one mile apart and so lived our lives totally oblivious of one another until the appointed timing of our destiny to solidly connect.

"The mother and father to whom I was born were not destined to hold together a family unit, but while I was very young, life was normal.

"At first we lived on Mansfield Street. It was a two-family (upper and lower flat) house owned by my father's family. We lived upstairs and my ill grandmother lived on the first floor. The house was situated directly across from the massive complex and grounds of St. Mary of Redford Church and school. I was duly baptized there and would attend the school from the First through the Eleventh grade where one hour per day was devoted to dogmatic indoctrination by the Immaculate Heart of Mary (IHM) nuns. When I was three years old, I used to love looking out our front living room windows to watch the priests and nuns walk the grounds. Their long skirts would swish about their feet and their robes gave me a comforting feeling.

"Around the time when I was four, I'd visit my sick grand-mother downstairs. I was somewhat precocious and would run into her room and spend time there. Sometimes I'd be allowed to stay as long as I wanted and, other times, I'd be shooed away. One afternoon I raced downstairs, but skidded to a halt outside her doorway. There seemed to be something different about the feel of the room in front of me, so I sneaked quietly up to her doorway and peered inside.

"I froze in fright to see a real live ghost standing beside her bed. My wide eyes were riveted to its face. It was such a kind and calm face I couldn't seem to pull away from it. The ghost was a tall man. Light surrounded him. He gently raised a finger to his lips and I nodded with the understanding that I needed to be very, very quiet. He then gave me a sweet smile and I began to smile back when I saw smoke rising up out of my grandmother. This was a truly fearful sight. I unfroze, turned tail and scrambled back upstairs as fast as my legs would carry me. I rushed up to my mother and told her about the ghost in grandma's room.

"Mary! Shame on you! That's a terrible thing to make up. Don't you remember that every story and lie you tell puts a big black spot on your soul?"

"I shrunk back. "Yes, but there was a man down there. He had this bright light all around him and..."

"MARY! Stop it!"

"It's true! It's true!"

"Go to your room! You go get down on your knees and tell God you're sorry for lying!"

"I went to my room, knelt beside my bed and looked up to the ceiling.

"I'm sorry, God, but I saw what I saw." Tears began to fill my eyes. "Was that man an angel, God? Was he? Because he kinda felt like maybe he was. I mean, the light around him was so beautiful and he smiled at me. That man could see me and he smiled!"

"When I came back out of my room, I guess I looked adequately contrite because my tears were evidence of that—but I knew better—so did God. And now at four years old, I had a secret no adult would know, for I knew that from then on, my truths were not theirs—my truths were considered lies. After that incident I never saw my grandmother again. I was told she was in heaven now.

"...At six years old I became a very quiet and seemingly withdrawn little girl. I withdrew into my own truths and let everyone around me live within their own spiritual lies.

"Although this was my status quo, I never actually realized the difference between us (me versus the others around me), and never felt "different." I just knew that I had proof of my truths, while their truths were based on faith in what they were told to believe in. So I suppose I just accepted the reality of the two systems because I never, ever felt odd about what I secretly held in my heart. How could I, when I constantly had things verified for me time and time again?

"On days when Marianne's mother drove us to school, I'd sometimes get talking about our religious concepts that we were supposed to memorize from the Question and

Answer catechisms. "How come the Pope is infallible when popes have started wars and been ruled by kings?"; or, "If Jesus was a man and saw the devil in the desert, why can't all men see the devil's spirit too?"; and, "God's too merciful to make a place like Limbo, don't you know."

"My, my," Marianne's mother would say while clicking her tongue, "aren't we the little theologian!"

"I didn't know what a theologian was, but it didn't sound good the way she'd said it. Later that day, Marianne said that her mother thought I shouldn't "think" so much about my catechism—I should just memorize it like a good little Cath-olic should—like she did. And so I stopped being a "little theologian," but nobody could stop me from thinking...thinking...thinking."

Life is rapidly becoming a matter of withdrawing into our 'own truths' and letting everyone else around live within their own 'spiritual lies'. But who will do the work if we don't? Someone has to be a Master, and that is the most selfless act of all.

As the Patriot Act becomes natural law, more and more the spiritual law becomes so important to live for those moving forward into ascension while still battling against the forces of darkness. There is nothing we see more among our clients than a reluctance to move forward with their assigned or accepted spiritual missions, as Summer Rain does in the excerpt quoted. All we can ever hope for is that when things get desperate, some of these people will step up to the plate and bat.

The War Continues—Survival of U.S. and World at Stake

(From Filer's Files #30 www.GeorgeFiler.com/)

"British Prime Minister Tony Blair spoke to the US Congress on Thursday, after receiving a Congressional Gold Medal..." "There has never been a time when the power of America was so necessary or so misunderstood. The survival of the United States and our way of life is at stake," Blair said. "The risk is that terrorism and states developing weapons of mass destruction come together. And when people say that is fanciful, I say I know the Taliban supported al-Qaida. We know that Saddam gave haven to and supported terrorists. We know there are states in the Middle East now actively funding and helping people who regard it as God's will in the act of suicide to take as many innocent lives with them on the way to God's judgment."

Blair said, "We're not fighting for domination. We're not fighting for an American world, though we want a world in which America is at ease. We're not fighting for Christianity, but against religious fanaticism of all kinds...We are fighting for the inalienable right of humankind--black or white, Christian or not, left, right or a million different—to be free, free to raise a family in love and hope, free to earn a living and be rewarded by your efforts, free not to bend your knee to any man in fear, free to be you so long as being you does not impair the freedom of others. That's what we're fighting for. And it's a battle worth fighting. You are not going to be alone. We will be with you in this fight for liberty. And if our spirit is right and our courage firm, the world will be with us." [See transcript at: <http://www.cnn.com/2003/US/07/17/blair.transcript/>]

The more we learn about life, the complex makeup of the Universe, and the thousands upon thousands of years of manipulation, programming and control of Mankind by the New World Order, the less and less judgment should be a part of all our makeup. We have ALL been programmed. We have ALL been brainwashed. We have ALL chosen not to see at one time or another, in one lifetime or another, on one planet or another, in one type of body or another. The New World Order exists because WE have allowed it to take over the Universe, have sat on our fences watching while other worlds fell, thinking that this could never be, thinking that this could never happen to us, thinking that we are invincible.

Now that we are finding out just how varied the number of myriad life-forms on this planet and in this Universe are, the more we can see that one of the greatest lies ever told is that 'all men are created equal.' It's a nice thought, but not a very practical reality. There are less advanced 'souls' who do not apply themselves to life's lessons just as there are kids who do not want to apply themselves in any given class.

We desperately try to share with people the reality we have found to be true, that the Creator and all the highest levels of the Spiritual Hierarchy do not judge any one of us, for anything we choose to do. Yes, there is balance in the Universe, and what we put out will come back to us, but this is the process of learning. Did you ever have to tell an 8th grader that it is okay to be wrong about something, since that is the process of learning? If we already knew it all then there would be no reason to go to school, or even be here in life for that matter. There is only One Truth. There are however many levels of understanding it, and what seems to be a paradox today, can clearly be seen as truth in the light of new understandings tomorrow. The nature of the beast is that it all lies within us, if we only choose to see.

Chapter 5

Hidden Science, Hidden Religion

*"I have come to live with the expectation of not being happy all the time.
I'm not trying to make believe anymore."*

--Carol Adrienne, *The Purpose of Your Life*

The true nature of planet Earth and what it is going through in terms of the ascension process includes its very real and very awesome ability to also change and cleanse itself. Much like a programmed computer also schedules its own cleaning, Mother Earth is beginning to defragment, delete, and also empty out the recycle bin. She is making space by throwing out the old paradigm and preparing for the new. The Earth changes began in earnest last year and many, many more seem to be on the very real horizon.

Space making is the role of the female energy or the Mother. The Female creates space for the Male energy to fill. This is the natural way of creating, as one can tell from the 'normal' sexual act between male and female here on planet Earth.

Paul Twitchell helps us understand the topic better in his letter to his wife, Gail, entitled *Space Making*:

"Now there are space-making people—those who are expansive and who can make you feel great; and the others, who make you uncomfortable and uneasy in their presence. A person in the latter group is the psychic-space squeezer; he can make you squirm and jump. *Always remember that function monitors structure. I mean to say that you can alter structure but you can't alter function.* Imagination can alter all things and can build or tear down anything, including mighty nations and tiny homes; but the structure of mighty nations or tiny homes cannot alter the imaginative faculty. It stays with the individual after his death and is the one thing which will never leave the person even though he goes into the highest plane, which is the God Worlds of the SUGMAD. It is God's gift to man, and he

cannot do without it anymore than he can do without breathing on this plane. *You must understand that imagination is the only faculty that makes man like God.*"

All the active and subliminal programming aimed at us through the education and the entertainment industries is the New World Order's attempt to suppress the inherent imaginative faculties within Man in order to homogenize the population and the planet. The world of today has been made boring and sterile so that, as Coleman says, "*demoralized and discouraged workers will resort to alcohol and to drugs.*" Or, faced with too many choices in society, none of which are really different from one another, and none possessing the zest for life once inherent in all things, "*apathy on a massive scale will result.*"

One of the principal tenets of the propaganda by which Mankind has come to be controlled is that it addresses itself to the individual but acts upon the masses [by reaching the *particles* the *wave* will not form]. By herding people off the land and into large cities through the attraction of more jobs and a busier social life, cities have become the means by which we are controlled and where we eventually fall into mass apathy, depression and boredom.

The countryside, as in this brochure from the south of France shows, still appeals to so many of us because of the attraction of a slower, more peaceful, back-to-grass-roots way of life that has the power to stimulate and enliven our imaginations:

"The south of France performs much the same function for visiting Parisians, *who are, in some ways, even more foreign* than the English. Smart northern French metropolitans find my village quaint, bucolic, simple. And my village does its best to conform. La Cité, the medieval fortress on a hill beside modern Carcassonne, does it to perfection. It is a fairytale castle in a pop-up picture book, all crenellations, turrets, battlements. In summer you may see knights jousting below the massive walls, curio shops hawking plastic pikes and spikes, and a museum of medieval torture beside the little creperie. First we take a close look at flaying, then we tuck into good jam crepes."

One needs only to look to Bulwer-Lytton's novel, *Vril –the Coming Race*, or H.G. Wells *The Time Machine* for a description of just such homogenized societies. Both these authors were members of the New World Order elite, members who tried to present Mankind with a glimpse of what was in store for them should they not stop this homogenization process from taking place. We call them futurists or prophets, but all of them had access to the plans made by the N.W.O. for the future of the planet.

Even the medieval times of King Arthur portrayed in T.H. White's novel *The Once And Future King*, holds evidence of the variety in life that once drove people to use their imaginative faculties to escape their dreary lot in life:

"In those days, if you had been interested in peculiar things, perhaps you would have had the luck to notice a knight-in-armour riding past the window. You would have noticed his head, which was shaved round the ears and at the back: but on the top his hair rose up like a Japanese doll's do that the skull looked like a cottage loaf. This top-knot made an excellent shock-absorber, under his helm. The next man to pass might have been a clerk, perhaps on an ambler, and the hair of this one would have been exactly the opposite of the

knight's—for he would have been completely bald on top, because of his tonsure. When he had gone to the bishop to be made a clerk in the first place, he had taken a pair of scissors with him. Next, if you wanted some peculiar person to ride by, there might have come a crusader who had promised to deliver the grave of God. You would have expected the cross on his surcoat, no doubt, but you might not have realized that he was so delighted with the whole affair that he put the same symbol almost everywhere that it could be made to go. Like a new Boy Scout, transported with enthusiasm, he would have stuck the cross on his escutcheon, on his coat, on his helm, on his saddle, and on the horse's curb. The next man to pass the window might have been one sort of Cistercian lay-brother, whom you would have expected to be a learned man because of his cloth. But no, he was *ex officio* an illiterate. It was his business to stick the leaden seals on papal bulls, and, so as to preserve the Secrecy of the Pope, they used to make sure that he could not read a word. Now might come a Saxon wearing the beard and a sort of Phrygian cap, as a sign of defiance—now a knight from the Marches of the Northern border. The latter, because he lived by raiding during the night-time, would have become a moon and stars on azure in his coat."

In this excerpt, Colonel James Churchward offers us a brief look at the time when spiritual law were forced to give way to normal law, when darkness seriously began its process of control. This happened around the time of Lucifer's first incarnation in ancient Egypt when the original meaning of familiar symbols became confused in people's minds. Along the way we also get a glimpse of how the original ancient mysteries meant to be shared with all, gradually got confused and clouded with other elements by people whose purpose was strictly self-serving.

"Up to the time of Mu's submersion all symbols retained their original meanings. From the time of Mu's destruction I must pass over about 5,000 or 6,000 years. Those were years when seemingly no history was written except a few scraps in India and Egypt.

"During this time mankind apparently was reviving and repeopling the earth, after its almost total destruction by the submersion of Mu and other lands and the subsequent formation of gas belts and mountains.

"On entering Egypt 6,000 years ago we find that many of the original symbols had survived but *were very much Egyptianized*, especially in pattern or design, with an *incomprehensible theology* attached to them. A multitude of new ones had been added besides, most of them having *esoteric or hidden meanings*. [A prime example of what Paul says in the way you can alter structure but you can't alter function. This is the time when what had been more commonly known to the majority of people went underground to serve only the purposes of the elite.]

"This confusion increased when Upper and Lower Egypt merged into one kingdom. The two peoples not only commingled personally, but also their two sets of symbols. Thus two sets were made into one without any being discarded. It meant at least two symbols for every conception. So great was the confusion of symbols in Egypt, 4,000 or 5,000 years ago, that hardly one-half of the priesthood understood those used in the temples of other cities, although they might be but a few miles away.

"The next period to note in Egyptian history is the reigns of the Ptolemys.

"Many Greek philosophers then went to Egypt and were taught the Egyptian Sacred Mysteries. This knowledge they took back to Greece, commencing about 600 BC. In Greece the Sacred Mysteries were Grecianized, new names and further theology were added. The result, generally, was the creation of amusing myths. The familiar Grecian myths may therefore be said to be influenced by the legends and teachings of Egypt and India. [This is why Joseph Smith had the 'original teachings' that were pure and surpassed the confusion of teachings and symbology of the Freemasons of the time. He knew more about it because he could cut through the fat to the very heart of Truth.]

"The next point to note is Mu's destruction, which removed her motherly control over religion and science throughout the world [allowing for the Atlantian Patriarchal control of both these areas from then on]. The consequence was that each colony framed its own laws, at the same time making changes in religion to suit themselves.

"It is very noticeable among all ancient people that directly the control of the Motherland was removed, those countries began to fall back. As time went on they so degenerated in science and religion that the teachings of the First Civilization were at last entirely forgotten and became a thing of the past. Myths, those shadows of the past, alone remained. Here and there, however, solitary flowers strove to raise their heads out of the weeds which now choked the world's garden.

"Coming down to present times, I find writers, supposed to be scholars, giving meanings to symbols that are purely mythical, the outcome, it may be, of fantastic dreams, and absolutely erroneous. Where they got their ideas I cannot imagine. Certainly not from the ancient writings. The result is that science has drifted into an age of theories. Theories are made subservient to facts [the people made to rely on observable fact and the control of the scientists]. A fact cannot be a fact unless their crazy theories prove it. The more abstruse and bizarre the theory is, the more it is, apparently, scientifically thought of. A theory that is not even understood by the originator himself, and by no one else on earth, meets with scientific approval."

Often these scientific theories are as totally as false as a tobacco company's health study. They are obviously meant to cover up the truth everyone knows, much as we have seen occur with knowledge about antigravity machines and space and time travel.

As we said, information such as that written about by H.G. Wells, Jules Verne, and Bulwer-Lytton, comes from knowledge handed down from the ancient mysteries and the works of Thoth in what is known to the New World Order as 'the Great Plan'—that which is to come on planet Earth. History never has been happen-stance, but always meticulously planned by the powers-that-be, and always in the pursuit of power and/or gold.

This is exactly what happened with Columbus and the 'discovery' of America. The Knights Templars [the forerunners of the Freemasons who escaped persecution and punishment in the early 13th century] moved to many other parts of the continent. In Portugal the order was cleared of any wrong-doing by an inquiry and simply modified their name, becoming part of the Knights of Christ. Under this title it functioned well into the sixteenth century, the members devoting themselves to maritime activity. Vasco da Gama was a Knight of Christ, and Prince Henry the Navigator was a grand master of the order. Ships of the Knights of Christ sailed under the familiar red pattee cross. And it was under this same

cross that Christopher Columbus's three caravels crossed the Atlantic to the New World. Some writers have argued that the order established commercial contact with the Americas as early as 1269 and derived much of their new wealth from imported Mexican silver.

As we touched on in other volumes, not only did Columbus know where he was going, he himself was married to the daughter of a former Knight of Christ and had access to his father-in-law's charts and diaries which showed the 'non-existent' continent to which he was headed. *His mission, then, was not to look so much for new wealth, but to look for a new land where the Templars and their successors would not be persecuted, and would be allowed to practice their activities openly. What they found was America. This would give good reason why it is Columbus who is now celebrated as the discoverer of America, rather than the centuries of explorers who came before him.*

The details contained in the Turkish admiral Piri Re'is' book confirm that Columbus knew quite well in advance where he was going. Columbus as a member of the Rosicrucians, a student of Dante Alighieri, and having been sponsored by Leonardo Da Vinci, was in the right circle of friends to be in the possession of very detailed maps and geographic data from these very ancient sources.

Columbus countered criticism of his ideas with yet more reliance on ancient prophecies and biblical quotes. He collected all the texts into a book, *The Book of Prophecies*, which he presented to the king and queen of Spain. It was meant to convince them that Spain was destined to reign over Jerusalem [control of the Jerusalem portal or, barring that, over the New Jerusalem built in the United States], and that Columbus was the one chosen to achieve that by being the first to find the place where gold 'is born'.

In Zecharia Sitchin's *The Lost Realms* he states that Piri Re'is repeated the tale of how Columbus first tried to convince the grandees of Genoa and then the king of Spain that according to a book that he (Columbus) possessed, "at the end of the Western sea (the Atlantic), that is on its western side, there were coasts and islands and all kinds of metals and also precious stones." This was ancient knowledge from ancient sources passed down through many and varied branches of the ancient mysteries to which Columbus, as well as many other explorers, discoverers, scientists and writers, have been privileged all along. And, almost always, in pursuit of their favorite drug –gold, with which they could then become more multidimensional by making it into its alchemical form—monatomic gold.

"Themselves believers in the Scriptures, Ferdinand and Isabella agreed to let Columbus sail once more, convinced especially by his argument that the mouth of the river (now called the "Orinoco") he had discovered was one of the four rivers of Paradise; and as the Scriptures had stated, one of those rivers encompassed the land of Havila, "whence the gold came." This last voyage encountered more hardships and heartbreaks than any of the previous three."

"Crippled with arthritis, a ghost of his old self, Columbus returned to Spain on November 7, 1504. Before the month was out, Queen Isabella died; and although King Ferdinand still had a soft spot for Columbus, he decided to let others act on the last memorandum prepared by Columbus, in which he compiled the evidence for the presence of a major gold source in the new lands."

Using gold to make one's self more multidimensional seems to obscure the entire reason for spiritual disciplines and the teachings of the ancient mysteries themselves. It has been ingrained in all of us the pursuit of an easy way to get 'back to God' through taking drugs. Like any drug, however, the 'high' never lasts, and the addict only finds him- or herself needing more and more in order to stay high and all anyone does is get stuck in the lower realms of existence hallucinating that they have really made it to the very top of Creation when all they ever needed was to go inside and find the God that is always there.

Churchward says that all religions have a common origin in the ancient mysteries from the Motherland and have only been passed along, much as other types of ancient knowledge were also passed along. Like a rumor told around a circle in play, the original information only gets colored and distorted along the way, however, unless kept within the restrictions of a society such as the Templars.

MU'S RELIGION—The first records of religion are more than 70,000 years old according to Churchward's research. They suggest that a body of trained masters from Mu, called Naacals, were carrying to her various colonies and colonial empires copies of the Motherland's Sacred Inspired Religion.

"These Naacals formed in each country colleges for the teaching of the priestcraft religion, and the sciences. The priesthoods that formed in these colleges in turn taught the people. There is a very interesting ancient writing about the Chaldis, as the colleges were called in Babylonia. It says: "*Everyone was welcome*, be he prince or slave [before the mysteries became 'secret' or privatized for the benefits of the few]. Directly they passed into the temple, they were equal, for they stood in the presence of the Heavenly Father, the Father of them all, and here they became brothers in fact. No payment was charged; all was free.

"Throughout the colonies and colonial empires these teachings were known as the Sacred Mysteries, a name that has persisted down to the present. In the Orient they were also called the Books of the Golden Age. In later times, I find among Maya and Egyptian writings that *the Sacred Mysteries were only entrusted to the high priesthood and the heir apparent to the throne*.

"Clement of Alexandria wrote: "The Sacred Mysteries are only entrusted to high priests and the heir apparent to the throne." This I find was not exactly true. Many of the Greek Philosophers who went to Egypt were entrusted with the Sacred Mysteries, among them being Solon, Plato, Pythagoras, and Thales.

"From various Naacal writings, sometimes called Neferit, and translations of the Sacred Inspired Writings, I shall try to outline the First Religion and show how it was taught to primitive man.

"Religion started at a very early period in man's history; evidently when he could not understand anything that was abstrusely [abstractly] expressed. Apparently it was found necessary for explanation to use object lessons, symbols, where sight would supply the absence of words. I find the earliest symbols were of an elementary character, *plain lines and simple geometric figures*. I refer to a date prior to 70,000 years ago, for according to the records man was so far advanced at that time that he was mastering the most intricate

vignettes, tableaux, et cetera, which today puzzle our great scientists [evidence that Mankind is regressing rather than progressing—one of the myths of history].

"Evidently religion was originally taught in stages [an idea which later became distorted into the initiations used in most secret societies].

- *First:* Man was taught that there was a Supreme Being, Infinite and All Powerful. That it was the Creator who created all things above and below. That man was created by this Almighty Being and having been created by Him, was his son—that his Almighty was man's Heavenly Father.
- *Second:* When man was created the Creator placed within the body of man a spirit or soul which never died but continued on through eternity.
- *Third:* When man was created it was ordained that his material body should return to the earth from which it was taken. When this material body died it released the soul which went into the world beyond, there to wait until it was called upon to occupy another material body.

"Apparently, as soon as his primitive mind could grasp the facts, he was taught that his soul was given a task. *This task was for the soul to rule the material body by overcoming material desires* [a very basic and 3rd dimensional lesson] When this was accomplished his soul would be called back to the Great Source, and forever afterwards live in perfect joy and happiness.

"He was taught that one material life was so short that the soul could not overcome all of the material desires, so it was ordained that his soul should come into many bodies until the task was accomplished; that these reincarnations were the salvation of his soul.

- *Fourth:* It was thoroughly instilled in his mind that the Heavenly Father was *The Great Love* and that this great love ruled the Universe and never died. He was taught that the love of the Heavenly Father was far greater than the love of his earthly father, who was only a reflection of his Heavenly Father. Therefore he should always approach his Heavenly Father without fear or dread and in perfect confidence and love, knowing that loving hands were being held out to receive him when he came.
- *Fifth:* He was taught that all mankind were created by the same Heavenly Father; therefore all mankind were his brothers and sisters, and should be treated as such in all his dealings with them.
- *Sixth:* Finally he was taught his duties on earth, how he should live to prepare himself to become fit to pass into the world beyond when he was called. He was especially reminded that he must follow the paths of Truth, Love, Charity, Chastity, with perfect love and confidence in his Heavenly Father.

"From this short and inadequate sketch it is shown that the fundamental principles of the first religion of man were: *The Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man*. [The origin of the fraternal Brotherhoods such as Freemasonry uniting those who are a party to the wisdom of the ancient mysteries, who do not treat others as brothers or equals, but as those subservient to themselves.]

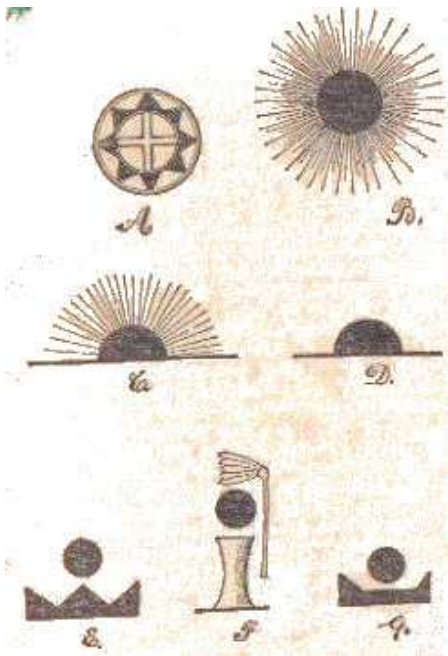
"Judging from the various religious teachings of the Sacred Inspired Writings, the phrase "Brotherhood of Man" is not meant to convey the idea that all men are to look upon each other as blood brothers. It would seem to me that this phrasing is symbolical or used as an

example for explanation. I think our modern example better explains the meaning to the mind of present man, namely, "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you." This seems to be confirmed by the forty-two questions in the Osirian Ritual. If we all followed this "Golden Rule" no discord could rise among mankind and the whole world would be in a virtual bond of brotherhood.

"Again, I think the meaning of the word "charity" is not fully comprehended today. It refers to the soul rather than to the material part of man. Not only material charitable actions, such as feeding the hungry and clothing the naked, but it includes good and charitable thoughts of others. We should think ill of no one but try to help them overcome their failings."

It is, in short, as Paul Twitchell and so many other Masters have tried to share with Mankind, with little understanding on Mankind's part, the idea here expressed by Ernest Holmes in his work, *How to Use the Science of Mind*: "There is a Power for good in the universe available to everyone and *you* can use it."

If we allow only darkness to use the powers of Creation
then only darkness shall rule.



From Churchward's brief study it is obvious that it was with Ra then, the first of Lucifer's seven incarnations here on this planet, that the institutionalized monotheistic worship of one false god became the norm. It is then that the true Law of One which had been taught on Earth got lost and its symbols became confused, while sacred knowledge went 'underground' to be used solely for the purposes of control. Like the Sun sinking in the West along with the grand and wonderful continent of Mu, so too did the teachings of real brotherly friendship and Love, only to be replaced by a priesthood bent on controlling man's spiritual self and leading him toward all the religions centered around Lucifer.

As Churchward shows us, these symbols used in religious teachings of that time were straightforward stories of what took place, a simple way of saying 'a thousand words', of

getting across a message so quickly and simply at the level of 'soul truth' that everyone could understand.

Churchward takes the Sun symbols appearing in ancient writings as the celestial orb and *not* as Ra, the Monotheistic symbol, and goes on to explain their meanings:

Fig. A. Is an eight-ray'd Sun. This was Mu's symbol on her Royal Escutcheon. The name in the Motherland of the Sun as the celestial orb was—Kin. In Egypt the name was—Horus. In Greece—Apollo and in Babylonia—Belmarduk, et cetera.

[The Right-Eye and Left-Eye of Horus refer to the emotional and mental training involved with the ancient mystery schools –obviously referencing the ancient teachings of Mu.]

Fig. B. A Sun with rays all around it represented the Sun at his meridian in mid-heavens.

Fig. C. A rising Sun with rays, half the orb above the horizon, was the symbol on the escutcheon of a colonial empire of Mu.

Fig. D. A Sun with half the orb above the horizon without rays had a dual symbolization. It was the symbol of the setting Sun. It was also a symbol of a colony of Mu, before it became a colonial empire.

Fig. E. The Lands of the West in darkness. The three-pointed figure is Mu's numeral symbol as the Lands of the West. The Sun above without rays says that no light reaches Mu—she is in darkness. A vignette from the "Book of the Dead."

Fig. F. The Sacrifice of Mu. The Lotus above is Mu's floral symbol; being shown withered and dying it symbolizes Mu as being dead. A rayless Sun stands between Mu and the altar; therefore Mu is dead in the region of darkness—on the altar as a sacrifice.

Fig. G. "Peaks only remain above water." Mu is here depicted as being dead and in darkness with only points or peaks remaining above the water. Kin no longer shines upon her. Vignette from the Egyptian "Book of the Dead."

The setting sun of Mu also obviously symbolizes the spiritual teachings of MU—the Law of One—as it became more and more diluted as the central empire spread out and colonized the world surrounding it, also clashing with the more technologically oriented Atlantis of the time. Here the Light began to become, in Churchward's words, darker.

Many sacred sites around the planet were once also used as 'universities' of such learning. Many of us are still triggered at a cellular-level by memories of a time when we too have been in class in one of these various sites. Indeed, we hold the history of the universe within our own physical bodies this way, just as when, in the healing room, we have occasion to remove old slave chains or repair bullet or arrow or sword wounds so traumatic that they have remained in our clients' energy fields even thousands of years later.

Chaco Canyon in northwestern New Mexico in the United States was one such center of learning about this true spirituality. It was built by the Anasazi (the Ancient Ones) who were written about in volume one, and who still remain teachers of this planet today.

Morality was once included as a spiritual law in the original teachings of MU and religious teachings that stemmed from it, where nowadays it has almost no significance to modern daily life at all. Chastity was one such law, and was incorporated into many of the ancient

writings as shown in this excerpt from Lawrence H. Schiffman's *Reclaiming the Dead Sea Scrolls: Their True Meaning for Judaism and Christianity*:

"From Rule of the Community: And at twenty years[s of age he shall pass among the mu]stered to enter into full status along with his fam[il]y, to join the holy congre[gation]. He shall not [approach] a woman to have sexual relations with her until he reaches the age of twe[nty], at which time he knows [good] and evil. (Rule of the Congregation 1:8-11)

It is here in our progress through the true nature of planet Earth that we need to revisit the trail of the incarnations of Lucifer from Volume 3 to see how the Spiritual Hierarchy's attempts to bring true spirituality back to the planet were thwarted by the darkside and instead Paul's ideals took over as Christian dogma instead. Here we must also remember that two Messiahs were prophesied and always expected to emerge around the time of Jesus—one was the Royal Messiah, which Jesus in fact was by usurping the power and role of the Priestly Messiah, who was also termed the True Teacher. Knowing the ancient prophesies as well as anyone, Jesus was able to tailor his life and exploits to these prophesies, or if not able to, then those that came afterwards manipulated his legend to fit.

Hugh Schonfield writes in *The Essene Odyssey: The Mystery of the True Teacher & The Essene Impact on the Shaping of Human Destiny* that "it is quite clear here that the Teacher of Righteousness, the True Teacher, rose at a time which pious Jews denounced as one of spiritual wickedness and apostasy [desertion from these older ideals].

"...We diverge a little here to trace some of the developments of the anticipation of a Priestly Messiah to which the status and experiences of the True Teacher contributed. With the Zadokite-Essenes the Priestly Messiah would, if anything, be the superior of the Royal Messiah. With the Pharisees the Royal Messiah would be paramount, and the Priestly Messiah no more than his precursor." [the Atlantian priest-King duality]

Many have thought that James the Just, Jesus' brother, also known as Joseph of Arimathea, might have been the priestly Messiah. The patriarchal title of being a 'Joseph' was always applied to the next in succession to the heir of the Davidic kingly line. Jesus' father was a Joseph, and Jesus was heir to the throne of David. In this respect, with Jesus regarded as the 'David' in line of succession, then his eldest brother James would have been the designated 'Joseph', he being recognized as successor at the time. James was then the Crown Prince as such—'the Divine Highness', the Joseph Rama-theo, or Joseph of Arimathea.

In an earlier volume, we found out that in an attempt to bring the female back into the world's thoughts and religions, the Spiritual Hierarchy had brought Callia, the Infinite Mother Spirit of this Universe's creation to the planet to be incarnated as a Messiah. She appeared in that lifetime [as the Gnostics correctly judged] as Mary Magdalen in order to try and resurrect the feminine aspect of Creation. This was obviously known to many at the time, both in the Essene Community who prepared and initiated her, and in those who came after her and worshipped her rather than Jesus as the true source of Wisdom [Sophia].

While Enjiou only had a small part to play as Jesus' father, Joseph, in that lifetime, Callia was bent on healing herself and her children both here and in the higher planes with the

strong feminine presence she brought to religion and to her worship. Similar to Kali, the consort of the Hindu god Shiva, Mary Magdalen was a manifestation of the power of time. It was she who was the 'migdal' meaning 'tower', the Magdal-eder who was 'the watchtower of the flock', and it was she who was so jealously guarded by Lazarus (Simon Zelotes), Martha, and Joseph of Arimathea and whisked away to Marseilles, France, to keep her out of harm's way. *It was Mary Magdalen who WAS, not only the wife of the one Messiah, but was also herself the second Messiah, the 'teacher of righteousness'.*

Had it not been for the thoroughness of the attempts of the Catholic Church to erase her presence from history, life on this planet could have been so much different for those who incarnated in a female body. Instead, the patriarchy ruled, and the women suffered.

This control began when, according to tradition as well as certain early Church writers, Lazarus (who was in fact Simon Zelotes/Magus himself), the Magdalen, Martha, and Joseph of Arimathea (Jesus' brother, James the Just) as well as a few other supporters, were transported to Marseilles, France, in order to stop from being persecuted for their zealot involvement against Rome.

James, whose Nazarenes never preached the Resurrection, is a mysterious figure, who like the Magdalen herself, had renewed interest sparked in them over the past few years with books such as *The DaVinci Code*. Joseph of Arimathea (James), was a well-known metal merchant and artificer in metals, as were the Old Testament characters Tubal-Cain and Hiram Abiff –both well remembered in modern Freemasonry. Legend has it that Joseph traveled on to England at a time after arriving in France with the Magdalen, and founded the Abbey at Glastonbury. There are some legends which say that Jesus went with him, but it was Jesus the younger (Jesus' son) who traveled to England with his uncle Joseph, not Jesus—the Christ.

King Arviragus of Siluria, brother of Caractacus the Pendragon, is mentioned in historical records as granting Joseph twelve hides of land in Glastonbury. It is here that he built the unique little church *in a scale of the ancient Hebrew Tabernacle*. Following a disastrous fire in 1184, Henry II of England, had the church renovated. Joseph is still remembered in Great Britain and many other parts of Europe as both James and Joseph.

In a Catholic church that did not admit James as having any role in the events of Jesus' life, Joseph was later brought in as Mary's uncle. So long as Joseph of Arimathea could be contained as a sideline character in the Davidic structure, and was not associated with the key Messianic line, his royal descendants could not embarrass the self-styled Apostolic structure of the Roman bishops. His importance in the grander scheme of things however is attested to by the fact that in England, the royal court is known as The Court of St. James.

Some say the legend of the Wandering Jew may relate to Joseph/James. What is known of this legend? In a Paper read at the International Conference on the deliverance of Jesus from the Cross, held in London in 1978, Dr. Ladislav Filip suggested that conceivably Jesus was the 'Traveling Jew'.

As it was represented in the seventeenth century, however, the legend related to a Jew named Ahasuerus, who had taunted Jesus on his way to crucifixion, and was told by him, "Go on for ever till I return." As a result various persons through the centuries claimed to

have encountered this person, who could not die. But the original story had to do with a Jew who was *friendly* to Jesus, namely Joseph of Arimathea, and was somewhat similar to what is recorded in John's Gospel concerning the Beloved Disciple. Jesus had told Peter regarding him, "If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee." And the passage continues: "Then went this saying abroad among the bretheren that this disciple should not die." (Jn.xxi. 21-23)

The earliest reference to Joseph of Arimathea that researchers have been able to trace in this connection is in the *Flores Historiarum* of Roger de Wendover, dating from 1228 A.D. suggesting that just like Arthur who was written into the history of Great Britain around this same time, Joseph was another creation just like Arthur –though based on the very real personage of James, just like Arthur was based on the true life character of Clovis.

Evidently there was already at that time a tradition in Christian circles relating to the longevity of Joseph. Roger relates that when an archbishop from Armenia was visiting the Abbey of St. Albans in England the monks questioned him about St. Joseph of Arimathea. The Archbishop told them that Joseph *was certainly alive*, and that he had encountered him; but he was known as Joseph Cartaphilus. Joseph of Arimathea had urged Jesus forward on his way to crucifixion, and Jesus had said to him, "I go, but thou shall wait till I come."

Why the need for such artifice and the manipulation of history? What warrants changing the names of actual living beings and transferring their lifetimes into different eras of history and even to different countries of the world?

P.D. Ouspensky, in his *Tertium Organum: A Key to the Enigmas of the World*, addresses just such mysteries:

"If we examine the profound difference that exists between a point and a line, between a line and a surface, between a surface and a solid, i.e. the difference between the laws which govern a point and a line, a line and a surface and so on, and the difference of phenomena which are possible in a point, a line, a surface, we shall realize how many things, new and incomprehensible for us, lie in the fourth dimension..."

Here Ouspensky is directly relating to the sacred geometry which can direct and focus the energy or intent of a power source through various quality of space, i.e. a line, a surface and a solid, hinting at the power one can attain by learning how to use the many functions that go with these different forms. For example, a five-pointed star's purpose is to direct energy while a six-pointed star is used to control energy.

H.P. Blavatsky, in her *The Voice of Silence*, states simply: "Learn to discern the real from the false."

Nothing should be more evident from this multi-volume work than that all of history is a lie designed to support the great myths that man is progressing into enlightenment, that history and events in this world happens on a random basis, that Mankind is alone in the Universe, and that Mankind is master of his own destiny, rather than being the slave or prisoner that he is, residing in a totally controlled environment.

If form follows function, then history has followed the agenda of its writers, the ancient mystery schools and their many hydra-headed organizations, the Freemasons and the various Illuminati-controlled groups seeking to construct the New Atlantis here in the United States [or for some elements of these groups – overseas].

The truth of the matter is that, just as Enjlou and Callia have had their lowered forms and their various incarnations on the planet in seeking to pursue Their healing, Lucifer too has had his seven incarnations, but not all of them comprising his entire energy form. During three of the incarnations Lucifer's energy was able to bring in his whole energy form. In the other four, because of the uncertainty of life in times such as Palestine circa 0 A.D., Lucifer's energy had to be split in two to be supported here in Form. Thus while Ra, Clovis, and Melchizedek were all entire incarnations of the energy of Lucifer, the incarnations of Jesus, Buddha, Hitler and Quetzalcoatl were all partial energies, the other half, like some absurd soul mate, manifesting as someone else in each lifetime.

In Jesus' case, the other half of Lucifer's energy was manifested as his brother, James; and James and Jesus were then two complimentary sides of the one being known as Lucifer.

Recently when Lindsey and I have asked about Lucifer's return, as discussed in Chapter's 34 and 35 of volume 4, we have always been told that a part of his energy already existed here upon the planet. We never fully understood this until now when discovering the 'fragmented nature' of Lucifer. Thus the legend of the 'wandering Jew' refers precisely to this other half of Lucifer left behind on the planet to 'hold down the fort' as it were, while the other half prepares for its 'second coming'.

All of us seek a conscious understanding of Ourselves as the grander beings that we are, that is precisely the nature of our quest and also of the Creators. Just as anyone seeking power is really only searching for fulfillment, a misdirected seeking for Love, so too does Lucifer seek to fulfill himself this way in his quest to become God of his own Universe. Just as the Creator Father sent out the atoms of HIS Universal Body to gain awareness, so too has Lucifer split himself into two to better be able to be a part of his grander strategy of control. A part of Lucifer's energy is then incarnate on the planet right now and is only waiting for the second half to come to fully realize its potential here in this time on the planet. Lucifer too, seeks to know himself.

In both writing and reading this book, we all must seek to understand the bigger picture taking place in the Universe, and thereby accept responsibility for who and what we are, and what part we all have to play in the grander events taking place.

In a White Paper by Neil Freer titled The Alien Question: An Expanded Perspective, C.B. Scott Jones of the Human Potential Foundation states it this way: "For the most part, UFO researchers try to deal with the micro[cosm], they are event oriented. That is important, but someone also needs to be looking broadly, excluding nothing."

We are the ones seeking to understand and share this bigger picture here within these works.

Allan Bloom (*The Closing of the American Mind*) says that 'the most successful tyranny is not the one that uses force to assure uniformity but the one that removes the awareness of all other possibilities, that makes it seem inconceivable that other ways are viable, that

removes the sense that there is an outside." In the modern-day fantasy movie *Pleasantville*, when one of the two intruding teenagers asks what's outside Pleasantville, everybody laughs.

In questioning the significance of Joseph (James, the Just) to the New World Order we are thrown right back into the very scenario we had in Volume 5 when asking, why is such importance placed on King Arthur by the forces of the New World Order, enough attention even that history books had to be rewritten to include this seemingly 'non-existent' being? We discovered that answer in the significance of Clovis and the Merovingian bloodline to the New World Order. Once again the answer here lies in the very same bloodline.

Joseph's marriage to Martha, the Magdalen's sister and the sister-in-law of Jesus, produced four children, three boys and a girl, all of whom later married and thus helped spread the royal Davidic bloodline of their father—and also the bloodline of Lucifer.

The ruler from whom the Merovingians derived their name is most elusive, again his historical reality eclipsed by his legend. Merovee (Merovech or Meroveus) was a semi-supernatural figure worthy of classical myth. The name comes from the word for "mother" and "sea." Merovee, it was said, was born of two fathers. Legend has it that when already pregnant by her husband, King Clodion, Merovee's mother supposedly went swimming in the ocean. In the water she is said to have been seduced and/or raped by an unidentified marine creature *from beyond the sea*—this creature apparently impregnating her a second time. When Merovee was born, there allegedly flowed in his veins *a commingling of two different bloods*. It is fairly obvious now that this story is allegorical and that the two different bloods were the 'bloodlines' of both Jesus and his brother, James—the two lines from across the sea, THE REUNITING OF THE TWO HALVES OF THE BLOODLINES OF LUCIFER.

James is still on the planet—so he has been reincarnating along with Jesus' father, Joseph, and Mary Magdalen (Enjliou and Callia) holding down the fort – keeping the purity of the bloodline of Lucifer going.

As a representative of the Jesus/Lucifer bloodline, and mother to its seed, Princess Diana was defecting to the other side when she dated (and perhaps was pregnant to) Dodi Al Fayed, a representative of the Anunnaki or alien-god opposing bloodline within the New World Order.

Hence the significance of Diana's assassination is confirmed and the character's words that he has found "the Lucifer gene" in the movie version of H.G. Wells' *The Island of Dr. Moreau* become even more relevant.

One of the greatest cover-ups in the conspiracy world is the conspiracy researchers and speakers themselves, either plants from the New World Order brotherhoods, as is the case with the UFO Congress conventions, or well-meaning people who, as C.B. Scott Jones, says : "try to deal with the micro" rather than "looking broadly, excluding nothing."

Peter addressed this issue in his article of a few years ago, *Little Green Men: The Cover-up Continues*:

"As any UFO researcher will tell you, the roadblocks set up in his or her way in seeking to understand the subject are numerous. The roadblocks set up to confuse and delude the

interested public on the other hand, are often even more insidious and certainly equally as effective. The most obvious of these roadblocks for the researcher are the denials, disinformation, and deflections provided by the various government and military agencies. These often include agencies such as the CIA, FBI, and other covert agencies, the various judicial departments, NASA, as well as various elements of the scientific community heavily reliant on the government for their monetary grants and subsequently their livelihood...Last but not least comes the most deceptive, least noticeable, and certainly least publicized type of roadblock, the one set up by the local businessmen and women of a community under the guise of making an honest dollar—the little green men we have come to know as the Roswell alien or Greys.

"...Representative of a whole range of tourist treasures ranging from T-shirts and key chains to refrigerator magnets and false alien IDs, these little green men representative of all aliens, symbolize to many investigators, authors, and other persons interested in this field of study, the complete trivialization of the whole alien question. Complicit in this cover-up of serious questions concerning alien visitation such as abduction, animal mutilation, and possible government interaction with alien forces, are the public-at-large themselves. Ever eager to be led astray from honest solutions to honest problems, steeped in a T-shirt-and-trivia television mentality, the public bares the ultimate responsibility for its own lack of knowledge on many of these issues. It also has to bare some of the responsibility for the ability of certain groups from the government and the corporate-owned media to cover them up, seemingly at will.

"One might expect that this would certainly not be the case in Roswell, New Mexico, the world's most recognizable name in terms of its association with the UFO phenomena that has swept the world, particularly over the past five years...This is the same public who have made shows about the paranormal a staple part of our entertainment diets on both television and in movies, as well as in the books that it reads and that it buys. Subjective experiences such as the more than 17,000 UFO sightings on the Roswell UFO museum's database and more than 2,000 personally reported to museum personnel should then, by these definitions, also be dismissed because these people *only say* they have witnessed a UFO.

"Arthur Miller's famous play *The Crucible*, a standard in most high schools or universities, is based exactly on this kind of witch-hunting suppression of freedom of speech and free discussion of ideas. Attached to the museum is also a research library with more than 3,000 books, videos, and sundry files and reports, many of them donated by George Fawcett, noted UFO researcher of almost 50 years...Librarians at the research center, all with little or no experience in the subject field, freely admit that they think much of the donated material and books such as those dealing with planetary sacred sites, extradimensional phenomena, and metaphysical studies, shouldn't be in the library because "it has nothing to do with UFOs."

"This kind of limited view of the whole enormous field of which UFOs are only one small part, is perhaps the greatest roadblock put in the way of all our hopes to one day find our true place in the Universe. The limiting of what kind of material and information people have access to or can listen to is the most insidious form of control over men's minds ever

devised. Much of the field of UFOlogy has itself been usurped as personal territory by the religion of science, as evidenced by the number of PhD's and doctorates listed behind the names of many of the most prominent speakers and researchers in the field. This is not to say that rational judgment isn't helpful at certain times, but not to the exclusion of all other kinds of creative thought and analysis. When people seek to understand themselves and their place in the Universe through an understanding of extraterrestrial lifeforms and UFOs, the often grandiose and pompous attitudes exhibited by so many in the field who want to decide what is fit and proper information for them to use, serves only to hinder rather than to help.

"A good example of this limited scientific thinking occurred recently on an edition of *Dreamland*, Whitley Streiber's popular nationally syndicated radio show. During the whole time the subject of the new harvest of crop circles in England was discussed by a prominent doctor and scientific journalist, every scientific aspect of the crop circles was discussed. What, however, was never mentioned nor even intimated at was the question of what the heck are these crop circles trying to tell us. Electro-magnetic fields, physical effects on people entering the crop circles, military surveillance of the phenomena—all were covered in depth, everything that is but the possible messages these crop circles and their creators were trying to convey.

It is very much like the case of a professor Peter once had for an honors course in the works of Plato. This scholarly gentleman spent all of his time lecturing on the various intricacies of Socratic argument while admitting he knew none of what it was that either Plato or Socrates were trying to say. In these times where the medium has become the message (or the massage as Marshall McLuhan would say), the true messages concerning alien involvement with the planet have fallen by the wayside, hidden by the smoke and mirrors of people's attitude of self-importance and their desire for power over others. This has become the most effective cover-up of all.

As a journalist and former instructor of journalism, Peter often says he watches with heartfelt sadness at the almost complete destruction of our First Amendment Rights in this country, a right that has never been very well respected by any of the powers that be. As this applies to UFO-dom, there is a controversy of the right to free speech, and who is actually controlling those who do the speaking.

Beyond that aspect of it, and where commercialism is concerned, we find the complete trivialization of the subject matter at hand--"the little green men" syndrome. The Roswell little grey alien has become the spokesperson for all aliens everywhere – but only in its miniaturized, green plastic, hand-held size—the only form in which any of us will be allowed to believe they exist. Where either religion or science are allowed to control the areas or topics for debate in this field, the honest search for truth is also trivialized or made impotent by the narrowness of focus. As Dr. Stanton Friedman was so vocal in making known at a Roswell appearance, he did not care for the inclusion of so-called "New Age" speakers among serious speakers at the recent UFO symposium held in Istanbul, Turkey. In almost the same breath he publicly stated, with no apologies to former President Bush or other government and military figures who have used the term, that he believed there was no such thing as the New World Order or its conspiracy. The real truth of the matter will

only be found with the input of all those concerned, and with no information being dismissed as irrelevant. The public should be informed that not only are they the victims of so many of these roadblocks and cover-ups meant to keep them blind to the knowledge around them, but they are also the cause of roadblocks such as those created by the 'little green men'.

Big Brother is called that because we used to listen to our big brothers and do exactly what they say, trusting that they know better than we do. They are the ones to whom we give away our power because we are too lazy to think for ourselves or to take responsibility for what we need to do. Every aspect of our lives is controlled by 'Big Brother', the various elements of government regulation, the scientific or educational community, the priests and rabbis who know God better than we do. But most of all we give away our power to the area of the New World Order that knows the least about anything—Madison Avenue, the advertising, PR, and marketing people of the world.

Diet foods are another example of how we are literally 'fed' this garbage spewed by them everyday. Nutrasweet and the various products sweetened with aspartame are said to be healthier for us than sugar. In *Nutrapoison* by Alex Constantine, we find however that aspartame is an rDNA derivative, a combination of two amino acids (long supplied by a pair of Maryland biotechnology firms: Genex Corp. of Rockville and Purification Engineering in Baltimore) and that the Pentagon once listed it on an inventory of prospective biochemical warfare weapons submitted to Congress. But instead of poisoning enemy populations, the "food additive" is currently marketed as a sweetening agent in some 1200 food products LOCALLY.

When historians and teachers tell us that Atlantis didn't exist or was a mythological place, then they are only covering up what some of our greatest philosophers said was true. To deny the existence of ancient Atlantis is to disguise the fact that the New Atlantis is already rising around us, even in our own backyard and among the people we deal with everyday. Indeed, "there are none so blind as those who will not see."

Stargate Archaeologist Claims Smithsonian Institution Published Survey of Lost City in 1848 <http://communities.msn.com/UnitedStatesofAtlantis/>

Bloomington, Indiana: "In August of 1980, an Indiana University anthropology undergraduate may have made what will prove to be the most important scientific discovery in the history of human civilization. Among the topics of his accredited thesis, The Keys to Atlantis: Mound Builder- Texts, Tombs, Temples: The Future of Ancient Science, maverick archaeologist Jackson Judge is claiming to have deciphered the oldest series of printing blocks in the world. The Adena Tablets reveal that an ancient, highly technical North American civilization possessed an illustrated textbook recording a microscopic knowledge of human reproduction: ovulation, fertilization, cell division and fetal development.

"Probably the most fantastic claim made by Judge is that he actually found the lost city of Atlantis. In fact, information supporting this determination has been available to archaeologists and the general public for 150 years. Based on Plato's account in *Critias*, Judge states that the survey of the ruined city at Portsmouth, Ohio, as unknowingly published in the Smithsonian's first book, *Ancient Monuments of the Mississippi Valley*

(1847-8), matches exactly, in word and diagram, the golden Citadel of Poseidon, the fertile-rectangular plain, the chariot stables, the harbor and canal systems, mountains and other landmark features. Supplemental documentation provides the chronological artifactual evidence demonstrating that eastern North America is the island continent opposite the Pillars of Hercules.

"Plato never said 'ocean' he said 'sea,' which simply means, 'a large body of water,' the Ohio River. Of course, the initial inter-planetary colonization by the 'gods' began at the time of the Great Inland Sea. Governed by these Seed (serpent) Kings the Atlantean Sea People subsequently established a copper-trading empire into the Fertile Crescent. This was the influence of culture from Atlantis, across Europe and into Egypt as described by Plato. Noah's Flood records the sinking of Atlantis by the asteroid that created the Gulf of Mexico c. 10,000 BC and wiped out the giant beasts which roamed the earth."...

"Is it beyond coincidence, the outline of the movie Stargate was based on this expedition? There is absolutely no doubt that **the Atlanteans built Stonehenge and the Great Pyramid**. The double horse-shoes at the largest ancient city of North America are dead-ringers, and the Giza complex was built after the second largest Mound Builder city at New-Ark, OH. The city of Atlantis is also the largest strand of DNA in the world, a ten mile-long double-helix: indicating a deliberate human genetic cross c. 125,000 BC." Judge also maintains that the Citadel of Atlantis was the first pyramid built on earth, and that certain other Mound Builder sites are schematics of star charts and the most complex concepts in modern physics. Jackson Judge compares the Crater Pyramid Complex on Mars photographed by NASA in 1976 with the 150 year-old Smithsonian Institution survey of the massive 100 acre Circle & Square Complex at Chillicothe, Ohio

"The legend of Atlantis has been directly equated by many scholars with the account in Genesis wherein the "sons of a god-race mated with the daughters of men." By pouring over finely detailed NASA photos of ruined pyramid cities on Mars, Judge has found exact matches in the architecture of massive Mound Builders cities. "Earth and Mars have nearly identical periods of rotation and on 5-22-95 CNN reported that "the planet Mars is turning blue." Judge, now a private technical consultant, concludes that Atlantis has "officially risen."

We live in a dream of our own making, and seemingly very few of us want to awaken from this dream we are living—so, like the characters from *The Nightmare on Elm Street*, we are forced to live out this nightmare precisely because we refuse to wake up. Mankind has gone beyond the preliminary stages of awareness of the lesser creatures and is now being faced with the challenge to step up to be all they can be, but this goes beyond the preliminaries of dreaming and into the very real awareness of lucid dreaming itself:

"Her teachings were not about the preliminaries of *dreaming*, which had already been taught to me by don Juan. Her assumption was that whoever came to her already knew how to do *dreaming*, so she dealt exclusively with esoteric points of the left side awareness.

"Zuleica's instructions began one day when don Juan took me to her house. We got there late in the afternoon. The place seemed to be deserted, although the front door opened as we approached. I expected Zoila or Marta to show up but no one was at the entrance. I felt

that whoever had opened the door for us had also moved out of our way very quickly. Don Juan took me inside to the patio and made me sit on a crate that had a cushion and had been turned into a bench. The seat on the crate was bumpy and hard and very uncomfortable. I ran my hand underneath the thin cushion and found sharp-edged rocks. Don Juan said that my situation was unconventional because I had to learn the fine points of *dreaming* in a hurry. Sitting on a hard surface was a prop to keep my body from feeling it was in a normal sitting situation. Just a few minutes before arriving at the house, don Juan had made me change levels of awareness. He said that Zuleica's instruction had to be conducted in that state in order for me to have the speed that I needed. He admonished me to abandon myself and trust Zuleica implicitly. He then commanded me to focus my gaze with all the concentration I was capable of and memorize every detail of the patio that was within my field of vision. He insisted that I had to memorize the detail as much as the feeling of sitting there. He repeated his instructions to make sure that I had understood. Then he left." [from *The Intricacies of Dreaming* by Carlos Castaneda in *The Eagle's Gift*]

Castaneda's learning in the above excerpt has two levels—one the split focus of the discomfort of his seating, as well as the object task of remembering the detail in the room—a multi-layered task. The second level is that the best kind of learning comes in uncomfortable situations where our attention is kept focused by the very toughness of the situation. So it is with Mankind who needs to awaken from his dreaming and shift into an altered state of consciousness by learning to focus his awareness on many different levels of meaning and purpose. Rennes-le-Chateau is one such place where multiple layers of meaning and understanding are taking place, but here only the highest level is the truth.

In fact, no other place on the planet has so much to do with Lucifer's returning energy as Rennes-le-Chateau. Henry Lincoln in his *Key to the Sacred Pattern: the Untold Story of Rennes-le-Chateau* states: "...there is to be no 'other time'. Rennes-le-Chateau is, yet again, about to dictate its own timetable." And so it is, and that time is coming very, very soon.

The real keys to understanding what is taking place in Rennes-le-Chateau lie firstly in its inherent energies, turned toward the darkside by the powers of Callia as Mary Magdalen. Just as we have positive places on planet earth where 'positive energy' naturally flows in and out of the hologram, so too do we have dark places where 'negative energy' also makes its way into and out of the planet. Rennes-le-Chateau is one of these two very darkest spots on the planet, the other being Independence, Missouri, for reasons we shall discuss in a later volume.

Dark vortices and/or portals can also, however, be constructed using the sacred knowledge of the grid system. This is the kind of knowledge acquired by Godfroi de Boullion and his Templar men when sent to Jerusalem during the First Crusade to acquire the Tablets of Testimony and the rest of the treasures of Solomon's Temple.

It is recorded in the Bible that Moses brought down two sets of tablets from Mt. Sinai. The first set were made of transparent sapphire [crystal] and were "inscribed by the finger of God" [a laser]. These are the ones he is said to have destroyed after seeing the Israelites worshipping the golden calf. When Moses returned with the second set of tablets, he was unbearable to look at with beams coming from his forehead.

Of the tablets brought down from the mountain, it was only those on which were written the Ten Commandments that were placed in the Ark of the Covenant itself. *Known as the Tablets Of Testimony, the other three tablets were uniquely important for they bore the Tables of Testimony—the Cosmic Equation: the divine law of number, measure and weight.* The mystical art of reading the inscriptions was achieved by the cryptic system of the Kabbalah. These were the tablets Solomon and Hiram Abiff used to build the Temple of Solomon, for in their wisdom lay the secrets of temple technology and the divine order of the Universe. They were given to Moses through the use of the Crystal Skull—the true 'burning bush' of the mountain—hence his irradiated appearance.

To find and open the capacious store-room of Solomon's Stables was the original secret-mission of the Knights Templars, for it was thought to contain the Ark of the Covenant, but instead held the greatest of all treasures—the Keys to the Universe.

By 1127 then, the Templars' search was over. They had retrieved, not the Ark of the Covenant as some say, but an untold wealth of gold bullion and hidden treasure, that which so many disillusioned people still search for in the Rennes-le-Chateau area, as well as the Tablets of Testimony.

The Knights Templars gradually became bankers for a large part of Europe and amassed an even greater wealth as holders of these Universal keys. They upheld their vows of poverty but became immensely wealthy anyway because of estate donations, some of which the Roman Catholic Church and the King of France would likely have received, in part, causing their later downfall at the hands of this very same king.

One of the leaders of the Priore de Sion, the mystical protectors of this information once associated with the Templars, stated recently that they did in fact hold the lost treasure of the Temple of Jerusalem—the booty plundered by Titus's Roman legions in AD 70, and it would be returned to Israel "when the time is right." He implied, however, that this is a "spiritual treasure" and consisted, at least in part, of a secret that would facilitate a major social change.

As the *Da Vinci Code* begins to scratch at the surface of this truth, this secret consists of the true nature of the 'second Messiah'—Mary Magdalen, "the seed [Mother] which must be protected" in the code language spoken by John in the Bible; and also the woman in Cassie's dream, "The second woman who I feel is an Arabic woman has not been identified...but she was really close to God and maybe a spiritual figurehead in her country..."

It is doubtful, however, that any or many of the holders of this secret realize the full story behind Mary Magdalen being an incarnation of the Infinite Mother Spirit of this Universe—Callia. They are however, probably cognizant of the relevance of this event, the importance of a female Messiah, because they then disguised the story into the esoteric legend of Sophia. Much more than just a Greek word for Wisdom. Sophia refers primarily to the Queen of Heaven, the Divine Mother, The Virgin of Light, Our Lady of Chartres Cathedral – 'a Lady worth dying for'.

Sophia, Queen Of Heaven

When in the presence of the Divine Mother called Sophia, the early Gnostics of the 1st-4th centuries CE wondered why they were so fortunate to be near her. They held a dim view of physical life, calling it a prison from which escape was made possible only by death. Therefore, if a divinity such as Sophia could be among us, i.e. physically incarnated, then they reasoned it must be because she was a "fallen" divinity, so they told what they believed to be a mythological story about the fall of Sophia, and this explained her nearness to earth and her desire and willingness to help us.

Volume One of this book details the Mother's abandonment on Earth, corresponding closely with the legend of Sophia, proving that the true story of the Creation was at one time known on the planet at least by some esoteric people of wisdom. There is further evidence in all the various and sundry tales related around the world of a 'flawed Creator' who had a part in the construction of this particular Universe. Earlier in this volume we also further detailed some of the repercussions of this event and the way it was handled by both Lucifer and by Enjiou, the Creator Son of this Universe (called God in that particular channeling).

Sophia, meaning Wisdom—an appropriate translation of her role as the Priestly Messiah—is, in her exalted state, also termed the Virgin of Light. She is like the Persian divinity Anahita, mistress of the waters that flow from a heavenly source in the region of the stars. The sad story of the fall of the Virgin of Light from her exalted position in the celestial realms above is mirrored in the events of humanity below. The Knights Templar worshipped Sophia and built a cathedral to her, Hagia Sophia in Istanbul, as well as dedicating all their gothic cathedrals not to Mary, the Mother –but to Mary Magdalen, 'Notre Dame'. Her merciful, healing energy inspired them to build hospices all over Europe to care for the poor and the sick.

In the Gnostic account of Sophia, she is the Virgin of Light who judges souls worthy to be passed through the portals to the Treasury of Light. The Virgin of Light weighs the merits of the souls and dispenses justice according to the souls' spiritual accomplishments while physical. This is like the Egyptian god Thoth, who weighs the soul against the weight of a feather. When the Virgin finds the souls wanting in spiritual attainment, she sends them into the rotation of the spheres or down through the body of the constellation Draco [as in the channeling], whose tail descends into the abyss. Draco is formed by the long and winding procession of the souls on the way to the abyss.

If the souls are worthy, they receive from the Virgin the seals, mysteries and baptisms necessary for their journey into the upper realms. The Virgin of Light passes those perfect souls who are to ascend to the upper realms to the Treasury of Light. Judging them worthy, she releases them from the birth-rebirth cycle, the dance of death, by sealing them against the powers of the spheres (planets). Joyfully, the souls ascend to the heavenly realms. [Joseph Smith introduced a 'sealing ceremony' into Mormonism –as an incarnation of Enjiou this would have been common information available to him through his connection to the higher worlds.]

The Virgin of Light becomes filled with a longing to reunite herself with the Treasury of Light and the supernal entities of the higher celestial realms. She envies those souls whom she sends upwards to merge with the Light. Her strong emotions of envy and desire weigh her down, just as they weigh us down. She falls from her exalted position as the portal to

the upper realms down into the lower heavens to dwell in the 8th sphere. When she falls she becomes Sophia, the "Portal of Life," the door of birth into the physical world. She wears a crown of 12 stars and these symbolize the universe she fashions with her great powers. All the material world is born through her. She is the Divine Mother, the Matawil, Our Lady of Chartres, the Queen of Heaven. Her throne is the universe. She sits on the Holy Scrolls of the Law.

How does the Divine Mother look? In some accounts of her, she is pink and gold spiral energy. Historically, she is painted as human. In one representation of her in Chartres she is the Blue Virgin at Chartres.

As incomprehensible as it may be to many of us, the Creator Beings of this universe have and do incarnate on the planet in physical form, and They and Their works are known to some as made apparent from some of these types of legends and from the secret knowledge guarded so closely by ongoing mystical groups. This is the preparation many such groups are making for the future return and reunion of Lucifer's dark energy.

While others are digging for treasure in Rennes-le-Chateau, we know to look for the bigger secrets involved. The New World Order is not interested in 'treasure' of the monetary sort since they are already the power brokers of the world. Kings and Popes and every other kind of nobleman did not seek money from Sauniere, when instead they GAVE Sauniere money because of the secrets he possessed. Hence the secrets he possessed are the treasure of Rennes-le-Chateau. The treasure of Solomon's Temple was not in the gold and precious artifacts, but in the powers it contained and the knowledge of how they could be used.

CHAPTER 6

The Darkness vs the Light

*"I want to know if you can see beauty even when it is not pretty every day.
And if you can source your own life from its presence."*

--Orah Mountain Dreamer, *Opening the Invitation*

Despite what has been taught in many esoteric groups, there IS a power in the Universe that CAN overcome the Light in almost all its many forms. This can be seen in the metaphor of the Black Hole swallowing up all Light, not allowing anything to escape. It also follows upon what was said about the supposed indestructibility of Soul. All one needs is the right 'conjunction' or key to open this dark power for the personal use of whoever knows the secrets of resonance.

The following excerpt from *The Sixth & Seventh Books of Moses* gives us an idea of this power known in the 'arcane Bible' as The Sixth Mystery: "The Seal of the Power—Angels seu Protestatum ex Thoro VI. Bibliis arcanorum—over the Angels and Spirits of all the Elements." –A power that can overcome 'the Angels and Spirits of ALL the Elements."

A combination of the right conditions and an understanding of how to align oneself with the darkside is needed to make the right connection. Again, intent is everything, just as it is in working for the Light. Moving to the left done with a dark intent is the way in which anything 'evil' is conducted, such as encircling a pentagram. This rents the veil which must first be lifted to enter the 'heavenly' kingdoms, undoing as it were the clockwise spiral of Creation. The rings of energy moving to the left or counterclockwise (in the negative direction) contract the energies just as in a left-hand crystal, drawing in the darker energies desired.

The CONJURATION itself calls upon the names of both Jehovah and Elohim:

"1, N. N., a servant of God, desire, call upon and conjure thee, Spirit Alymon, by the most dreadful words, Sather, Ehomo, Geno, Poro, Jehovah, Elohim, Volnah, Denach, Alonlam, Ophiel, Zophiel, Sophiel, Habriel, Eloha, Alesimus, Dileth, Melohim, and by all the holiest words through which thou canst be conquered, that thou appear before me in a mild, beautiful human form, and fulfil what I command thee, so surely as God will come to judge the living and the dead. Fiat, Fiat, Fiat."

An ancient conjuration before the time of Jesus, this 'spell' would have been more powerful if it had called upon the name of Jesus as well—YHSVH (= Jesus) being more powerful than YHVH (= Jehovah)—because it uses "S" which equals the number 300 (gematria) which equals 3 (numerology).

Rennes-le-Chateau has become the very same kind of key by which the darkside can open the portals of heaven in order to allow through the returning energies of Lucifer. This ties into the grid system of Europe and of the planet, Stonehenge being a key to unlock the energy of the transformer inside the Great Pyramids of Giza and open the portal which is the Sphinx. Rennes-le-Chateau is but the battery that draws in the dark energies surrounding it to power the entire operation.

Originally, before work on this book began, Lindsey and I asked what was it about Rennes-le-Chateau that made it so dark. The answer we received from our Guidance was that 'darkness was inherent in the place Itself.'

Here is a channeling through Lindsey which helps explain what is so special about Rennes-le-Chateau, and what it is that Sauniere found that brought him such riches:

L: What is so special about the cave with the boulder in front of it?

Haroon: It holds the knowledge within its walls to the power of Rennes.

L: Is it physically in the walls or encased by the walls?

Haroon: Both. There is something encased in the walls as well as what the caves walls are made of.

L: Are the cave walls like conductors of energy?

Haroon: Yes

L: Is there an energy source encased by the cave?

Haroon: Yes.

L: What energy is this? Lucifer's?

Haroon: No.

L: EM? No.

L: Ether?

Haroon: Yes, of sorts. The energy in the cave, along with the conductive material in the walls, along with the knowledge of how to utilize these things, creates holographic images in which Sauniere could get answers to the questions he had regarding the placement of the church and of any questions he had—about anything. It was a direct link to arcane knowledge Itself. It was a place similar to that in the movie, *A Wrinkle in Time*, where the children meet the person who divines. It is like being inside a crystal skull itself. [Barbara Clow describes her visions of Nostradamus being in just such a place to record his 'visions' of the future. It is like sitting at the very core of a crystalline matrix where all power is available to one if they know how to conjure it up and use it.]

L: How did he find out about how to use this place and how to get past the boulder?

Haroon: That was in the [scrolls found in the] columns in the church when he first got there. The scrolls he found in the columns told him how to do that. This is what he took to Paris to talk about. This is what got him rich. He found the necessary things to gain him all the knowledge he needed about how to make a place where Lucifer's energy could be utilized and manifested.

L: Why is the Divine Proportion so important for use there?

Haroon: The number 5 is that of change. The Divine Proportion is infinite. Therefore, one can manifest and change anything infinitely. Continuous change, constant flow. Does it matter if the "horns" are up or if the tip is up? No, because either way the same properties are manifesting.

L: What is in the cave walls—a metal?

Haroon: Yes.

L: Any form of useful crystal?

Haroon: Yes. Both are present. Iron and quartz. Both are necessary. Iron is magnetic.

L: Sauniere used levitation to move the boulder?

Haroon: Yes.

L: Is all of the Rennes area made of quartz and iron?

Haroon: A good portion. The energy there is focused on the darkness. It keeps its focus using the properties of the iron and quartz.

L: Was that Sauniere's doing?

Haroon: No, it was that way already in a stagnant or static form. He just rekindled the fire, so to speak.

L: Was the Luciferian energy always there?

Haroon: No. It was set up unknowingly in the time of Jesus *by Mary Magdalen*. Although, it had always been a place of enormous amounts of unharvested and unfocused energy.

[Callia, manipulated as she was by Simon Zealotes (the Magus), and Joseph of Arimathea (James, Jesus' brother and the more latent half of Lucifer's energy), helped connect up this place as a battery by being the one through which the energies were finally focused]

Sauniere's use of this cave is not unique, and indeed was hinted at earlier on in this excerpt from Ginny Katz's *Beyond the Light*:

"Observe carefully so you'll remember later what you have seen, *Gopal Das instructed*. The spiritual energy is not evenly distributed in this temple. Look for concentrations of it and take note of their locations.

"The master spoke in hurried tones, so I scanned the room quickly. Its ceiling, walls, and floor were all made of a smooth, slightly reflective, golden-yellow material.

"Evenly spaced along the walls stood large rectangular columns which supported the roof. Several sets of steps led to platforms where individuals or small groups contemplated and received discourses.

toward a central platform. It featured a pedestal wrapped in a glistening shaft of golden-yellow light. A large book rested atop the pedestal, which I assumed was another section of the Book of Golden Wisdom. The light from its pages illuminated the entire room.

"Here, certainly, was a concentration of spiritual energy. But there were other handfuls of concentrated Light and Sound. They were of various colors, in nearly equidistant locations on the floor, walls, and ceiling. Without warning, I was again swept through the temple walls and into the atmosphere. Within moments we arrived at another temple, which I was again asked to study.

"Our journey continued to temple after temple until they became jumbled in my memory. The entire experience was like a travel film played at high speed. Yet the movement from place to place and from plane to plane was distinct. Finally, we returned to our seats in Asklepos. My dizziness from the swift travel calmed almost instantly.

"Tell me what you noticed about the concentrations of spiritual energy you saw, Gopal Das requested.

"I searched my memory for each temple. "In each, the most notable energy came from a [gemstone] located either in the center of the room or off to one [corner] of the Book of Golden Wisdom.

[gemstones] were present in strategic locations along the ceiling, [walls and floors]. In all ways, these manifested as gemstones."

"But the energy concentrations which took the form of [gemstones] were [gemstones]. He asked, "The whole architecture, however, focused the eye

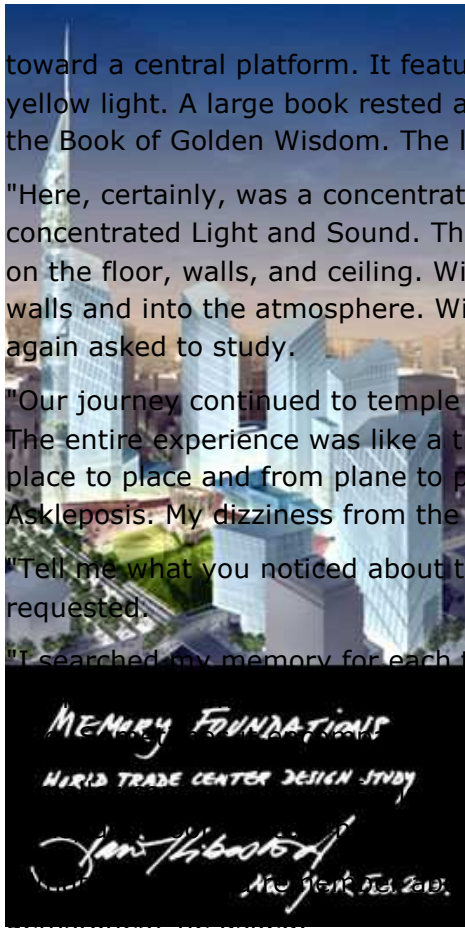
"I thought carefully and studied the pictures in my memories. Suddenly it dawned on me. "All the gemstones I saw were faceted!" I exclaimed. Thought they were of every color and size, each was faceted. The shapes of the faceted stones also varied, but most were round, oval, or square. [This helps explain the shape of the new World Trade Center to be built where the old one was destroyed—see picture—in itself a faceted crystal cathedral of New World Order design set right on the heart of 10 million people's energy and everybody's focus. On radio after 9/11 Peter tried to tell people that the twin towers were but a tuning fork for the New Jerusalem portal being built here in the United States. Now comes the newly attuned version of the same old thing]

"The atomic matrix of certain gems holds energy, as you noticed in the temples. Their locations on the ceilings, walls, and floors preserves the strength of the temples.

"I was surprised to see gemstones on the floor," I commented.

"Every Soul who walks upon these floors is destined for Self- and God-Realization. Therefore, the floors are blessed by the feet of those who walk upon them. Naturally, these floors are worthy of jewels.

"Faceted gemstones freely express the energies they contain. Their flow is uninhibited unless contained by metal, such as prongs of jewelry mountings. Furthermore, faceted gemstones don't need to be enlivened by a wearer's aura, like gemstone spheres do, in order to express their limitless state.



"Raw, crystalline gemstones also have unfettered energies. Crystals, which grow within the ground, serve an important purpose in the life of the planet. Yet, blessed are those that are faceted or shaped into spheres, for they can best assist human beings.

"Perhaps you noticed some of the people at the various temples held faceted gemstones or wore gemstone sphere necklaces. In fact, some of the beings you saw had energetically-implanted spheres. This therapy is commonly performed at the healing center on the Causal Plane."

What Sauniere had found, and long before him Simon Magus, Joseph, and Mary Magdalen, was what is known as a dolmen. This is a natural form of resonance temple serving a similar purpose to that of the Great Pyramid. They were also simulated artificially by man in ancient times until usurped by churches, tabernacles and temples—the technology improving over the years with each darker force learning how to use it.

Man-made dolmens are a type of prehistoric chamber consisting of two or more huge unhewn stone slabs, or megaliths, set edgewise in the earth and supporting a flat capstone that serves as a roof.



Dzibiltachun at the equinox showing its role of focusing the energies of the stars to ignite energies of the grid through the standing stone strategically located in front of it

Dolmens were sometimes covered with immense artificial hillocks or tumuli, but at times the covering of earth reached only to the capstone. Many dolmens are surrounded by a circle of megaliths collectively called a cromlech. Archaeologists believe that dolmens were burial chambers but they weren't. **Instead, they bear more of a relationship to the powers of a temple in creating a portal or time/dimensional tunnel for transporting energies of any form from one area of the countryside to another. In the case of Rennes-le-Chateau the energies are focused back towards Jerusalem and the circuitry attached to the Giza Plateau.**

They are known to have served as altars, as on the island of Guernsey, where they were used by the Druids in their religious rites. Dolmens are particularly numerous in Ireland and Wales and in the English counties of Devon and Cornwall; in northwest France, especially in Bretagne; and in Spain. They are also found in northern Africa, in Syria, and in other countries ranging as far east as Japan. Sometimes the mound enclosing the dolmen was of great size, like that of Silbury Hill, Wiltshire, England, which was 52m (170ft) high and 96m (316ft) along the slope.

They are also similar in purpose to other arch-like forms such as the ogive in Gothic architecture, and even to such 'monument' arches as that of the famous Gateway Arch in St. Louis, Missouri [a part of the US-wide New Jerusalem gridwork].

They enhance and refine the energies of the person or of the planetary energy itself, and are able to focus and direct it in certain pre-set directions depending on their own alignment and location. The density or vibration of the thought determined by the contraction (counter-clockwise) or expansion (clockwise) of the energy flow supplied by

the intent of those focusing the energy determines the type of result gained— form following function.

In the case of Rennes-le-Chateau, the construction of buildings in certain significant locations surrounding the dolmen, coupled with natural physical landmarks in the countryside, created a pentagonal structure over the whole area, the center of which, as Henry Lincoln rightfully assumes is the "X" on the metaphorical treasure map.



Cornford points out, precisely upon the forehead of the shepherdess in Poussin's painting *The Shepherds of Arcadia*—one of the most impressive confirmations of the artist's conscious manipulation of the the centre of this controlling pentagram mimicking that of Rennes-le-Chateau.

the geometric center seen in a section of a Gothic arch built with the knowledge of sacred geometry and temple technology. This is what certain elements of the N.W. O. are trying to create across the landscape of the United States using such monuments as the St. Louis archway, the Denver International Airport and the spot Rennes-le-Chateau. Christopher is a confluence of many axes of energy creating just such a hearth. It is by control of certain places along the grid and the application of focusing techniques as used in the temples that such hearths can be utilized.

[See the image of the Temple Mount in Jerusalem—here the cupola, an inverted cup-shape much like the dolmen, focuses the energy downward into the building below. In this case the central crystal is the crystal chandelier hanging over the heads of the worshippers. It draws the energy downward through it and out to them and to the area surrounding the temple as it does in true Atlantean Temple technology. Inversely it can also draw energy in the form of emotional or psychic energy back up from the worshippers to be beamed out to whatever star system is in control of that particular building and its alignment.]

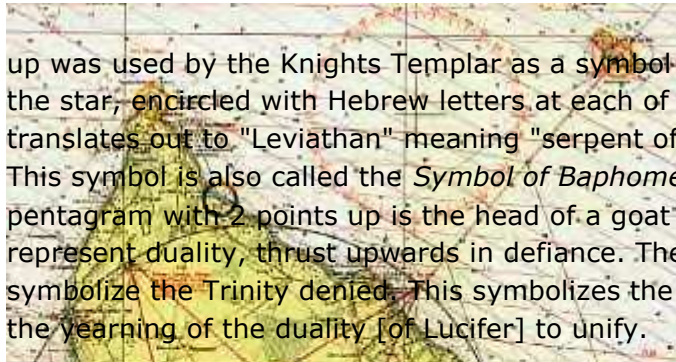
It is very much like similar technology used in sacred site buildings such as the Gothic Cathedrals [built over underground springs and caves that are very much natural dolmens to begin with] and the focusing technology of radar dishes such as Arecibo [see pic] that can focus energies on a single point at any kind of distance such as we have already seen occurs at Dzibilchaltun.

As Ginny Katz says in her observation of the temples she visits, 'the whole architecture [designed with sacred geometry] focuses the eye toward a central platform', in each, the most notable energy coming from 'a distinctive column, sphere, or dome located either in the center of the room or off to one side.'

What is being created here in Atlantean temple technology, in the dolmens, in the modern temples of today based on such technology, is the same as the atomic matrix of certain gems. As Gopal Das says, these gems hold energy and when placed in certain locations on the ceilings, walls, and floors preserves the strength of the temples. This energy can then be manipulated by those in charge of the technology, depending upon their intent. This is what the cave or dolmen at Rennes-le-Chateau is –a crystalline resonance temple of just such a type. It is a microcosmic version of the macrocosmic Universal center, and indeed,

the center of Creation where the FATHER OF ALL exists. The flow of its crystalline energy that would normally be uninhibited is contained by the metal in its walls, acting just like the prongs of a jewelry mountings enhancing and multiplying the energy just as light reflecting through crushed diamonds over and over again creates a laser beam effect.

In particular, the five pointed star of the pentagram constructed around Rennes-le-Chateau in its landscape and in its buildings, is used to direct energy this energy of its dolmen core. If one looks at a map of Bornholm, Sweden, [see above] where a similar pentagram effect exists, one will see that the center of its controlling pentagram also lies over a mound-like hill that contains a dolmen of its own.



up was used by the Knights Templar as a symbol with the head of a goat depicted inside of the star, encircled with Hebrew letters at each of the five points that spell out a word which translates out to "Leviathan" meaning "serpent of the watery abyss" to symbolize Satan. This symbol is also called the *Symbol of Baphomet* in Satanic magick and beliefs. A pentagram with 2 points up is the head of a goat (an Illuminati hand sign). The horns represent duality, thrust upwards in defiance. The other 3 points pointed downward symbolize the Trinity denied. This symbolizes the number 2. 2 is the number of duality and the yearning of the duality [of Lucifer] to unify.

When sitting inside this laser refracting dolmen, Sauniere and others [making sense of why he would build a guest house solely for his very elite visitors] would be able to have their energies reach unbelievably high multidimensional levels—like Nostradamus—even to being able to foresee the future from outside the 3rd dimensional time/space continuum. This effect came through the dolmen because when crystals are enhanced by a liquid of the same refraction index as the crystal [say a mineral pool], and a polarized light, the crystal will show a sequence of colors ranging from red to yellow to blue, similar to a rainbow, splitting white light into its various colors—in this case, splitting the one time-space continuum into its many different multidimensional levels.

The reversed pentagram with two sides up
A church or temple is supposed to have the same effect but much of the knowledge of how to build and use them has been lost in people taking their alien gods seriously and missing the point of the technology of upliftment. They are called houses of God and it is not surprising then to find Sauniere writing, "and this house of god I complete."

Leslee Dru Browning's out-of-body experience with Sauniere is told in full in volume 5. In light of the new revelations, however, some of her story becomes even more relevant and brings even more credibility to what we have uncovered here in volume 6:

"Fanthorpe's idea that Rennes-le-Château may be a "doorway into the invisible" – "a gateway to other dimensions, through the Emerald Tablet, which he speculates may have been a tesseract (3-dimensional representation of a 4-dimensional figure)"—helps corroborate my statement of it being a portal to other dimensions...

Her out-of-body experience with Sauniere as her guide continues:

"...Sauniere beckoned me to join him at an outside table, which looked to be placed right in front of his old home that he had shared with his housekeeper when he had been living. He was rather quiet and instead of talking he showed me symbols. The first was a vase that he

held up and then put his hand inside it to show me something was hidden. But, it was not in the vase. The vase, he said, was like a vessel, a portal. And, **it was the portal that was hidden**. What appeared next was a glass window, or stained glass window up high on an old building, that was in direct alignment with the circle of land I had noticed earlier. Then Sauniere points to an archway that was covered in vines. It led to an arched doorway and he motioned for me to walk inside, and to go alone."

"The archway I walked down was more like a walkway, and then led to an arched door, which I opened and went through.

"Upon opening the door I entered what both **looked and felt like a cave**. So, I will say that the door led me to an entirely different area than at Rennes-le-Chateau. I was the only one in the cave, and the only thing inside was a small, rounded green pool of water. It was lined around the edges with small stones.

"While I was standing in the cave looking at the green pool of water, I remembered Sauniere had put his hand in the vase. A vase for me is also a vessel; so, I reached into the pool with my arm and the water felt thick and cool. I then entered the pool, and after I entered, I was pulled through the pool, actually, sucked-in would be a better description. It was almost like a vacuum suction of some type pulled me instantly through the portal, and I came out the other side in a desert area. This desert area looked and felt like Egypt, yet I can not say for sure, but wherever I traveled, I believe it was (either) into the past...I stayed maybe a minute and then found myself back in the cave, floating in the green pool. After I left the cave, Sauniere and I traveled back to my home, where he stayed with me almost a week. He said that he stayed because of the work with Alice [in Wonderland]. He talked about the Rennes Mystery, and he said he would return. Some of what he said is listed below:

"Sauniere: "Leslee, I will be staying with you for at least five days, maybe a week. Then I will leave for awhile, and return again at a later date."

"He suggests he would like me to pass between worlds, become a vessel. Does he want me to be a vessel for him? Has he not crossed worlds completely yet? No, I think he wants me to pass between worlds for my own discoveries. I truly think Sauniere has already crossed over, and by what he showed me, he chose the Hollow Earth for his home after death on Earth. I am curious though, if he is in the portion of Hollow Earth beneath France, or if, because of my travel through the portal, that he was showing me his new home is beneath Egypt...

"He says the green pools are the clues, and that there are more than one. When he says this I believe he is reiterating that the green pools are portals that transcend worlds. And, I imagine there would have to be more than one. In fact, I would guess there are several all over the world [Peter has his own experience of one located in the area of Mt. Shasta which led him to ancient Egypt as well].

"He tells me to find an opening by the river west of the gate; it is not near the Chateau. Here Sauniere could be talking about a "gate" as we think of one, or he could be telling me to move west from the portal I travel through, as a portal is also considered a gate. I think this is exactly what he means.

"There is a mountain to the Southwest, and from the top of the mountain walk 1/3 the way down it on the southeast side. There is an opening in that mountain which is barely seen. There is a large portal there, but many will not find it. Sauniere may be indicating Mt. Bugarach, as it is SW of Rennes-le-Chateau. Yet I imagine there are others as well."

Gothic architecture is, as we found out in volume 3, based on the same sacred geometry which in and of itself can create a portal-like effect for those wanting to be lifted into the higher vibrations of its form. Both Sound and Light are able to be enhanced and resonate at higher frequencies through the geometric gridwork of the architecture, *opening visitors inside it to these higher dimensional levels* just as Browning and others encountered inside the dolmen at Rennes le-Chateau. Thought-forms in the manner of prayers and incantations of intent are also able to be enhanced through the use of this same design. This explains the power inherent in a dolmen such as the Crystal Skull, the real Holy Grail, and its ability to literally make 'wishes come true'.

The primary concern of those building the Gothic architecture, as with any sacred site, was to make express use of the Earth Goddess sites where the Telluric Current (earth force) was strongest.

Sauniere's dolmen, the upside-down vase he indicated to Leslee, uses the "free floating" neutral energy of its natural construction and focuses it into a force that can be utilized, only in this case for a negative purpose –toward the darkside and Lucifer. It was this type of focusing of energy that constituted much of the learning in the mystery schools of ancient Egypt, to which place Sauniere and his visitors were able to travel to know exactly what the secrets surrounding these mystery schools were. Both the natural and artificially created dolmens then, just like the highest rooms in the Mormon temple and the Great Pyramid itself, are the time/dimensional tunnels through which Beings are able to travel to and from the past and into the future in order to control the events about to take place.

This, too, was the secret technology of Solomon's Temple that Barbara Clow deals with in her books *Eye of the Centaur* and *Signet of Atlantis*. Here she speaks of the crystal at the very heart of Solomon's Temple in a past-life scene reminiscent of Indiana Jones's quest for the Ark of the Covenant in *Raiders of the Lost Ark*, and of the sun shining through the doorway at the Mayan sacred site of Dzibilchaltun mentioned before.

"...the light comes in through a large quartz window above me on the left. In the center of the temple is the energy source. It is a pyramid about two feet tall, **and the energy source is in the top of the pyramid**...The light begins to illuminate the crystal above me to the left. The crystal is about a foot in diameter and the sun only shines through it like a laser beam and into the top of the pyramid when the sun is in the bull (Taurus). It is time, it is happening: the light forms then beam into the top of the capstone."

These timed appearances of the sun or certain other celestial bodies ignite the pyramidal dolmen and awaken the grid system of the planet/ This then draws energy into and through the system, harnessing and focusing it dependent on the temples and structures placed along it.

Is it any wonder then that in 132 AD the Jews of Jerusalem rose up in rebellion after the Romans built a temple to Jupiter on the site of the old Jewish Temple? Under the orders of

Roman Emperor Hadrian, Jerusalem was completely leveled and Jews were forbidden to live there. Now they have returned once again to regain the power of their Temple site, but they are not alone in wanting it for themselves.

The most important question we can ask here is how did this Grid System come into being and for what express purpose?

Firstly, one must think of the earth as a giant iron crystal, the atomic matrix of which holds the boundless energies of the Universe. "Raw, crystalline gemstones also have unfettered energies," says Gopal Das. This energy radiates up through the surface of the planet, more concentrated in various places for various reasons. "Crystals, which grow within the ground, serve an important purpose in the life of the planet" for they are used to hold the frequency of the planet together, the morphogenetic fields of continents, islands and the like... "Yet, blessed are those that are faceted or shaped into spheres, for they can best assist human beings."

Since faceted gemstones freely express the energies they contain, it was found necessary by ancient civilizations such as the Els—from whom we get the word 'elders'—to enhance the energies of the planet in order to make it more conducive to higher dimensional life. Thus it was decided among many races to 'facet' this crystal [the planet] by creating a planetary grid.

About Grids <http://www.crystalinks.com/grids.html>

"The planetary energy grid operates through certain geometrical patterns that follow a specific symmetry. The grids meet at various intersecting points forming a kind of matrix. This is equivalent to the acupuncture points on our bodies. These grid points can be found at some of the strongest power places on the planet. Plato, the Greek philosopher, who lived approximately 427-347 BC recognized the patterns of the grids [or learned of them through his association with the ancient Egyptian Mystery schools]. He devised a theory regarding his belief that the earth's basic structure evolved from a simply geometric shape to more complex geometric shapes. These shapes became known as the platonic solids. They are: cube (4), tetrahedron (3), octahedron (8), dodecahedron (12), and icosahedron (20).

The Hartmann Net or Hartmann Lines

"The Hartmann net consists of naturally occurring charged lines, running North-South and East-West. It is named after Dr. Ernst Hartmann, a well regarded German medical doctor, who first described it soon after the second world war. Alternate lines are usually positively and negatively charged, **so where the lines intersect it is possible to have double positive charges and double negative charges (as in Rennes-le-Chateau)**, or one positive and one negative charge. It is the intersections that are seen to be a source of potential problems.

"The Hartmann Net appears as a structure of radiations rising vertically from the ground like invisible, radioactive walls, each 21 centimeters (9 inches) wide. The grid is magnetically orientated from North to South. They are encountered at intervals of 2 metres (6 feet 6 inches), while from East to West they are 2.5 metres (8 feet) apart. Between these geometric lines lies a neutral zone, an unperturbed micro-climate. This network penetrates everywhere, whether over open ground or through dwellings.

"The Hartmann net has been defined using the Chinese terms of Yin and Yang. The Yin (North-South lines) is a cold energy which acts slowly, corresponds to winter, is related to cramps, humidity and all forms of rheumatism. The Yang (East-West lines) is a hot, dry rapidly acting energy. It is related to fire and is linked to inflammations.

"The points formed by the intersection of these lines, whether positive or negative, are dynamic environments **sensitive to the rhythms of the hours and the seasons** [hence their ignition by various solar and lunar alignments].

"It has been suggested that both the Curry grids and Hartmann Net are earthing grids for cosmic rays that constantly bombard the Earth, and that they can be distorted by other things, such as geological fault lines and underground mining. It is also possible to have spots where the Curry and Hartmann lines cross, causing further potential problems. These spots are generally seen to be more detrimental than a single crossing within the Curry or Hartmann system.

Ley Lines

"Ley lines are generally recognised as man-made phenomena, occurring where "sacred stones", which have somehow been charged energetically [the sun shining on the stone at a certain pint in the year], are laid in a straight line. The lines appear "naturally" and spontaneously if at least 5 such stones are placed in line within a distance of 25 miles. The stones can be large or small, and the method of charging is thought to be activities such as heating, or impacting with considerable force against other rocks. Other methods could also include ritual washing with spring water, or vibration through the influence of sound."

In the case of Rennes-le-Chateau, we need to look at the work of Ivan P. Sanderson, who was the first to make a case for the structure of the icosahedron at work in the Earth. He did this by locating what he referred to as "vile vortices," or areas of the Earth where mysterious disappearances, mechanical failures and time-space distortions were seen to occur.

"Obviously, everybody knows that the Bermuda Triangle reports would fall into this category, but Sanderson looked at other, less popular areas as well. These areas were often referred to as "Devil's Graveyards," since many explorers simply disappeared if they crossed over them at the wrong time of year, *apparently with the wrong lunar and planetary alignments activating that particular area*.

"What initially led Sanderson to this work is the case of, as Charles Hapgood referred to them, The Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings. We now know that during the time of Atlantis and perhaps much earlier, **the entire Earth's coordinates had been mapped out by the construction of the different pyramids, temples and earthworks on the Earth's surface** [the faceting of the planet]. Carl Munck demonstrates this beyond all possible doubt. Therefore, it is almost inevitably obvious that *there must have been many Atlantean maps of the world at one time*. These maps would have been very precise, given the level of sophistication that we have seen in the precise execution of Munck's worldwide "Code" of coordinates.

"We can speculate on how these maps might have been handed down, based on a variety of sources of information. We are told that after the last pole shift 12,500 years ago, the

main body of Atlantean land sank. The survivors from the Atlantean priesthood kept themselves in a tight-knit, secluded monastic community, since most of the rest of humanity had descended into barbarism. Since most of the land disappeared, with only a few survivors left, it is clear that only a select few of these maps remained as well.

"The Sumerian civilization may have been the Atlanteans' first attempt to rebuild society to any significant degree, and this was started circa 6,000 BC, or 8,000 years ago. As Zecharia Sitchin and others have pointed out, the Sumerian civilization certainly seemed to spring up quite spontaneously and dramatically. In an amazingly short amount of time, they had written language, education, laws, agriculture and running water, among others. We know that the Sumerians had the cycle known as the Constant of Nineveh.

"Then, when we factor in Zecharia Sitchin's deeper work as well, we realize that a group that had access to incredible technology aided the Sumerians, a group that possessed flying machines, lasers and other exotic equipment. A very advanced understanding of science and physics was present as well, including the knowledge of the full spectrum of planets in the Solar System. We are also told in the ancient Hindu Vedas and the Cayce Readings that Atlanteans did indeed possess flying machines, so this checks out.

"The maps were kept within the high ranks of the priesthood well after the start of the Sumerian civilization, and eventually, they were secreted into the Library of Alexandria in Egypt, and later [what was left after the destruction of that Library] into the academic halls of Greece. It is believed that only those who were members of the secret brotherhoods knew of the existence of these maps [such as those Columbus was affiliated with]. As a sidebar here, it is also important to understand the great portent these maps, such as the Piri Re's map, have had on the suggestion that much of history has been 'staged.'

"...He (Piri Re's) also repeated the tale of how Columbus first tried to convince the grandees of Genoa and then the king of Spain that according to a book that he (Columbus) possessed, "at the end of the Western sea (the Atlantic), that is on its western side, there were coasts and islands and all kinds of metals and also precious stones."

The details contained in the Turkish admiral's book confirm that Columbus knew quite well in advance where he was going. Columbus as a member of the Rosicrucians, a student of Dante Aligheri, and having been sponsored by Leonardo Da Vinci, was in the right circle of friends to be in the possession of very detailed maps and geographic data from very ancient sources.

The argument for the secret brotherhoods' existence is extremely strong. These brotherhoods sent out seafaring explorers to rediscover the lands that were hidden on their secret maps, to eventually rebuild a great, technological civilization like Atlantis—the Phoenix rising again from out of its own ashes. Francis Bacon, the father of modern Freemasonry, declared the American continent to be the site for the "New Atlantis." And, in order to set this plan into action, the explorers themselves would need to copy over the maps, at least in part, so that they would have something they could work with. Certain authors including Hancock in *Fingerprints of the Gods* speculate that Columbus had access to these maps, and therefore knew that the Earth was actually round, and that new lands would be found overseas.

"All of this proved to be quite interesting to Ivan P. Sanderson, the "father of the Grid," and now we will see why. The first explorer that we are aware of who copied over one of these maps is Admiral Piri Reis, in 1513 AD. This map focuses on Africa's west coast, South America's east coast and the northern coast of Antarctica. What is so interesting here is that it shows the Antarctic Queen Maud Land area as an ice-free coast. And, as Hancock writes in *Fingerprints*, in order for this coast to have been surveyed without ice, it would have to have been mapped between 13,000 and 4,000 BC! Modern humanity did not know the outline of this coast until 1949, as a result of a comprehensive seismic survey by a joint British-Swedish reconnaissance team.

"The man who put all of this map information together is Charles Hapgood, however his theories did not initially start with these maps. Hapgood was a History of Science professor at Keene College in New Hampshire, although his areas of inquiry obviously went far beyond simple history. Hapgood's basic theory concerns Earth crustal displacement, a close analog to the idea of "pole shift," where the surface of the Earth actually changes position. Hapgood says that the entire surface crust of the Earth "may be displaced at times, moving over the soft inner body, much as the skin of an orange, if it were loose, might shift over the inner part of the orange all in one piece." This theory drew the attention of Albert Einstein as well, who contributed the forward to Hapgood's 1953 book.

"...And so, Hapgood's theory explained that at various points in time, the landmass of Antarctica would move out of the coldest regions, by Earth Crustal Displacement. And, he certainly wins "brownie points," since the best scientist who ever lived substantiated his theory. All of the facts that we discussed earlier from Gregg Braden, regarding the rise in the Earth's "heartbeat" and decrease in its magnetic field strength, are identical to those phenomena observed in previous cases of magnetic pole shift, which could well be "Earth Crustal Displacement" in action. Wilcock's reading 53-29, says that the first of a series of these motions is soon to occur (as of Jan. 29, 1999.) We will have to wait and see if this indeed comes true...

"The other maps that also showed Antarctica under the ice included the Oronteus Finaeus map of 1531. In this case, we get a complete view of Antarctica, with the edges largely uncovered by ice. Rivers and mountains are clearly visible. Another very similar map was produced by Gerard Kremer, known to the world as Mercator, the author of the modern Mercator map projection that is now so commonly used. Hapgood concludes that Mercator had access to other source maps besides those used by Oronteus Finaeus, since many recognizable features of Antarctica are more clearly visible in his work. So, there were definitely several copies floating around.

"Another mapmaker who demonstrated equal sourcing and knowledge was Phillippe Buache, a French geographer of the eighteenth century. His 1737 map shows us a version of Antarctica that apparently has no ice on it at all! There is a clear waterway that runs straight through the middle, dividing the continent into two main landmasses, one large and one smaller, perhaps a sixth the size of the larger. What makes this even more amazing is that the Buache version of Antarctica is nearly identical to what we actually discovered in 1958, as a part of International Geophysical Year. In this case, a comprehensive seismic survey of the "subglacial topography" of Antarctica was conducted.

And indeed, the separation between the landmasses, shown in the Buache map as a waterway, is in almost exactly the same place. Both the smaller and larger landmass in the Buache map are very closely approximated by the findings of the scientists in 1958.

"Obviously, then, this is a highly interesting phenomenon, and it goes hand in hand with the work of Carl Munck. Hapgood's work, which again caught the academic interest of Einstein, provides the foundation for understanding why the Ancients would have known the global coordinates as exactly as they did. We now come back to Ivan P. Sanderson, who also studied Hapgood's work and was mystified by these incredible pieces of evidence. Sanderson sought to figure out how these ancient mapmakers were able to plan out a full, global map. What type of models would they need to have in order to do something like this, and use it? How did they break the Earth's surface up into measurable units? And furthermore, was there anything that was physically observable and measurable in the vastness of Earth's oceans, so that these mapmakers would actually know where they were in the middle of the sea?

"Sanderson worked on this puzzle with several associates throughout the 60s and into the 70s. He tackled huge volumes of data, mostly from anomalous reports declared by hundreds of pilots and mariners, and systematically organized them. His results proved beyond a shadow of a doubt that some very interesting anomalies were visible in certain areas of the Earth's oceans. These anomalies are all very familiar to us as being those commonly reported in the Bermuda Triangle. This was certainly one vortex that interested Sanderson immensely, although there were other areas that were much more neglected as well.

"Using statistical analysis to crunch all the data together, concerning all the different places where these events occurred on the globe, Sanderson was able to derive twelve common points of anomalous occurrence on the Earth. Amazingly, these twelve points were all equally, harmonically spaced from each other! The effects of these "vile vortices," as he called them, included not only disappearances but apparently time-warping events as well. Many of these were recorded in books such as Charles Berlitz's *The Bermuda Triangle*, but Sanderson found evidence for these time-space disturbances in the other vortices as well, not just by Bermuda.

"For example, one of Sanderson's vortices was located near Hawaii. He found a report of a pilot, flying with passengers very near this zone, who suddenly lost all of his instruments as well as radio communications. This is called a "dead zone," or "flying blind," with no ability to radio for help or to determine altitude, position, et cetera, except by "eyeballing" it. The pilot continued to fly for roughly 350 miles in this "dead zone," without being able to connect with anyone on the radio; anywhere from 30 minutes to an hour, depending on his speed. Finally, the bizarre experience came to an end, and he was very relieved to be able to get in touch with the tower yet again. We can imagine the panic and astonishment that must have been in his voice, narrowly avoiding danger and wondering what the heck had just happened. [See Stephen King's *The Langoliers* for a plausible explanation of much of what we are going through in terms of such time warps and anomalies—the old paradigm dying the new one being born].

"What was so amazing and unexpected was that according to the tower officials, no time had elapsed between his radio contacts! In other words, at one moment he was speaking to them normally, and ten seconds later he was in a panic, telling them that he had flown 350 miles without any instruments! As amazing as it must seem to our "common sense," all passengers aboard this aircraft must have passed into a higher dimensional frequency, where they were not affected by time. The cause of this effect was the hyperdimensional energy that was harnessed by the "vile vortex" they were flying through.

"By now, the reader should not be surprised when we restate that Sanderson's twelve symmetrically spaced vortices do indeed graph out one of the Platonic solids, namely the icosahedron...

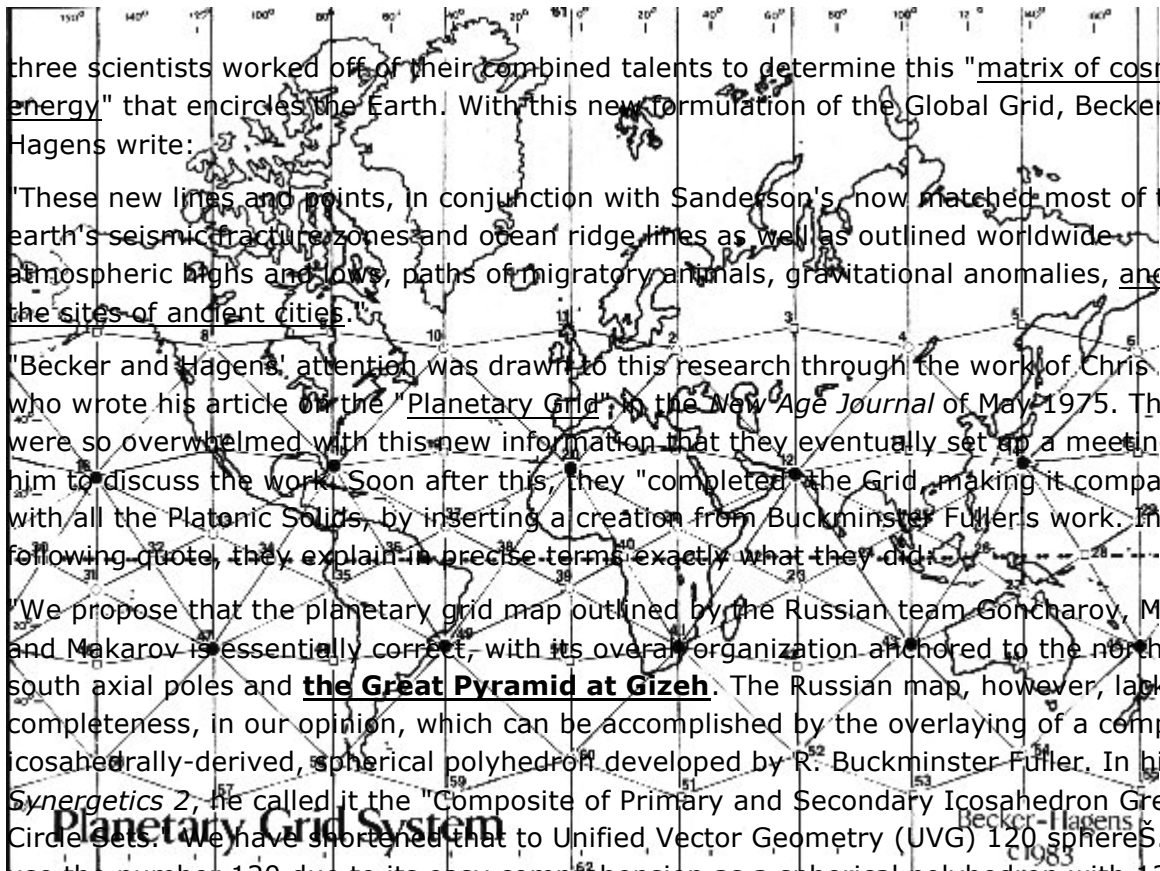
"Sanderson's popular work certainly ignited a firestorm of interest worldwide. The problem was quickly picked up and tackled by a group of three Russian scientists: Nikolai Goncharov, a Muscovite historian, Vyacheslav Morozov, a construction engineer and Valery Makarov, an electronics specialist. These three scientists worked directly off of Sanderson's research, and the twelve points of the icosahedron were placed in almost the exact same location. But, these scientists also added 50 more points, by superimposing a dodecahedron onto the Grid as well. Their results produced a map, first printed in the popular Soviet science journal *Khimiya Zhizn*, (Chemistry and Life) reproduced in *Anti-Gravity and the World Grid*.

three scientists worked off of their combined talents to determine this "matrix of cosmic energy" that encircles the Earth. With this new formulation of the Global Grid, Becker and Hagens write:

"These new lines and points, in conjunction with Sanderson's, now matched most of the earth's seismic fracture zones and ocean ridge lines as well as outlined worldwide atmospheric highs and lows, paths of migratory animals, gravitational anomalies, and even the sites of ancient cities."

"Becker and Hagens' attention was drawn to this research through the work of Chris Bird, who wrote his article on the "Planetary Grid" in the *New Age Journal* of May 1975. They were so overwhelmed with this new information that they eventually set up a meeting with him to discuss the work. Soon after this, they "completed" the Grid, making it compatible with all the Platonic Solids, by inserting a creation from Buckminster Fuller's work. In the following quote, they explain in precise terms exactly what they did:

"We propose that the planetary grid map outlined by the Russian team Goncharov, Morozov and Makarov is essentially correct, with its overall organization anchored to the north and south axial poles and the Great Pyramid at Gizeh. The Russian map, however, lacks completeness, in our opinion, which can be accomplished by the overlaying of a complex, icosahedrally-derived, spherical polyhedron developed by R. Buckminster Fuller. In his book *Synergetics 2*, he called it the "Composite of Primary and Secondary Icosahedron Great Circle Sets. We have shortened that to Unified Vector Geometry (UVG) 120 spheres. We use the number 120 due to its easy comprehension as a spherical polyhedron with 120 identical triangles - all approximately 30, 60 and 90 in composition..."



In our studies of form following function, and the very real morphogenetic fields that shape and hold our energies into the forms we see or don't see, is it any wonder to find out then that both the planet and the continents themselves actually have their own version of this morphogenetic field as well?

"It becomes immediately obvious that this Grid indeed controls the positioning of continental landmass on the Earth. Our favorite examples, both of which combine "nodes" and force lines, are South America and Australia.

"So, it should be visible to "those with eyes to see" **that the Global Grid is very obviously shaping these land structures.** If you look at South America, for example, you can see the extremely obvious effect of this particular "grid triangle," in literally forming the continent around itself. In looking at the southernmost tip of South America, you can see how the force of node number 58 pushes the land away from its due south trend and towards the east. Then, if you look at node 49, on the middle of the East Coast of South America near Rio de Janeiro, you can clearly see how the force of the node has pushed the landmass of the continent into a rounded shape.

"Then, looking at Australia, you can clearly see that the whole continent, and especially the northwest side, forms very precisely within the stretching forces of this area of the Global Grid. Here, if we look to the exact north and middle of Australia on point 27, we see a circular "node point" displacing the land around it and forming the Gulf of Carpentaria. Again, the nodes themselves have shaped the land into circular "vortices," repelling the continental mass from themselves and in this case, also shaping the outline of the island directly above Australia. These circular forms, as we shall continue to see, are consistently visible in conjunction with the Global Grid...

"Also, node 44 is precisely aligned with the bottom of Antarctica, and we see either edge "drooping" to the right or the left from this. According to Richard Lefors Clark, this is the "bowtie" energetic configuration showing itself in the Australian landmass, which he calls a "diamagnetic energy vortex." We will examine how such a shape could be formed by the curved, spiraling energies that make up the grid below. Clark also shows us that the Gulf of Mexico follows this same curving energetic organization, as well as the two coastlines of the continental United States.

"Next, look at Africa, and see the combined action of two larger triangles, one with the point facing downwards on the African continent and its neighbor pointing upwards, girding the Indian Sea:

"Anyway, the downward-pointing triangle certainly describes Africa well, and the extra land on the western side can be explained by the pressure coming from the Mid-Atlantic Ridge, which is almost precisely the same as the Atlantic grid line formed by points 10, 19, 37, 38, 39 and 50. The east coast of Africa and Saudi Arabia follow the eastern side of the triangle very nicely, on the grid line from point 41 to point 12.

"We can also see how node point 22 gently pushes in on Africa's east coast, causing it to dip inwards as it travels and forming the Somalia Basin. We can also assume that the "cracks" separating Africa and Saudi Arabia were caused by the expansion of the Grid, forcefully pulling the land into alignment. The "crack" to the immediate left of point 12

follows the grid line exactly. And finally, the upward-pointing triangle can be clearly seen to cut its way right into the land, with Africa's coast defining its left side and India's coast defining its right..."

The process of planetary ascension requires the alteration of this grid as a macrocosmic version of what is explained here about atoms:

"...This also is akin to the octave structure in the atom, where each electron that is released puts the atom through different isotopic stages. Once you break the "octave" threshold, the atom metamorphoses into the next element in the Periodic Table. In other words, this process of energetic expansion, emerging from the central core, or nucleus, or Sun, produces an evolution in the actual form of its entire structure. This is the way that all consciousness units operate, whether it is sub-microscopic, atomic, cellular, planetary or even Solar System-wide.

"We know that the system of geometry for the consciousness unit is also harmonic and octave-based, and thus we see these Platonic forms emerging in minerals, in the organization of cells in a developing zygote, and in the planetary grids themselves. We also know that these frequencies are governed by very simple, harmonic numbers. These numbers show up when we measure the vibrations of sound frequencies in air. *Therefore, when we see these same frequency numbers for the consciousness unit emerging in the Great Sunspot Cycle, we can see that a similar division and enhancement is occurring in our Solar System. This is yet again another reason to see why we are so quickly heading into a spontaneous dimensional shift here on Earth, or the Single Greatest Moment of All Time.*

In Kryon's original book, he speaks about the healing that can take place using such grids and gemstones: "Yes there is healing in stones, and in colors, and in sounds, and in patterns...the real power will be to the few who finally put them together!...[for] the balance of a human is one that involves reverence and respect, and honor for spirit, mind, and physical. This culture (Atlantis) understands this. It also understands the numbers...and the biology and the physics surrounding the numbers. This was the only culture on Earth that easily put them together to create the mechanisms for life extension and for health."

Kryon also goes on to describe the great Temple of Rejuvenation that was once used to restructure the morphogenetic fields [or grid systems] of those in Atlantis much like we have just heard about the manipulation of the planetary grid, only in this case for the purpose of keeping them young.

"...Also within the sphere of the room, there is rotation within rotation, for it is the motion which is the catalyst to the magnetics which do the polarization. Contained in the spire below the room are mechanics that match the ones contained in the spire above. They work together to facilitate the workings of the balancing engine...(In) your "modern" medical facilities, nowhere do you find where someone is measuring your organ polarity and magnetic balance. Nowhere will you find where someone is adjusting it. Yet this organ polarity and balance is critical for your health! (How can your scientists miss this when they can measure the electricity of your muscles, and your brain?...and when they can map the wiring of your body and see the results of synapse in your biological thinking?...all this is magnetics!)

"...The polarity of your human body is a "handshake" to the polarity of the Earth...Each organ has its own polarity, which is interactive with the organ next to it...there are two kinds of polarity: there is absolute, and relative. The absolute polarity is like a dipole, that is to say that the positive and negative alignment remains the same regardless of the physical inclination of the human. The relative polarity is that kind of polarity which changes with the inclination of the human. Two of the main organs have relative polarity: The human skin, and the brain. All polarized organs will respond to the polarity of the planet, and the relative ones will also respond to the physical inclination of the human...(Polarity) is measured through the fingertips...The device which can measure this is currently available in the country on your planet you now call Germany.

"...Remember: polarization and magnetics play a far more important part in your health than you currently give credit for...The exposure of whole cells to magnetic fields...science should expose individual cells to a focused field (and not a stray one, then look for secretions from the cells in direct response to the magnetic stimulus...part of the DNA system consists of invisible magnetic strands that provide the magnetic information to each cell. This magnetic information helps the cells to know what their purpose is...as well as each cell's "regeneration properties"...This new information also helps to explain why some are convinced that we have more DNA strands coming, to complete our "ageless body" ascended forms. If some of these strands are invisible, or non biological...then we already have some of them in place! This magnetic DNA information is the new source of science for the Temple of Rejuvenation (TOR)... balancing our biology, and giving it instructions (via the magnetic strands) to regenerate more often!...the magnetics involved act like a code for the cells...cells will actually secrete chemicals in direct response to magnetic stimulation of focused fields [The main effect the interior of the dolmen has on the people inside it—also the lesson shown in the experiments described by Gregg Braden]. The main point of this channel was that our biology doesn't just react to any...magnetic field...but a certain kind."

What Kryon is referring to here in these last words is the fact that the Spiritual or hyper-physical self of Man reacts within a crystalline cave such as we are talking about with Rennes-le-Chateau, just as it will within an initiation chamber/interdimensional transporter, a function such as the Great Pyramid was known to have.

"A magnetic focused field is any magnetic field that is designed [such as with faceting]. A simple magnet is a focused field. It has symmetrical lines of influence and a known strength which is constant. An electromagnet is even better..."

Barbara Clow writes of receiving just such a healing as Kryon describes above, entering the very core or Matrix of her Being, again this is an experience from one of her past-lives:

"There are four archangels, and there is a being in the center who is not human. The being is sitting on a throne and holding a ball of light similar to a crystal ball. I'm going there to be healed. I go in front of the being with the ball of light.

"...I am just light, a hot, contained center of light. I'm a sphere of light, a body of light, I am my higher self. I go into the center of the ball of crystalline light. It's like the earth; it is a sphere. I go to the very center of it, and I radiate out of it. The archangels around the being are healing me as I exist in the center of the ball of light. The archangels radiate love

into the fusion of my light body into the ball held by the sky being, and I am balanced. I feel a subtle shifting in my spine, in my shoulders, in my head centers, then an indescribably hot fusion of sound and light. The last thing I feel is a magnetic heaviness in my body which stimulates every cell in my being. And then I am lying on the ground."

But this kind of healing, the power of this energy radiating from the heart of any crystal and far greater than others from some, can also be used to harm rather than to heal, as Clow also explains. All things exist in a darkness of their own from which only a strong desire to move into the Light can overcome.

"...The Atlanteans had great powers in the manipulation of energy...They could fly, they could crystallize. I was once an Atlantean...And we got lazy. Because all we had to do was just take the energy and just do it. We became obsessed with our power. And then we committed the great sins."

Clow's explanation of the sacred sites and their connection to subterranean crystal caves also helps us better understand the energies that are able to be harnessed through them as the Atlantean Temple technology once did and still does, as well as how it connects to the Mother and what she did as Mary Magdalen around the time of Jesus:

"When the surface [temple] form exists along with its female subterranean structure, the result is perfect harmony between the male and female [the unity of the male and female bringing geometrically greater powers available to be used]. Where the two structures meet, there is a sacred spring grounded with an Earth/sky crystal. Then there must be circles of land around the crystal, alternating with circular canals. The land beyond the last circle of water may be farmland, grazing fields, wild plains, or jungles. Beneath the great crystal are sacred caves where smaller crystals grow. Lacking these, caves are constructed to access telluric forces [as they have recently found were dug beneath Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem].

"The star and earth teachings meet at the power point in the central crystal, and the communication to the center of the earth goes from the sky through this crystal and circulates through the water to all the land.

"...Remnants of this form still exist in places like Avebury. That is why many megalithic sites have henges and moats around them and Glastonbury was once surrounded by rings of water. Many churches were built over such sites, their sacred springs gushing under altars built over subterranean Goddess caves. [Chartres Cathedral has a closed-off spring in the basement underneath the labyrinth]. In ancient Egypt, this form radiated from the central temples of the Nile, and its canals circulated the water during the inundation...

"In many cases the living temple form was built over already existing caves that had been the sacred sites during the early years of the Great Cycle. The most powerful Atlantean temples were built over such caves--as at Teotihuacan, Tenochitlan, Malta, Abydos, Knossos, Santa Fe, and Atlanta [over limestone caves in particular—a perfect medium for a battery or power source as such they were!] These caves were repositories for earth intelligence—portals to the crystal core...

"The central vortex in the Holy Land is the Dome of the Rock in the Temple Mount. The Temple of Solomon was first constructed over the gigantic rock where the visitors first

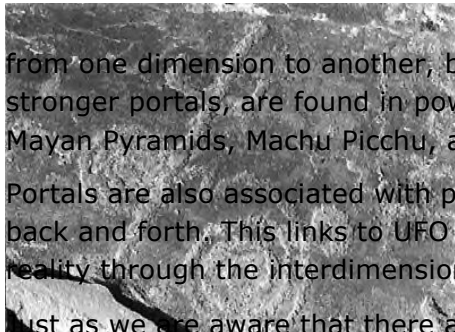
landed...to control its emanations. Now there is an Islamic temple sealing the rock, and far below it are caves and pools of water, awaiting the return of the visitors. In the ancient days, the visitors required much water in this dry land, because they were reptilian..."

Rennes-le-Chateau then is one of these vile vortices described by Sanderson. It is a place where naturally dark forces have only been enhanced by 'man-made' ley lines joining specific points of the landscape to create a pentagram. This pentagram only enhances the already negative energies, and through the power of incantation and focused energy on the darkside, connects up to the already powerful portal site at Jerusalem, while also adding its own power to the very heart of darkness itself—Lucifer.

Portals are interdimensional openings, doorways, stargates, bridges, wormholes that transport energies and entities from one reality to another. Some people say they can travel through physical portals while others move through portals of the mind or consciousness.

Created by electro-magnetic energies, portals are disruptions in the grid patterns that allow us to move between realms. As with all things in our reality, they are in a constant state of change. Portals open and close as we described related to the comings and goings of the 'gods' known as the Anunnaki.

The nature of our reality is an electro-magnetic grid system which contains many grid realities. When one moves through portals - either with the body - or the mind - one moves from grid to grid. Portals link to the spiraling energies of time and space. These spiral energies allow our consciousness to spiral/move from one grid reality to another for the spiral is the true nature of energetic movement throughout the Universe, as shown in so many ancient petroglyphs like this one in Arizona.



from one dimension to another, but they can be found just about anywhere. Large, stronger portals, are found in power places, such as the Great Pyramid, Stonehenge, the Mayan Pyramids, Machu Picchu, and other sacred sites.

Portals are also associated with planetary grids points where information and entities flow back and forth. This links to UFO sightings as space craft seem to move in and out of our reality through the interdimensional portals in our grid.

Just as we are aware that there are other dimensions in which entities exist, we come to understand that there is movement between these dimensions through the portals.

In metaphysics we are drawn to sacred sites where such portals exist as places of initiation to help us awaken the information we cannot access in our physical bodies - who am I? why am I here now? what is this 'mission feeling' I have?

Planet Earth works at a slow vibratory rate - third dimension or third frequency - or third level of consciousness. There are times in our lives when we travel through portals to experience beyond third dimension - such as dream time, meditation, etc. where time and space are moving at a higher faster frequency. It is there we gain access to information of higher knowledge, just as those visiting Sauniere's dolmen did.

To make its new leap into hyperspace or a higher dimension, the grid system of the planet is changing, weakening at first in preparation for the Shift. This will, in and of itself, create many natural disasters such as earthquakes and changing weather patterns. Coupled with the affects generated by the New World Order's use of HAARP technology, what the planet is in for can certainly sound like something along the lines of what was described in Billy Meier's channelings. Mayan specialist, Dr. Jose Arguelles writes about just such a change in his book *Time & The Technosphere: The Law of Time in Human Affairs: Making the Transition to the New Time*:

"BY THE TIME these words are read, the technospheric collapse will have generated several more devastations and disasters. The wound received by the technosphere on September 11 was a mortal one. The technosphere suffered cardiac arrest for almost a week. Not only did the towers collapse, an event that occurred via television within the central nervous system of the human species, but belief systems, too, came crashing down. No longer is America the unassailable fortress of "democracy," while democracy itself is a concept that joins monarchy, nation states, imperialism, colonialism, capitalism, communism and a host of other outmoded systems of belief and thought constituting the saga of human history—that is, the history of civilization. But all that is now ending. The perimeter of biogeochemical combustion and the limits of the technosphere have coincided. It is the Earth's turn to speak. How will the Earth speak?"

Our ability to effect the grid system with our patterns of thinking emulates that situation discussed in earlier volumes where our toxic thoughts have created a cancer in this corner of the Universe. It is this cancer that threatens to spread to every corner of Creation if in fact the cancer is not dealt with here and now. This is the same kind of toxic thinking and emotional suppression which creates our own ill health, as described in the works of Louise Hay and around which we have based our healing.

When one understands the role Oklahoma City plays in this grander system of energetics and the planetary grid, then one can also understand why the Murrah building was destroyed in order to harness the very energies of the people on the North American continent. Vortices that are not 'vile', so to speak, but rather filled with positive energy and Light, have to be controlled or suppressed or the prisoners of Planet Earth could go free in the coming ascension process. Our own fear and that which is so easily manufactured in us by the ever-present media is the greatest asset the N.W.O. has to use against us.

Peter wrote about this fear in Part 2 of his article, Oklahoma and New York Cities — Murder in the First Degree in which the Spiritual Hierarchy spoke of how to deal with this kind of Fear. It is included in an earlier chapter but it may be worth going back and rereading it once again before proceeding on.

"Control of the world over a very long period has been achieved by... mind manipulation, manufactured division, and most important of all, fear," says David Icke: in his book *I Am Me - I Am Free*

It is hard not to grow mad at the thought of how arrogantly and openly the New World Order has killed our presidents, our reporters, our writers, our honest politicians; but, when we see how ruthlessly and heartlessly they kill our children, the blood begins to boil.

Our fear will lead us one way or the other, or worse still it will so paralyze us that we do not move at all, and that will bring about the negative results Billy Meier speaks of because we are too scared to do anything about it –now. This is called collusion.

Another prophecy from a book of prophecies reiterates what Billy Meier's sources about it being our very own inaction that will bring about the armageddon that has been expected and preached for so long: "The Source also reveals that America will someday be troubled by civil war brought about because of religious belief. Brother will oppose brother in the streets everywhere, much like the conflict presently going on in Northern Ireland. This too will contribute to the general weakening of this country as a great power."

The articles Peter has written in the past speak of the changes to come, the Earth Changes, the takeover by the N.W.O. in the open, etc., but here we have the scenario beginning to play itself out so that it is all clearly visible. Even on September 11, the day of the disasters themselves, the media and government spinmeisters were already preparing the masses for the suspension of certain 'civil rights' in order to be able to maintain a 'higher level of safety'. Since then, fear has become the key element underlying what has been taking place in the world.

Fingerprints, holographic face imaging, retina scans, and even DNA sampling are already replacing the old means of identification. The use of the word 'smartcard' has already become common in the US to help prepare us for identity cards to come.

An excerpt from life as it is on some of the occupied regions of the Orion star system where planets have already been subdued by their own versions of the N.W.O., brings to us shades of exactly what is beginning to transpire here on Planet Earth. This type of scenario is already within us as a cellular memory from our creation by the Anunnaki and our lives on other prison planets [as accurately explained in the movie *Alien Nation* where drugs are used to make us harder workers and in the end, 'happier, more manageable slaves':

The Spiritual Hierarchy particularly warns against the use of these three very, very harmful drugs--

1. Zoloft (Pfizer)-a (SSRI) selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor for oral administration (sertraline hydrochloride)
2. Haldol (Ortho-McNeil)- Blocks the effects of dopamine, increases turnover rate
3. Xanax (Pharmacia & UpJohn)- Tablets which contain alprazolam which is a triazolo analog of the 1,4 benzodiazepine class of (CNS) central nervous system-active compounds. Clinically, all benzodiazepines cause a dose-related CNS depressant activity varying from mild impairment to task performance to hypnosis.

They are, in fact, drugging us vibrationally with the foods we eat, the things we drink, and the entertainment we watch. This particularly applies to dairy foods—all of which now cause a drugging effect **opposite** to that described here from the excerpt on Orion control:

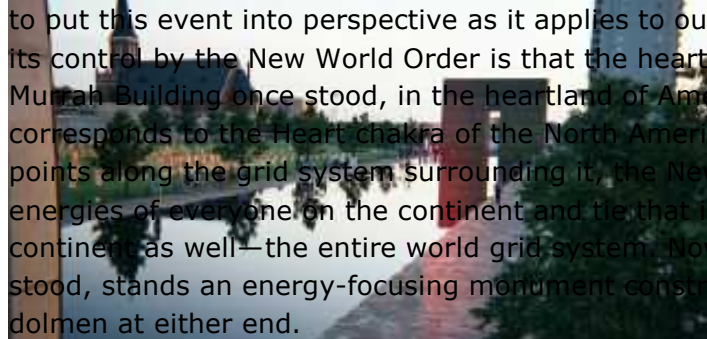
"Each experience according to the nature of the drug, would have connotations of a different nature so that these people would have a greater desire to work for higher productivity and therefore be rewarded so they could experience this form of mental excitement and a transcendancy that gave them the sense of being free from the restrictions of their restricted form of life."

What must be held in mind here are two things—one is that the name Lucifer means 'light-bearer' for he was indeed the highest of those who were created in the beginning; the second thing is that the powers of Creation are neutral and may be used by either side for their very own agenda. We can create a mold of something we fear, fill it with that emotion and attract it to ourselves, or conversely create a mold for something good to happen to us, fill it with desire, and manifest that good thing into our lives as well. This is especially true of our health.

In George Green's book, *Handbook of the New Paradigm*, we find it expressed this way: "The ability to observe is what is called awareness. Thus to create situations, circumstances and observable phenomena and explore the results, there must also be present within the totality the ability to observe and draw conclusions with regard to this process. The result is that various foci of this ability to observe, experience and draw logical conclusions has resulted in endless varieties of foci with various abilities to do this. Each and all do this in their own way and the sum total of their experience influences the potentiality of expression within a given greater focus. In this way, by expanding the consciousness in an attempt to gain a view of the greater picture, it can be concluded that the positive/negative experiences feed their data into the greater awareness of this collective focus."

We are all here to experience and co-create the Universe with the molds that we make, and the choices of which energies we are to follow. No one religion is all right, and no one religion is all wrong. Fortunately for all of us, the true Creator has no religion. Where we choose to focus our attention, and the attitude in which we focus it, brings to all of us what it is we desire to experience. If enough of us focus on the positive, it will, as the *Handbook* says, "influence the potentiality of expression within a given greater focus," i.e. help change the focus of the greater whole—the 100th monkey effect.

What is currently taking place since the destruction of the World Trade Center is quickly becoming a 'religious war' rather than a retribution for crimes committed. By focusing our energies entirely on the manufactured tragedy of 9/11, the New World Order not only maintains its hold over us through fear, but it also allows us to influence the greater whole and gradually bring our focus down to the local level so that in no way can the planet ever ascend. This is exactly what happened after the first bombing of the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City, OK, when the American people learned for the first time that they were not immune from these type of events and were in fact a part of the greater world situation.



to put this event into perspective as it applies to our investigation of the planetary grid and its control by the New World Order is that the heart of Oklahoma City just where the Murrah Building once stood, in the heartland of America, is exactly that. Oklahoma City corresponds to the Heart chakra of the North American continent, and by controlling certain points along the grid system surrounding it, the New World Order can control the Heart energies of everyone on the continent and tie that in with their control of every other continent as well—the entire world grid system. Now, where the Murrah building once stood, stands an energy-focusing monument constructed to the event by the N.W.O.—a dolmen at either end.

The OKC Bombing Chronology You're NOT Supposed To Know by Ken Brasscheck 6-14-1
 "Sgt. McVeigh was an outstanding soldier. He did what he was told, anticipated what had to be done (and) took pride in his work - Capt. Jesus Angel Rodriguez, McVeigh's commanding officer during the Gulf War, testifying at his sentencing hearing.

A second bomb found inside the building SUSANNE SEALY, Correspondent:
 Yes, LEA [sp], I can. The Oklahoma City police and the FBI have confirmed there is another bomb in the Federal Building. It's in the east side of the building. They've moved everybody back several blocks. [CNN SHOW: NEWS 11:27 am ET - LIVE April 19, 1995]

Forget the people, get those papers Source: New York Daily News.
 OKLAHOMA CITY—Hours after a bomb ripped apart the federal building, some rescue workers were stopped from searching for survivors while federal officials removed boxes of documents. "You'd think they would have let their evidence and files sit at least until the last survivor was pulled out," one angry rescue worker told The News. The worker and a firefighter said that 10 to 12 hours after the 9 a.m. blast April 19, federal officials began limiting the number of rescue workers in the building to a dozen, confining them largely to the lower right side of the battered structure.

FBI quietly drops pursuit of John Doe No. 2 Source: 1997 Digital City Denver
 Denver, Colo.—An internal FBI memo indicates FBI agents suspended their search for the elusive Oklahoma City bomb suspect John Doe No. 2 in the critical weeks soon after the April 1995 blast, belying assurances by federal officials at the time that the search was continuing. The memo, the existence of which is publicly disclosed for the first time here, undercuts the government contention that federal agents have done everything they can to find the mystery suspect...In the memo, San Francisco-based FBI agent Thomas Ravenelle writes that he's discontinuing efforts to investigate a lead relating to attempts to find and identify John Doe No. 2 "in view of the fact that the Oklahoma City Command Post has directed all offices to hold (John Doe No. 2) leads in abeyance."

DOJ report calls FBI's OJC bomb blast conclusions:
"incomplete...inappropriate...scientifically insupportable" By Lois Romano and Tom Kenworthy, The Washington Post 03/05/97
 "Williams' report contains several serious flaws. His opinion as to the VOD of the main charge was unjustifiable; his statement of the VOD of ANFO was incomplete; his categorical identification of the main charge as ANFO was inappropriate; his estimate of the weight of the main charge was too specific and based in part on improper grounds; his conclusion as

to the containers for the main charge was unjustifiably categorical; his categorical identification of the initiator for the booster was improper; his conclusions concerning a non-electric detonator, the fuse, and the time delay were scientifically insupportable; his conclusions were not supported by the contents of the report; and he included some AE dictation in a selective or confusing way. These errors were all tilted in such a way as to incriminate the defendants. We are troubled that the opinions in Williams' report may have been tailored to conform to the evidence associated with the defendants. We conclude that Williams failed to present an objective, unbiased, competent report." [Source: The FBI Laboratory: An Investigation into Laboratory Practices and Alleged Misconduct in Explosives-Related and Other Cases (April, 1997) - A USDOJ/OIG Special Report <http://www.usdoj.gov/oig/fbilab1/fbil1toc.htm>]

McVeigh's first confession faked by newspaper: "The document containing a purported confession by alleged Oklahoma City bomber Timothy J. McVeigh, published by the Dallas Morning News, was fabricated by an investigator for the defense team, a friend of the investigator said yesterday.

"A timely terrorist He wanted to start a revolution, but even with years of prison to sort out his thoughts he never found the time to write even the briefest of manifestos. Fellow inmates said he spent his time reading car magazines. He wanted to protest the murder of innocent women and children so he murdered innocent women and children. He was a crack marksman, good enough to reportedly have taken the head off an Iraqi soldier in a machine gun nest at 1,000 yards - but he chose a complex truck bomb, something he had no training or experience with, to deliver his violent message. Tim McVeigh was a most convenient and cooperative terrorist. The government wanted the world to believe that a single truck bomb loaded with fertilizer destroyed the Murrah Building and at the end of his life, McVeigh apparently told two journalists that the story was true. That he lit the fuse personally in traffic while on the way to the building. You can read all about it in the mass market book that came out just before the execution. The country needed someone to be arrested quickly, sit in jail for a few years, not implicate anyone else and then die at the hands of an executioner in order that the nation might "heal" and he proved to be the right man for the job. The government apparently wanted him gone fast, due process be damned - and he seemed to have no problem with that. A Constitution-shredding anti-terrorist bill languished in Congress, unpassable, and needed a massive demonstration of extreme violence against the federal government and innocent people - and Sgt. McVeigh delivered a Ryder truck to the front of the Murrah Building right on time. A remarkable confluence of purposes for two forces supposedly at odds with each other.

"Dead and gone? Just in case you're curious, Timothy McVeigh's body won't be autopsied, reportedly at his request, even though conducting an autopsy of executed prisoners is standard procedure in USA prisons. Federal Judge Richard Matsch, who made the ruling, must have a heart after all. In addition to the no autopsy ruling, a signed agreement between McVeigh and the government states that pictures, X-rays and other medical information gathered by the coroner's office after McVeigh's death will remain confidential.

[Source: <http://www.crimelynx.com/mcvautop.html>]

"The body will be cremated. By now, it may already have been again at McVeigh's request and with Judge Richard Matsch's approval. The execution itself? Here's an excerpt of the first eye witness account of the execution broadcast by MSNBC just minutes after it was over: "The shallow breathing continued... or what appeared to be shallow breathing...even after they pronounced him dead." Susan Carlson. Reporter. WLS Chicago

"The execution was not videotaped, again by court order, so all we know of what happened at the end are from the eye witness accounts. No body. No video. No photographs. Not even an X-ray - and a sealed coroner's report.

"Did "Timothy McVeigh" die on Monday? It depends on which one you mean... The one on the left, the McVeigh we know from the media? Or the one on the right, a man identified as an ATF agent photographed during the Waco Branch Davidian trial (published months before the OKC bombing.) Pics here: <http://www.busprod.com/hellion/okc/IMAGES/atf-tim.jpg>)

Call it a Reichstag Fire: No one believed the audacity of it in 1933 either.

"History Lesson " On Feb. 27, 1933, a fire destroyed part of the Reichstag building. Hitler immediately accused the Communists of having set the fire. President von Hindenburg proclaimed a state of emergency and issued decrees suspending freedom of speech and assembly." The following day a law was passed..."People were not sent to Dachau as a punishment for a crime after being convicted by a court of law, but rather as a preventive measure because they were suspected of being a danger to the state. Such a person was called a Schutzhaftling and the order for preventive custody was a Schutzhaftbefehl. Prisoners who were arrested and taken to Dachau were told: "Based on Article One of the Decree of the Reich President for the Protection of People and State of 28 February 1933, you are taken into protective custody (Schutzhaft) in the interest of public security and order. Reason: suspicion of activities inimical to the State. "And remember, if you speak against the state, you're a dangerous nut, just like that Timothy McVeigh...And he sure got what he deserved, didn't he?

THE OKC 'CORPSE' SPRINGING LEAKS! <http://rense.com/general10/30.htm>Rumor

Many witnesses! Unresolved Deaths In Oklahoma By Michael A. O'Camb 6-14-1

"In the first minutes and hours following the blasts that devastated the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in downtown Oklahoma City, the morning of April 19,1995, a number of selfless individuals risked life and limb to rescue many of the victims. Among them were Oklahoma City police officers, Terrance Yeakey, Gordon Martin and Ken Griffin, a number of Oklahoma City firefighters, Dr. H. Don Chumley, G.S.A. employee Mike Loudenslager and others. In the aftermath of the "bombing" the name Mike Loudenslager holds particular significance in the hearts of many families in and around Oklahoma City. And this is so, because of the forewarning he gave to a number of those who had children in the Murrah Building's day-care center.

"In the weeks preceding the bombing, G.S.A. employee, Michael Loudenslager, 48, became increasingly aware that large amounts of ordnance and explosives were in the building and strongly urged (along with the operator of the day-care center) a number of parents to take their children out of the Murrah Building. This situation arose after other employees became concerned with an increased amount of ordnance (missiles) being brought into the

building by the B.A.T.F. and D.E.A. As a result of this concern, a grievance was filed with G.S.A. by the building's security director. The result was, the man who'd complained lost his job there. Then, after the operator of the day-care center (the security director's wife) notified the fire marshals after some remodeling had been done(as her license required her to do), the fire marshals were denied access to do their inspection by federal agents and told to leave! And the day-care operator lost her contract. As a result of this (fearing the worst with all the talk around town of a possible bombing), Mike Loudenslager and the day-care center operator then told many of the parents to get their children out. And, because of their warnings, far fewer children were in the day-care center on that horrible Wednesday morning than there otherwise would have been. A number of families, in and around Oklahoma City, have these two people to thank for their children's lives today.

"Shortly after the bombing, Michael Loudenslager was actively helping in the rescue and recovery effort. A large number of those at the bomb-site either saw or talked with him. During the course of the early rescue efforts, however, Mike Loudenslager was seen and heard in a very "heated" confrontation with someone(there). Much of his anger stemmed from the fact he felt the B.A.T.F. was in large part responsible not only for the bombing, but for the death and injury to those inside, including all the children. To the absolute astonishment of a large number of police officers and rescue workers, it was later reported that G.S.A. employee Mike Loudenslager's body had been found inside the Murrah Building the following Sunday, still at his desk, a victim of the 9:02 A.M. bombing! This, mind you, after he'd already been seen alive and well by numerous rescue workers at the bomb-site AFTER the bombing! He is also officially listed as one of the 168 bombing fatalities.

"The question now becomes: Was he murdered and placed at his desk by federal agents? Or was he just simply murdered by them and SAID to have been found at his desk? Access to the inside of the building, from shortly after the bombing onward was extremely limited to nearly all but federal employees by the F.B.I. His death is UNQUESTIONABLY the most important sidelight of the Oklahoma City bombing. Mike Loudenslager's murder, most assuredly was one of the major factors leading to the demise of both Dr. H. Don Chumley and later Terry Yeakey. For whatever reason, the Oklahoma City Police Dept. has always down-played Officer Terry Yeakey's presence at the Murrah Building the morning of April 19,1995, even though a large number of Oklahoma City police officers, firefighters, emergency personnel and survivors KNOW he played a much larger role in the early rescue-effort than he's given credit for.

"In an effort to cover up Mike Loudenslager's murder and to intimidate others who were there early-on that morning, someone has taken out a number of internal witnesses. Dr. Don Chumley AND Terry Yeakey, both, besides being at the Murrah Building that morning, shared one other commonality. Each at the time of his "death" was attempting to deliver EVIDENCE concerning the fact Mike Loudenslager was alive and well AFTER the bombing, and also to get certain other facts out about the "bombing" as well. In Terry Yeakey's case he thought he was delivering evidence and information to a multi-county task force who would help get the truth out .That's how he was set-up. In Dr. Chumley's case, he was killed, some months earlier, when his personal jet aircraft "crashed" while attempting to do the same thing. Were the deaths of Jack Colvert, Jackie Majors and Buddy Youngblood also directly related to the cover-up of Mike Loudenslager's murder? Each of them had been at

the Murrah Building that morning and each had also seen Mike Loudenslager ALIVE and well after the bombing. Others who were there that morning have also felt threatened. Officer Gordon Martin, for one, feels at least two attempts on his life have been made. Other police officers and emergency services personnel fear for their personal safety as well. And while all this goes on, the moguls of the major-media remain silent! The so-called "fourth pillar of democracy" - the press - once again falls flat on its face, forsaking its sacred duty to REPORT THE NEWS. Remember, Hell is just as hot for those who go there for sins of OMISSION as those who go for sins of COMMISSION!.

"Another interesting case of "suicide" in Oklahoma, since the bombing, is that of Kenneth Trentadue, who as the result of violating conditions of his parole in California, was re-incarcerated and sent to a federal (transfer) facility in Oklahoma. Mr. Trentadue, the brother of a prominent Salt Lake City, Utah attorney, supposedly committed suicide by hanging himself. But in actuality managed to commit a "suicide" very similar to Terry Yeakey's (minus the gunshot-wound-to-the-head). Only Kenneth Trentadue's was committed with knotted or "braided" bedsheet, barely long enough to fit around his neck in a "suicide-proof" prison cell. THE SALT LAKE TRIBUNE later reported the trustees who cleaned Mr. Trentadue's cell after his "suicide" found copious amounts of blood inside. This included bloody fingerprints up a wall, to within a few inches of a "panic button" on or near the ceiling. This certainly is not consistent with hanging. When his family was contacted by prison officials and informed of his "suicide", they were asked if they wanted his remains cremated. They indicated they did not, and after a very difficult time and much red-tape, the body was finally shipped back to them. Being very skeptical as to a suicide, family members removed the mortuary make-up and were shocked to find part of his skull crushed, his knuckles damaged, bruises, puncture-and-slash-wounds over a good portion of his body (including the soles of his feet) and his throat slashed. Boot heel marks were apparent around the right eye and on his chest. All evidence points to the fact Kenneth Trentadue was subdued after a fight - brutally beaten, tortured and murdered! (Update: *The Salt Lake City Tribune* Sat. July 11, 1998 - states M.E. says Trentadue death "suicide"!).

"This case is "supposedly" being looked into by U.S. Sen. Orrin Hatch. Former 7-term U.S. Rep. George Hansen of Idaho and his organization, The United States Citizens Human Rights Commission, IS, however, actively pursuing it. Former Rep. Hansen was himself unjustly convicted and imprisoned and spent a number of years literally as a political prisoner in the federal penal system until his case was finally decided by the U.S. Supreme Court. Many Americans who are familiar with the Trentadue case see a chilling similarity between Officer Terry Yeakey's "suicide" and Kenneth Trentadue's. Especially when each occurred in such close proximity to the other, in and around El Reno and Oklahoma City, AFTER the bombing.

"Like Terry Yeakey, Kenneth Trentadue, (although smaller) was also a powerfully-built man. He lifted weights regularly, had a 19-inch neck and was a street-fighter with street savvy. In short, he knew how to take care of himself. Many now wonder if Kenneth Trentadue might have had information regarding the Oklahoma City bombing, or its aftermath, that certain agents wanted him taken-out for. And many also wonder why a man re-incarcerated for violating his parole would REQUEST solitary confinement. What

was Kenneth Trentadue afraid of? Could the murder of Murrah Building G.S.A. employee Michael Loudenslager and the subsequent cover-up be the reason for (many of) the unresolved deaths in Oklahoma since the bombing? A growing number of Americans certainly think so."

Chapter 7

The Heart of Darkness

"The greatest predators are those who disguise themselves as the prey."

In the appendix to this volume one can find a reasonably comprehensive list of some of the famous Freemasons, or at least those who were publicly known to be Freemasons. Among the list are some of the finest actors and movie makers from Hollywood, pretty much most of the Supreme Court Justices, many of the signers of the Constitution, famous inventors, explorers, businessmen and just about as many politicians as one can think of. The creator of the site questions how can so many people belong to something that people like us say is so evil? Peter addressed this issue in an article entitled By Way of Explanation #1: The Illuminati Elite and the "Good" Organizations. Here is an excerpt:

"One of the most common criticisms I face in doing my work is the fact that all of us seem to know someone who is a wonderful person, but also happens to work for or belong to an organization that is held up as a part of the New World Order and therefore an archenemy of Freedom. All of us, for instance, know very good and well-meaning people in FEMA, our local, state, or Federal government, the military, the Freemasons, the Mormons, and the police force. So why is it that good people work for organizations that supposedly support, or are in fact the very backbone of the New World Order?

"David Icke expresses it best when he speaks of the Illuminati who are the capstone of the pyramid—those who are supposed to light the way for the rest of us, but instead trample us under foot. The rest of the pyramid below the capstone is comprised of the various organizations that go to make up society in the rest of the world. It is only the very highest of any organization who know the real agendas and policies which then filter down to the 'worker' bees in the hive to carry out the orders. No one 'worker bee' knows all the little pieces of the bigger picture. Neither do many of the middle level management bees. And probably even fewer of the higher-up bees, for their vision gets distorted the higher they go and the longer they have been with any organization. The thinking processes dull and become unusable. It is only the very highest who know what is really going on.

"To many people this seems like the height of conspiracy paranoia because it intimates that ALL of life is a conspiracy. In writing the five volume history of the N.W.O. as I have done, it was, however, much easier to see how this situation has come about over the past 10,000 years or more. It is also easier to see how relentlessly these organizations have pursued their ultimate goals that we already see manifesting all around us.

"The Gothic Cathedrals of Europe are a good example of the tenacity with which this agenda has been carried out. Many of these structures took more than one life time to complete, sometimes even multiple lifetimes. Why then should a man or even a group of men spend all their lives working upon something which would seem to offer them no personal benefit in that particular lifetime? Herein lies the power of the brotherhoods to control their followers to a greater end...Herein lies the catch. The immediate Higher Worlds or higher dimensions above this one are also controlled in many areas by these very same groups much as is done here [one cannot discuss aliens or interplanetary interaction without also speaking of interdimensionality]. There is no one heaven, but rather the various levels of heaven spoken of by so many prophets and seers throughout history—the various dimensions of existence in the God-worlds of the Creator. Since the actual process of re-incarnation can be manipulated or controlled by these same groups using the Secrets of the Ancient Mysteries, and since Time itself can be altered using the information laying buried in the symbolism and meaning behind the Emerald Tablets of Thoth, the old saying that "once a Freemason always a Freemason" takes on new meaning. It suggests that people can be controlled from one lifetime to another by the powers held over them by such Brotherhoods and secret organizations and by their connection to that dark source of energy which they serve.

"As for the rest of us, only seeing the illusion of the artificially constructed MATRIX and its linear timeline in which we exist and into which our consciousnesses are locked, we cannot comprehend that something so sinister can not only have been going on for so many thousands of years, but also that it involves everyone and everything around us in its drive toward completion. The best person to read here is Edgar Cayce. In his work he talks about the rising of the new Atlantis and that so many of us are back here reliving that very same situation as darkness threatens to engulf the entirety of the planet. He writes that all of those who have returned to

this time are being given the chance to, once again, make different choices about what it is we are doing and what it is we are aligned with.

"So many people I do spiritual healing work with were in that time of Atlantis, and often they were 'forced' or coerced into using their gifts for the negative powers and the Dark Sorcerer Warlords who controlled Atlantis and brought it to its doom. This time around, they have the choice once again to be strong and not to falter in their commitment to both their own healing and to that of the Planet."

William Bramley, in his book, *The Gods Of Eden* gives us a little more in depth explanation of the modern-day origins of the Freemasons, those New Knights of the Round Table as they think of themselves, and we shall incorporate it here for those of you who have not read the earlier volumes to this work:

"A number of histories incorrectly state that the Mother Grand Lodge of 1717 was the beginning of Freemasonry itself. As we have seen, Freemasonry's roots were firmly established long before then, even in England. For example, one Masonic legend relates that Prince Edwin of England had invited guilds of Freemasons into his country as early as 926 A.D. to assist the construction of several cathedrals and stone buildings. Masonic manuscripts dating from 1390 and 1410 have been reported. Handwritten minutes from a Masonic meeting from the year 1599 are reproduced in Albert Mackey's *History of Freemasonry*. Freemasonry was so well-established in England by the 16th century that a well-documented schism in 1567 is on record. The schism divided English Freemasons into two major factions: the "York" and "London" Masons.

"The new Grand Lodge system established at the Goose and Gridiron Alehouse in 1717 consisted at first of only one level (degree) of initiation. Within five years of the Lodge's founding, two additional degrees were added so that the system consisted of three steps: Entered Apprentice, Fellow Craft, and Master Mason. These steps are commonly called the "Blue Degrees" because the color blue is symbolically important in them. The three blue degrees have remained the first three steps of nearly all Masonic systems ever since."

The key words in the following explanation of what one New Age 'healer' does for those who come to her are "invoked" and "occult forces." People dearly love a ritual and fancy words full of meaningless statements that sound good but are actually there to cover up what is truly taking place—an inner and outer connection to the darkside manifest in this corner of the Universe. It is a good example of the same kinds of rituals found in the lesser degrees of Freemasonry for exactly the same purposes –to confuse and confound the initiate and make them feel they have progressed out of the ordinary and into something strange and new and wonderful, when in fact they have just bartered away their soul for a hoped for power that will come to them. It sounds very much like the conjurations expressed for exactly the same purpose in the 6th and 7th book of Moses quoted earlier. And of course there is always the promise of health, wealth and happiness for doing these sacred rituals: "...activating for ourselves the energy power of the mythological wealth and legendary treasures of the planet and the vast wealth of the Knights Templar...We

will create for ourselves the Ring of the Niebelung, the golden ring symbolizing the power of Spirit with the wealth of the planet. With both Spirit and material resources accessible to us, we can continue our spiritual work and go forth into the world as spiritual knights under the banner of Health, Wealth and Love!" Everyone dearly loves a free ride.

This excerpt also addresses the uses of these portals we have written about, both for travel and for gaining wealth and 'happiness' much as the visitors to Sauniere's secret dolmen might once have done, not fully understanding what they were getting themselves into—

"My home will be called House of prayers;
Terribilis est locus iste " –This place is terrible."

Lindsey and I have a saying that addresses this issue for us—"if it ain't cheap and it ain't simple, then it ain't spiritual." So many people we see are playing in what we like to call 'the gargoyles' playground' and so they should not be surprised to find they have picked up a gargoyle.

Ritual of the Cathedral Portal written by Claire Watson
Chartres Cathedral and the Knights Templar -- Concourse Of The Forces

"Ritual of the Cathedral Portal is the quintessential ritual! This is the fifth ritual, in the element of Aether. The four rituals preceding this one invoked the four elements and constituents of Matter: Fire, Water, Air and Earth. In Ritual of the Stonehenge Portal we performed Fire Ritual to Invoke the Shield Guides. In Ritual of the Rock Eagle Portals we performed Fire Water Ritual to Call Forth the Wings of Love. In Ritual of the Pyramid Portals we performed Earth Ritual to Empower the Spirit-Soul. In Ritual of the Sarcophagus Portal we performed Air Ritual for Spirit-Soul to Walk the Sky. Thus, we invoked the four elements and also the energies of the ancient worlds: the Celts of Great Britain, the Mound Builder Indians of North America, the Egyptians, the Aztecs and the Mayas of Central America.

"These are powerful energies we called upon, for these are the energies that built legendary civilizations on this planet, and in so doing preserved and advanced the Ancient Knowledge. We also have asked many great spiritual beings, Energy-Intelligences, Planetary Spirits and Occult Forces of the universe to assist us in our alchemical Great Work of spiritual evolution and planetary ascension. In these rituals we boldly called for many individuals, many collective consciousnesses and the God-power of the universe to shed Light and Love on us while we work on behalf of universal consciousness. These great and powerful Beings of Light responded to our collective call and are joining with us to bring us and our planet to a whole new level of consciousness.

"...We learn by this allegorical mythology that concourse of the forces is a powerful formula for creation in the universe. In this Aether ritual we are bringing together the four elements and also the powerful Beings of Light (?) and their energies to direct the four elements into the concourse of the forces for the benefit of our planet, our group consciousness and our individual selves. Because we are

motiveless, desiring to work for the greater good within the Light of Divine Love, these great powers are responding. With this Aether ritual we will activate the great celestial Cross of Light in the vault of the Northern Hemisphere. This cross will light for eternity this time on this planet when Spirit and Matter came together for the love and benefit of all. Plato said the power which comes next to the highest God is marked with a Cross of Light upon the universe, and we will draw upon the power of our Cross of Light for guidance and energy as we continue our Work on the physical plane.

"...Throughout the ages, the alchemical union of the sun and moon is the most enduring symbol in alchemy. When Forces of Light (the Sun) and Forces of Dark Light (the Moon) come together on March 9, the energies of union will be facilitated by Chartres Cathedral near Paris. Within the cathedral, concourse of the forces is always active in the Earth of the crypt where the portal is cited; in the Water of the Well of the Strong beside the portal; in the Fire of the cathedral, burned down five times; and in the Air of the flying buttresses of the Gothic arches, built on the principles of sacred geometry.

"By the Aether ritual, its natural power amplified by the solar eclipse, we will fulfill several Love goals, including: bringing into geometrical alignment the energy on this planet by bringing through the portal of Chartres the angels of geometry and the geometry monks; linking with the healing spiritual vibrations of the Divine Mother, Our Lady of Chartres; and activating for ourselves the energy power of the mythological wealth and legendary treasures of the planet and the vast wealth of the Knights Templar, who built Chartres and many healing hospices all over France. We will create for ourselves the Ring of the Niebelung, the golden ring symbolizing the power of Spirit with the wealth of the planet. With both Spirit and material resources accessible to us, we can continue our spiritual work and go forth into the world as spiritual knights under the banner of Health, Wealth and Love!"

It doesn't matter what you call on or invoke, your intent is inside your heart and these are the energies which attract the results to what you are doing. Watson is obviously cognizant of what she is doing, and as most darkside beings or fools do, tells people they are leading them into the Light when all they are really doing is leading them into the darkness.

In her *Celestial Orders Of The Prophets Of The Golden Masons*, Watson again promises to give the initiates, for in truth that's what they are, a newfound wealth in return for the spiritual work the initiates hope to do. She even invokes the power of the Masons as her purpose for doing it:

"In the Aether ritual you will see references to a gold ring and a silver cape. This is part of an initiation I recently experienced in which I was empowered by Spirit to marry the wealth of the planet to the spiritual aspirations of all involved in this ritual. This light-body initiation and Divine Marriage was performed on the stone steps of Chartres Cathedral and officiated by the Celestial Orders of the Prophets of the Golden Masons. This is the name of the Order of the angels of sacred geometry and the geometry monks who are coming through the portal at Chartres. This is an

angelic order devoted to the Divine Mother and whose initiates are the Knights Templar (warrior monks), the Benedictine monks (Alchemy monks) and the Palamun monks (Gnostic monks).

"In the initiation, a man wearing a white ritual gown and a red cloth belt came forward accompanied by a Shield Guide. The man carried before him a small white pillow upon which rested a beautiful wedding ring of gold light. When the ring bearer presented me with the gold ring, it floated up from the pillow and turned slowly in a circle, growing bigger and bigger, then small again. A thin, wide sheet of glittering silver etched with symbols materialized and wrapped itself around my shoulders, form-fitting itself to me to become a silver cape. I felt intense excitement and breathlessness (even as I write this), and gasping a little (solar plexus chakra activity) I was awakened by my guides to take a deep breath. In that ceremony I was initiated as a spiritual knight into the Celestial Orders of the Prophets of the Golden Masons. We are divinely wed to the Divine Mother. "

One can see how this very kind of ritual would appeal to all who ever had childhood images of Knights and damsels in distress, or of being the fair maiden courted by the chivalrous knight, or the superhero righting the wrongs of the world. So, once again, the symbology and the archetypes lying hidden within all our psyches are used to trap us into 'bartering' away our freedom, giving our precious energies to who knows what for whatever they want to do with it.

If you do not know what you are doing in any ritual—if you need someone else to lead you into something that you do not in some way understand—if there is even the smallest shred of fear in you when beginning any such 'spiritual quest', be very careful or do not do it at all. If you're afraid, do not call upon the Energy, for it will empower whatever is strongest within you! Practice, envision, and do whatever it is you are drawn to do with all the Love in your heart! See yourself being the Energy. The more you utilize it the more you become it and it becomes you. The more you utilize it, the more it draws you toward your full potential. BE ALL THAT YOU CAN BE, HELP THE EARTH BE ALL SHE CAN BE!

Rituals and secret societies, brotherhoods and Illuminists, fraternal orders and ancient mysteries all harbor something that if they were not connected to darkness, they would be only too happy to share. It is as John F. Kennedy once said: "We are not afraid to entrust the American people with unpleasant facts, foreign ideas, alien philosophies, and competitive values. For a nation that is afraid to let its people judge the truth and falsehood in an open market is a nation that is afraid of its people." This is very much true of any organization, and one should always be wary of meetings held 'behind closed doors.'

Those who would keep such secrets are also always the ones behind not allowing others to do the same. Project Echelon has now switched to industrial and commercial targets – as well as private individuals. Helped by increasingly sophisticated computers, the government is now storing millions of records on individuals, intercepting faxes, phone calls, emails and even snail mail to make sure that everyone is staying 'loyal and patriotic'.

Worldwide spying network is revealed: MEPs confirm eavesdropping by Echelon network

Stuart Millar, Richard Norton-Taylor and Ian Black Saturday May 26, 2001 *The Guardian*

"For years it has been the subject of bitter controversy, its existence repeatedly claimed but never officially acknowledged. At last, the leaked draft of a report to be published next week by the European parliament removes any lingering doubt: Echelon, a shadowy, US-led worldwide electronic spying network, is a reality. Echelon is part of an Anglo-Saxon club set up by secret treaty in 1947, whereby the US, UK, Canada, Australia, and New Zealand, divided the world between them to share the product of global eavesdropping. Agencies from the five countries exchange intercepts using supercomputers to identify key words.

"The intercepts are picked up by ground stations, including the US base at Menwith Hill in North Yorkshire, and GCHQ's listening post at Morwenstow in Cornwall.

"In the cold war, eavesdropping - signals intelligence, or Sigint as it is known in the trade - was aimed at military and diplomatic communications. Helped by increasingly sophisticated computers, it has now switched to industrial, commercial targets - and private individuals. Echelon computers can store millions of records on individuals, intercepting faxes, phone calls, and emails.

"The MEP's report - which faced opposition from the British and American governments and their respective security services - was prompted by claims that the US was using Echelon to spy on European companies on behalf of American firms. France, deeply suspicious of Britain's uniquely close intelligence links with the US, seized on reports that Echelon cost Airbus Industrie an £8bn contract with Saudi Arabia in 1994, after the US intercepted communications between Riyadh and the Toulouse headquarters of Airbus - in which British firms hold a 20% stake. The MEPs admitted they had been unable to find conclusive proof of industrial espionage.

"The claim has been dismissed by all the Echelon governments and in a new book by an intelligence expert, James Bamford. More disturbing, as Mr. Bamford and the MEPs pointed out, was the threat Echelon posed to privacy. "The real issue is whether Echelon is doing away with individual privacy - a basic human right," he said.

"The MEPs looked at statements from former members of the intelligence services, who provided compelling evidence of Echelon's existence, and the potential scope of its activities. One former member of the Canadian intelligence service, the CSE, claimed that every day millions of emails, faxes and phone conversations were intercepted. The name and phone number of one woman, he said, was added to the CSE's list of potential terrorists after she used an ambiguous word in an innocent call to a friend.

"Disembodied snippets of conversations are snatched from the ether, perhaps out of context, and may be misinterpreted by an analyst who then secretly transmits them to spy agencies and law enforcement offices around the world," Mr. Bamford said.

The "misleading information", he said, "is then placed in NSA's near-bottomless computer storage system, a system capable of storing 5 trillion pages of text, a stack of paper 150 miles high". Unlike information on US citizens, which officially cannot be kept longer than a year, information on foreigners can be held "eternally", he said."

One has to realize that the plans of the New World Order have been long term ones, very long term indeed. Thus, any one person's lifetime has perhaps only added one small intricate piece to the grander puzzle while their other accomplishments seem in fact quite valid in terms of looking at it on a day-to-day basis. This is what should be kept in mind when reading the list of famous Freemasons in the appendix. The question should also be asked, Would these people have gained their fame or their stature WITHOUT being a Freemason? Many of us know hard-working business people who do NOT do that well, in particular because they refused to join this secret organization.

It is the connections one gains, the ability to finance exploration such as Columbus once did, it is the contracts given to 'brothers', etc., etc. all of which means that these people get special favors all along the way. I'm sure if asked, many of these people would say that is exactly the reason they joined –for the connections, for personal gain never delving deep enough to find out what they eventually have to pay in return.

Umberto Eco alludes to the very longevity of this Great Plan in his novel about the Templars, *Foucault's Pendulum*:

"...modern days; the problems of psychology, physiology, and the many 'missing links' which have so perplexed scientists of late, are all in the hands of secret fraternities. This mystery must be unveiled some day...The answers are there. They may be found on the time worn granite pages of cave-temples, on sphinxes, propylons, and obelisks. They have stood there for untold ages, and neither the rude assault of time, nor the still ruder assault of Christian hands, have succeeded in obliterating their records...And so stand these monuments like mute forgotten sentinels on the threshold of that unseen world, whose gates are thrown open but to a few elect...they will disclose their riddles to none but the legates of those by whom they were entrusted with the MYSTERY. The cold, stony lips of the once vocal Memnon, and of these hardy sphinxes, keep their secrets well. Who will unseal them? Who of our modern, materialistic dwarfs and unbelieving Sadducees will dare to lift the VEIL of Isis?"

The truth about King Arthur, for instance, has been covered up for centuries, even to those who have the 'ears to hear and the eyes to see'. The true depth of the knowledge Peter revealed in volume 5 of this work about the real person behind King Arthur has been reserved for only the very few who needed to help propagate the myth of an English King Arthur. Because the history buffs tell us so, does that mean it's true? History belongs to those who write it or to those who fund the writing of it. Once upon a time it was only the clergy who could write. These days it is only those with the appropriate connections who can afford to research and write

the history. Even other historians question how some of these conclusions can be made, creating only further confusion in the minds of the less learned, a particularly favorite trick of those who create propaganda for exactly this specific purpose:

"Many different theories are available as to the 'identity' of Arthur and some brief methodological notes will be found here regarding the making of such identifications. While these theories are interesting, they fail to address fully one important question -- was there a historical post-Roman Arthur? Many books, articles and web-pages simply make the a priori assumption that there has to be a historical figure behind the Arthurian legends. Such an assumption is totally unjustified. As anyone at all familiar with medieval literature in general will know, *the historicisation of non-historical/mythical personages -- often through association with some important event of the past -- is not in any way an unusual occurrence* (some examples of this that will probably particularly interest readers of this article are Hengest and Horsa, who were Kentish totemic horse-gods historicised by the 8th-century with an important role in the Anglo-Saxon conquest of eastern Britain (see Turville-Petre, 1953-7; Ward, 1969; Brooks, 1989; Yorke, 1993);

"Merlin (Welsh Myrddin), who was an eponymous founder-figure derived from the place-name Caer-fyrddin and historicised with the deeds of one Lailoken (see Jarman, 1991); and the Norse demigod Sigurd/Siegfried who was historicised by being associated with a famous historical battle between the Huns and the Burgundians dated 437AD, in the *Nibelungenlied* (Thomas, 1995, p.390)).

"Given this, no a priori judgments can be made as to whether a figure is, in origin, historical, mythical or fictional -- each individual case must (and can only) be decided by a close examination of all the relevant material. When we have figures such as Arthur being portrayed as historical we are therefore, on a very basic level, looking at either a historical figure or a legendary figure who became historicised, with neither explanation enjoying priority on a priori grounds -- it must be recognised that one can only say that there has to have been a historical Arthur once all the material has been evaluated and this has been shown to be the case; there is no possible justification for simply assuming this. The following article is intended to provide a summary account and bibliography of the latest academic research into Arthur with a particular focus on the question of historicity. Aside from the various articles and books cited, much of what is below has been discussed in detail on the discussion list of the International Arthurian Society, Arthurnet, in a moderated debate that I had the great pleasure of chairing. The results of this discussion, including all posted comments, can be found in the Arthurnet archives."

The Handbook of the New Paradigm attempts to express the various ways in which we look at truth and how this then feeds into the 'accepted' universal myth:

"It is necessary to go back further in the process of the laws of the Universe allowing for manifested awareness to be present. Potentiality has birthed itself to explore the possibilities that are inherent within it. In order to do this; there must be the ability to observe its processes of doing this. The ability to observe is what is called awareness. Thus to create situations, circumstances and observable

phenomena and explore the results, there must also be present within the totality the ability to observe and draw conclusions with regard to this process. The result is that various foci of this ability to observe, experience and draw logical conclusions has resulted in endless varieties of foci with various abilities to do this. Each and all do this in their own way and the sum total of their experience influences the potentiality of expression within a given greater focus. In this way, by expanding the consciousness in an attempt to gain a view of the greater picture, it can be concluded that the positive/negative experiences feed their data into the greater awareness of this collective focus."

Growing up in 'Christian' Australia, Peter says he did not know there was anything besides Christianity to believe in for many, many years, even though he knew there was something wrong with the picture it presented. Others took out their lack of choice by creating new branches of the same old Christianity, just trying to give it a new face. This is very much what the New Age has also done with all the old teachings –simply bundling them up into new packaging, adding some more flowery words and giving it to people who are just as willing to give away their self-responsibility to this guru or teacher as any other.

In the case of the Kaaba (the 'Spirit' and the 'Heart' in ancient Egyptian), what the Islamic religion is indeed worshipping is a relic of the Aryan race and religion which came before them. The stone in the Kaaba is a piece of rock from the destroyed planet of Maldek brought with them as a reminder of what can happen if they allow their emotions to run amuck. Unfortunately, over time, the true meaning and purpose of the rock has been lost and now there is only the ritual left behind. And, from the events currently taking place in the Middle East, the lesson represented has been all too quickly forgotten. As we have seen as one of the themes in this series of books, people worship their ancestral roots on this planet as a way of also worshipping and remembering their celestial roots—though as in the case of the Kaaba, the significance and remembrance have all but been lost except to a few.

We were born and bred as slaves just like the 'Newcomer' race in the James Caan movie, *Alien Nation*. Fed with drugs from birth until our disposal (or ending up as food for the Anunnaki), we have become addicts to drugs all over again—adults to prescription drugs, our youth to the illegal drugs of marijuana and cocaine and so on. If we are not addicted to one of these then it is to the entertainment industry which has its own subliminal 'highs'. How quickly we have become what it took thousands and thousands of years to instigate on other now prison planets such as this one in the home Orion system:

"Each experience according to the nature of the drug, would have connotations of a different nature so that these people would have a greater desire to work for higher productivity and therefore be rewarded **so they could experience this form of mental excitement and transcendency that gave them the sense of being free from the restrictions of their restricted form of life.**"

As RAJ, the Grand Creator Son of the original Trinity tells us: "Lucifer is directionally returning. His energy has never left this planet nor this universe. His focused body is not here, at this point, nor his grand army"—but they are coming.

As we found out in the last chapter, one facet of Lucifer's 'body' or energy has always remained behind to ensure his presence on the planet and the fulfillment of his agenda. It is this energy that the Freemasons and other such hydra-headed elements of the New World Order serve.

Albert Pike, 33° leader of world Freemasonry at the end of the 19th century had this to say about the Freemasonic religion –for religion it is indeed:

"That which we must say to a crowd is - We worship a God, but it is the God that one adores without superstition. To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees - The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian Doctrine. If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion for science, would Adonay and his priests, calumniate him? Yes, Lucifer is God, and unfortunately Adonay is also god. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two gods: darkness being necessary to the statue, and the brake to the locomotive. Thus, the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy; and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay; but Lucifer, God of Light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil." (Instructions to the 23 Supreme Councils of the World, July 14, 1889. Recorded by A.C. De La Rive in *La Femme et l'Enfant dans la FrancMaçonnerie Universelle* on page 588)

And from *Morals and Dogma* (page 321): **"Lucifer, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the son of the morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with it's splendors intolerable blinds feeble, sensual or selfish Souls? Doubt it not!"**

As time goes on, people will realize who the REAL enemy is. The human race is asleep and it needs to awaken. All of these Masons praise Lucifer whether they know it or not, and whether they will admit to it or not. It is the age-old fable of selling one's soul for Power under the guise of doing good. The average person, if they are concerned at all, doesn't really care because they have bought into the Great Lie—"the greatest trick the Devil ever pulled was to convince Man that he didn't really exist."

It is also the BIGGEST reason why we see Freemasonic/Luciferian designs incorporated into the Government center in Washington D.C. Freemasonry is a Luciferian religion. It is the root of their control system and they in turn are the foundation of Lucifer's power base along with the Mormon religion. But why do these people do this kind of thing—selling their very soul for momentary pleasures here on Earth?

"Few men will anything very strongly, and out of these few, only a tiny minority are capable of combining strength of will with unwavering continuity. Most human beings are spasmodic and intermittent creatures, who like above everything the pleasures of mental indolence. "It is for this reason that a strenuous and unwearying will sometimes becomes so tremendous a power, almost a hypnotic force."

"Lucifer is the highest mythological incarnation of this intense personal will, and the great men who have embodied it upon the stage of history participate, to some extent, in his satanic strength and magnificence. It is because of his strength and magnificence, so very different from our own weakness and mental squalor, that we continue to hark back nostalgically to the biographies of such men as Alexander, Caesar, Napoleon, and that, as each new imitator of Lucifer arises, we prostrate ourselves before him, begging him to save us." --Aldous Huxley

"I see basically everything we're doing as the Darkside because it hasn't seen the light of day in centuries." --Edmund Krolikowski, *Strength Through Joy Productions*

"Hi Peter and Lindsay, Hope you're well...I had a light bulb moment when several people were discussing 911. In tying all this to your volumes 1-5, especially on the incarnations of Lucifer, I got to wondering how 'he/it' would present or disguise himself/itself this particular time. We were told volumes in one simple picture of Bush, where everyone assumes he is a dumb-ass, because he's holding a story book with a picture of a goat in a school room upside down. I now think that was a very, very deliberate message. The goat is one of the symbols for Lucifer/Pan/Satan. **That entity was just announcing publicly that our worlds were going to be turned upside down.** There was no mistake whatsoever in the way Bush held that book, or why that was the photo presented. It was a screamingly loud message that we've all missed. I, for one would never underestimate Bush. I think he's an elaborate disguise. Take care, Lynn"

Bush is just a puppet, as any of us can see from how he behaves when left to his own resources and not being coached. We must remember, however, that Hitler was just such a puppet only with a little more drive of his own, before being taken over by his handlers as the 'vessel' for the energies of Lucifer.

Famed Theosophical author, C. W. Leadbeater, in his book *Freemasonry And Its Ancient Mystic Rites* examines the Unity of the Mysteries and explains the power behind the symbols and signs that have been handed down over thousands of years allowing the mysteries to remain 'a brotherhood', even within the hydra-headed form they have taken.

"THE group of beliefs and practices to which we give the name of the Mysteries has existed in many countries and in different forms, most of which have influenced Freemasonry to a greater or a lesser extent. Widely spread as they were, their unity of origin is to be seen in the fact that they had a certain framework which was always the same, although they showed divergences in minor matters. In those days, just as at the present time, a Bro. from a foreign Jurisdiction who wished to visit had to prove himself at the door of the Lodge; for whatever differences there may have been in the outer forms of the ritual, the signs were always the same, for

these are the keys to sacramental powers lying behind all the systems of the Mysteries alike."

He also explains in a chapter on the Greek Mysteries the point we have made before, that intrinsically there is nothing inherently dark in the mysteries themselves, but only in how their power is used and to what end:

"WE come now to the Mysteries of Greece, of which the best-known and most important in classical times were the Eleusinian. There seems to be a widely spread delusion, the origin of which we can trace to the writings of the Christian Fathers, that the Mysteries of antiquity [when the Church was fighting the secret orders for power over Mankind] were kept secret because they contained much that was improper, and that would not bear the light of day. That is not so in the least, and I am in a position to bear direct testimony, having been myself an initiate of the Mysteries, that there was nothing whatever in them of an objectionable character."

Leadbeater also uncovers the hydra-headed nature of Freemasonry (and of the New World Order) in the acceptance factor those who were Rosicrucians also enjoyed in the early lodges of the Masons: *The Transition from Operative to Speculative--Scottish Minutes*

"...John Boswell of Auchinlech was admitted in the year 1600. The signature of Boswell, facsimile of which is given in Murray-Lyon's admirable *History*, is followed by his mark, a cross within a circle—a symbol often used by the Brn. of the Rosy Cross, and bearing a profound meaning in connection with their Mysteries. One of the earliest references to the Rosy Cross in Great Britain occurs in Scotland and in connection with Masonry; for in Henry Adamson's *The Muses' Threnodie* (dated Perth, 1638) we find the words:

For what we do presage is riot in grosse,
For we are bretheren of the Rosie Cross,
We have the Mason Word and second sight.
Things for to come we can fortell aright.

"*The Rosicrucian Manifestos*, which are the first literary memorials of the order (c. 1614), were not translated and published in English until 1652, when Thomas Vaughan, the celebrated alchemist and mystic, who wrote under the name of Eugenius Philalethes and has now become an Adept of the White Lodge, undertook the task; so as early as 1638 Masonry was associated both with the Rosicrucian Brotherhood and with the occult power known as second sight."

Being, for the most part, a Patriarchal Order and with Lucifer's sworn statement of revenge against the Mother to guide them, Freemasonry and most of the New World Order brotherhoods are exactly that –'brother-hoods', where no woman is allowed. Women are tolerated in the lesser organizations but have no real place in modern Freemasonry even though this was not always the historical case. Women were, over a long period of time, pushed out of any title to the ancient mysteries, and their role in life diminished to being subservient to the grander role of men. This, of course, began with the suppression by Simon Magus and James the Just of Mary

Magdalen in her role as the Priestly Messiah: *The Co-Masonic Order --The Restoration of an Ancient Landmark*

"THE Co-Masonic Order is distinguished from the rest of the Masonic world by the admission of women to Masonry on equal terms with men. In this it is introducing no innovation into the body of Masonry, but rather restoring one of the landmarks which was forgotten during the confusion of the Mysteries with the operative Masonry of the Middle Ages. In both Egypt and Greece, as we have seen, women were admitted to the Mysteries, and were able to penetrate into the inmost sanctuaries as well as men. The officials of the masculine Craft are for the most part against their admission to-day. They have been most strongly impressed, and quite rightly so, with the paramount importance of keeping the rituals and customs unchanged; but they quite wrongly regard the admission of women as a serious departure from ancient usage."

The Power of Woman within the creative process is something to be used and/or manipulated for the specific ends of the Patriarchal order. Much of what we have written about in these six volumes relates to the suppression of the female for if the female ever comes into her own, then the Light of Day would penetrate every dark spot on this planet and no Luciferian religion would be allowed to reign.

The energy of the new paradigm is feminine, and as Peter tells his audiences, the female MUST lead the way into the ascension process or nobody is going since the men won't get off their butts. The woman must, however, take the male along into the new world with her for the female by herself is still only one part of the equation and just as unbalanced when alone.

Even Leadbetter admits that the secrecy of this organization has made it near impossible to know all of the things taking place within it, but even growing seemingly underground on separate continents, not many things changed within its core structure: "The history of Freemasonry, and more especially of its higher degrees and what are called the side degrees, during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries is so extraordinarily confused and questionable that I think it is advisable to arrange its principal events in chronological order, in tabular form, and in parallel columns, tracing its development in England, on the continent of Europe, and in North America respectively. The organization whose story we are trying to follow is after all a *secret* organization; it moves steadily on its way in the privacy of all its Lodge rooms, and it is only rarely and as it were by accident that any reference to it or to its proceedings appears in the light of day."

There are some who do not in fact need to derive their power from an organization nor belong to any secret societies other than those that are put into place to lead. These are the corporate and banking elite who rule everything that goes on below. They derive their power more directly from the source—their own personal pacts with the Devil as it were. These are the small group of families who rule by Power, the small group of families who know how to manipulate the reincarnational cycle so they can reap the rewards of their own 'evil' deeds. As Coleman suggests, they do

not need to be sitting on the throne or in the White House exactly because they are the powers who rule behind the throne.

One such family is the Rockefellers, and their story, told here in part by Sherman Skolnick, is indicative of the kind of power controlled by these elite ruling families of the 'Jesus bloodline':

Rockefeller In The White House

"The name Rockefeller does not sit well with the American public. Some have heard how the Rockefellers, like others of the great American fortunes, piled up their loot. And it was not by merit or humanitarian ideas.

"Old man John D. Rockefeller used violent methods. On occasion, he would bomb his own facilities and blame it on his competitors. He used strong-arm ways and bribery. For example, the Rockefellers "bought" the Pennsylvania State Legislature, and used it as if it were a wholly owned subsidiary and rubber stamp to validate their oily business.

"By 1911, the U.S. Supreme Court finally got around to breaking up the poisonous Standard Oil Trust. Many decades later, however, the Rockefellers in the meantime having purchased or blackmailed the U.S. Government, the bloody Standard Oil Empire was re-combined using misleading names like Amoco, Chevron, and Exxon.

"In 1914, the Rockefellers ordered their henchmen to murder women and children, caught up in the midst of a strike of a Rockefeller industrial unit in Colorado. In the midst of World War Two, the Rockefellers made treasonous deals with Nazi big business, such as with the chemical giant, I.G. Farben, poison gas producers for the concentration camps, concealing and sharing profits through South American countries as go-betweens. [*Trading With the Enemy* by Charles Higham.] The founder of the Kennedy fortune, old man Joseph P. Kennedy, as U.S. Ambassador to Britain, brokered a treasonous deal between the Rockefellers and Farben. In 1939, three weeks AFTER the war started, Ambassador Kennedy arranged to have the Standard Oil/Farben deal back-dated as if made PRIOR to the onset of the war. [*The Crime and Punishment of I.G. Farben*, by Joseph Borkin. And more, as to the Kennedy Family and the Nazis, Joseph P. Kennedy, a Hollywood kingpin, arranged for the movie industry not to mention the Nazi concentration camps. [See the book, *Child of the Century* by Ben Hecht, Simon & Schuster, N.Y., N.Y., 1954, page 520.]

"When you are aware of all the facts, it is not so strange that during the war, the Allies did NOT bomb I.G. Farben's huge facilities in Nazi Germany. According to a documented study by a U.S. Military Officer, at the close of the war, Farben's plants were 93 per cent intact. [*I.G. Farben*, by Richard Sasuly, Boni & Gaer Publ., N.Y., N.Y., 1947.]

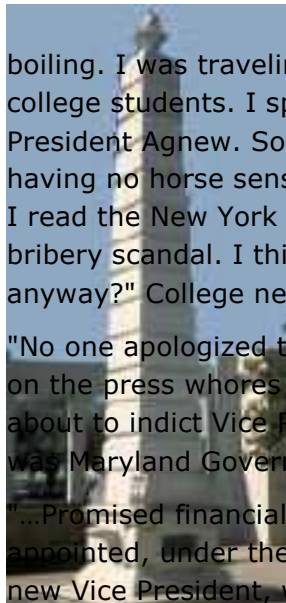
"Because of some mental quirk, one of the Rockefellers, Nelson A., unlike his siblings, wanted to have his face and presence well known to the public. As Governor of New York, he was always photographed smiling, even when he was taxing the nails out of the shoes of the common people of the Empire State.

"The Kennedy Family, too, has been loaded with historical contradictions. For example, as part of the military-industrial complex, the Rockefellers had an interest in the political assassination of President John F. Kennedy who opposed their role in America's conspiratorial PRIVATE central bank, the so-called FEDERAL Reserve. As documented in a book about the Dallas murder, long suppressed in the U.S. but now finally released, President Kennedy wanted to scrap the tax loop hole, fraudulently favoring the petroleum industry, the oil depletion allowance. [A whole chapter on oil is in the book *Farewell America*, written by the French CIA under the pen-name "James Hepburn", previously not allowed to be sold in U.S. bookstores, but finally available through some on-line booksellers, like Amazon.com]

"Taking over as President after JFK was the victim of a public execution in 1963, was Lyndon B. Johnson who had been Vice President. [Some contend the Kennedys reluctantly put him on the Democrat ticket at the 1960 convention, after Johnson threatened to publicly finger the Kennedy Family and their Nazi links.] "BUT, there was a defect in the U.S. Constitution. There was no provision to fill the Vice President slot vacancy except by future election. So, up to the 1964 Presidential Election, Johnson served WITHOUT a Vice President.

"Scheming, on their own time-table, to put the Big Oil cabal into the White House, the Rockefeller Family championed and arranged to have enacted in 1967, the U.S. Constitution's 25th Amendment, providing by appointment for the line of succession as to the Vice Presidency.

"The Rockefellers understood full well that to grab the Oval Office they would first have to capture the office of Vice President as a backdoor. President Nixon's Vice President Spiro Agnew was the target. I had the distinction of uncovering the plot against Agnew six months before the oil-soaked, spy-riddled monopoly press was ready to reveal it. Censored by his bosses, a network reporter, knowing my long record of never, never revealing witnesses and sources, put it in my ear.



boiling. I was traveling across the country, giving seminars for and speeches to, college students. I spelled out the plot starting with the expected removal of Vice President Agnew. Some students, supposedly "educated", nonetheless stupid and having no horse sense, viciously heckled me. "Mr. Skolnick, you made up the story. I read the New York Times every day. There was no such story about the Agnew bribery scandal. I think you are just a damned liar. Who invited you to this college anyway?" College newspaper editors and such had similar things to say.

"No one apologized to me, nor did my ego require apologies, when the story broke, on the press whores own agenda, in October, 1973. A prosecutor in Baltimore was about to indict Vice President Spiro Agnew for bribery going back to the time Agnew was Maryland Governor. So Agnew resigned.

"...Promised financial favors from the Rockefellers if he is forced to resign, Nixon appointed, under the Rockefeller-promoted 25th Amendment, Gerald Ford to be the new Vice President, without an election. Having sat on the infamous Warren

At the time in 1973, the Watergate Affair was bubbling and

Commission, and on behalf of the aristocracy proclaiming a "lone assassin" murdered JFK, Gerald Ford was clearly eligible for the high office.

[Picture left: The Masonic obelisk dedicated to JFK in Dealy Plaza, Dallas]

"In August, 1974, forced to resign by the Rockefeller-dominated U.S. Supreme Court ruling as to the Nixon tapes case, Nixon was automatically replaced by Ford, all without an election. [The Rockefellers rewarded Tricky Dick for going quietly. They made available to him a residence in Manhattan, a townhouse, wall to wall with David Rockefeller.] By these musical chairs, President Ford appointed Nelson A. Rockefeller as the Vice President. Again, all this without an election.

"Who paid close attention to Nelson Rockefeller during his U.S. Senate confirmation hearings? Under oath, he testified that he and the Rockefeller Family principal members, had NOT paid any INCOME TAXES for the previous eleven years. This, from a member of the world's richest family! No one in the Senate dared to ask him about massive IRS corruption favoring the Rockefellers since the fraudulently procured 16th Amendment was enacted, leading to the supposed Federal Income Tax.

"With a Rockefeller then one heartbeat away from the Oval Office, President Ford in 1975 survived three genuine assassination attempts. One by "Squeaky" Fromme...Another by Sara Jane Moore, an undercover federal operative supplied by her unit with a huge caliber weapon. A disabled vet hit her elbow just at the right moment, spoiling her dead-on aim at President Ford. Another plot was aborted by the U.S. Secret Service as to a Florida-based political assassination team, operating on the West Coast. All three attempts were in California.

"John D. Rockefeller's infamous great grandson, John D. Rockefeller 4th (calling himself Jay to be cute), a supposed Democrat U.S. Senator from West Virginia, was the focus of further Rockefeller plots to put a family member into the White House. [Incidentally, an illegitimate great grandson is properly named William ROCKEFELLER Clinton.]

"Ready to use the 25th Amendment trick again, the Rockefellers in 1997 instigated stories that Vice President Albert Gore, Jr., had made improper campaign fund raising phone calls from the White House. The pressfakers played down Gore's explanation that he paid for the calls using a credit card. By 1999, considered as a candidate for President in the year 2000 Election, Gore was the target of a murder plot, to cause a Vice President vacancy to make way for Rockefeller without an election.

"As the Vice President's airplane was over Chicago, air traffic controllers somehow steered three large commercial airplanes into his air space, coming within a few seconds of crashing into Gore's plane. Did someone think it symbolic to wipe out Gore right over the Democrat stronghold of Chicago, dominated by party strongman Mayor Richard M. Daley?

"When Gore's plane landed, his pilot was livid, possibly wanting to punch out someone in air traffic control. Aircraft experts contend that one commercial plane

vectored into the Vice President's air space is a possible accident. Two large commercial aircraft steered by ground control into Gore's air space has to be a plot. Three such planes directed into Gore's air space would have to be a well thought out conspiracy.

"This occurred on Friday, July 9, 1999. Apparently only the Chicago Sun-Times ran a story about the incident. Their eleven-paragraph story was embargoed, that is delayed, until July 14, 1999. It mentioned two such planes steered into Gore's air space. Checking with those working on the story, I found out that it was actually THREE such planes.

"A few days after the incident, the former head of the FAA, an expert on Air Traffic Control, Admiral Engen, was murdered. A Friday after July 9, 1999, was when the Bush Crime Family benefited from the airplane sabotage killing John F. Kennedy, Jr. (July 16, 1999). Kennedy was supposed to have kept it secret, that he was planning to announce August 1, 1999, that approaching the age similar to his late father, he was going to run for President. JFK Jr. made a mistake to inform some in the Gore campaign camp. [Using later a false item, *Newsweek Magazine* blunted this by stating that JFK Jr. was planning to run for U.S. Senator from New York.]

"Some perceived Kennedy Jr. as scandal-free, charming, and likely to pull a big successful Presidential vote in 2000 [if he survived].

"Having won the popular Presidential vote nationwide in 2000 by 600,000, Gore is considered by some Americans as the ACTUAL President NOT inaugurated. And many believe that the "Gang of Five" on the U.S. Supreme Court, with serious conflicts of interest and worse, arbitrarily installed Bush as the occupant and resident of the Oval Office.

"The Rockefeller trick seems to be starting all over again. The Rockefeller-dominated press is pushing stories that Vice President Richard Cheney cooked the books as CEO of Halliburton [some believe he actually did that up to the time he was CEO right before the year 2000 Election. Like in the Agnew matter, the Rockefellers store up REAL information to use at a time and place to their benefit]. And some in the press have mentioned that Cheney knew his firm was illegally supplying oil patch machinery to Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein, to defeat the embargo against Iraq. And that Cheney knowingly committed treason in so doing and heavily profiting from that. Cheney left Halliburton with about 36 million dollars.

"If Cheney is forced to resign as Vice President, whether by medical reasons or by scandal, Jay Rockefeller under his family's instigated 25th Amendment is waiting to order the Rockefeller-stooge, George W. Bush, to appoint Jay as Vice President, without an election. And then, as with Gerald Ford in 1975, it becomes a hazard for a President to have a Rockefeller one heartbeat away from the top U.S. Executive Department position...More details coming. Stay tuned."

It is the power of such families throughout history that has controlled the spread of knowledge to the masses and wielded the iron fist that made rulers of countries quiver in their boots. It is exactly because of this power over monarchs and

principalities wielded by the Knights Templar that the then pope and King Philippe of France had the Templar leadership arrested and eventually burned at the stake for heresy and other assorted crimes. In return, however, the King, the Pope and many others also lost their lives in retaliation, and since then governments have been subservient to the wishes of the ruling elite – the powers of the New World Order behind their thrones—or been removed with greater ease than anyone would suspect.

The Vatican and the Catholic Church are responsible for destroying the historical books of every country their Papal power has touched, reserving only a few copies for their own secret Vatican archives. The ancient mysteries that should be available to all free of charge have also been hidden away in dark vaults and archives, their secrets reserved for the very few. The true knowledge of what went on has then also needed to be hidden away from such tyranny so as to preserve it for a day when Man might be ready AND able to hear it, secret turning into sacred over the years as James Churchward found out when he went searching for the ancient history of Mu:

"For more than two years I studied diligently a dead language my priestly friend believed to be the original tongue of mankind. He informed me that this language was understood by only two other high priests in India. A great difficulty arose from the fact that many of the apparently simple inscriptions had hidden meanings which had been designed especially for the Holy Brothers—the Naacals—a priestly brotherhood sent from the motherland to the colonies to teach the sacred writings, religion and the sciences.

"One day, being in a talkative mood, he told me there were a number of ancient tablets in the secret archives of the temple. What they consisted of he did not know, for he had seen only the chatties containing them. Although he was in a position to examine the writings he had never done so, as they were sacred records not to be touched.

"In discussing these secret writings he added something that sent my curiosity up to a new high point. He had already mentioned the legendary Motherland of Man—the mysterious land of Mu. Now he amazed me by the admission that the precious tablets were believed by many to have been written by the Naacals, wither in Burma or in the vanished motherland itself. I became impatient to see them when I learned that the writings were only fragments of a vast collection taken from one of the seven Rishi (sacred) cities of India. The bulk of them was believed to have been lost. Still, there remained this opportunity to see what I might of the ancient fragments of antiquity lying dust-laden in the dark." [*The Lost Continent Of Mu*, Colonel James Churchward Chapter I *Alpha—The Beginning*].

Chapter 8

The Shepherdess Exposed

"We are not afraid to entrust the American people with unpleasant facts, foreign ideas, alien philosophies, and competitive values. For a nation that is afraid to let its people judge the truth and falsehood in an open market is a nation that is afraid of its people."

--John F. Kennedy

Very nice words coming from a man who was himself a member of one of these ruling elite families, a man who was as great a part of the cover-up of what is truly happening here on Earth as anyone else. And now he has become a part of the myth of history as well, the

myth of honest politicians and a government that cares for its people. He has become a part of His-story, as Barbara Clow likes to call it.

Unlike normal history books one might find in schools and colleges, the history we have been following in these volumes has been as much as anything about her-story as it is about his-story. The 'her' in this case is Callia, the Mother energy of this Super Universe. The 'his' in this case refers to Lucifer—the one who does not exist'.

It is her-story because if there is anything the New World Order is about it is the suppression of the Mother and the Mother energy—the matrix of Creation. As we have learned recently, even the true history of the Mother's incarnated presence here on Earth has been known, but had to be preserved through legend and myth, a tool as much for the Light as it has been for the darkside.

"SHE WAS crawling already when I got here. One week, less, and the baby who was sitting up and turning over when I put her on the wagon was crawling already. Devil of a time keeping her off the stairs. Nowadays babies get up and walk as soon's you drop em, but twenty years ago when I was a girl, babies stayed babies longer. Howard didn't pick up his own head till he was nine months. Baby Suggs said it was the food, you know. If you ain't got nothing but milk to give em, well they don't do things so quick. Milk was all I ever had. I thought teeth meant they was ready to chew. Wasn't nobody to ask. Mrs. Garner never had no children and we was the only women there."

"She was spinning. Round and round the room. Past the jelly cupboard, past the window, past the front door, another window, the sideboard, the keeping-room door, the dry sink, the stove—back to the jelly cupboard. Paul D sat at the table watching her drift into view then disappear behind his back, turning like a slow but steady wheel. Sometimes she crossed her hands behind her back. Other times she held her ears, covered her mouth, or folded her arms across her breasts. Once in a while she rubbed her hips as she turned, but the wheel never stopped.

"Remember Aunt Phyllis? From out by Minnowville? Mr. Garner sent one a you all to get her for each and every one of my babies. That'd be the only time I saw her. Many's the time I wanted to get over to where she was. Just to talk. My plan was to ask Mrs. Garner to let me off at Minnowville whilst she went to meeting. Pick me up on her way back. I believe she would a done that if I was to ask her. I never did, 'cause that's the only day Halle and me had with sunlight in it for the both of us to see each other by. So there wasn't nobody. To talk to, I mean, who'd know when it was time to chew up a little something and give it to em. Is that what make the teeth come on out, or should you wait till the teeth came and then solid food? Well, I know now, because Baby Suggs fed her right, and a week later, when I got here she was crawling already. No stopping her either. She loved those steps so much we painted them so she could see her way to the top."

"Sethe smiled then, at the memory of it. The smile broke in two and became a sudden suck of air, but she did not shudder or close her eyes. She wheeled.

"I wish I'd a known more, but, like I say, there wasn't nobody to talk to. Woman, I mean. So I tried to recollect what I'd seen back where I was before Sweet Home. How the women did there. Oh they knew all about it. How to make that thing you use to hand the babies in

the trees—so you could see them out of harm's way while you worked in the fields. Was a leaf thing too they gave em to chew on. Mint, I believe, or sassafras. Comfrey, maybe. I still don't know how they constructed that basket thing, but I didn't need it anyway, because all my work was in the barn and the house, but I forgot what the leaf was. I could have used that. I tied Buglar when we had all that pork to smoke. Fire everywhere and he was getting into everything. I liked to lost him so many times. Once he got up on the well, right on it. I flew. Snatched him just in time. So when I knew we'd be rendering and smoking and I couldn't see after him, well, I got a rope and tied it around his ankle. Just long enough to play round a little, but not long enough to reach the well or the fire. I didn't like the look of it, but I didn't know what else to do. It's hard, you know what I mean? By yourself and no woman to help you get through. Halle was good, but he was debt-working all over the place. And when he did get down to a little sleep, I didn't want to be bothering him with all that. Sixo was the biggest help. I don't 'spect you rememory this, but Howard got in the milk parlor and Red Cora I believe it was mashed his hand. Turned his thumb backwards. When I got to him, she was getting ready to bite it. I don't know to this day how I got him out. Sixo heard him screaming and come running. Know what he did? Turned the thumb right back and tied it cross his palm to his little finger. See, I never would have thought of that. Never. Taught me a lot, Sixo."

"It made him dizzy. At first he thought it was her spinning. Circling him the way she was circling the subject. Round and round, never changing direction, which might have helped his head. Then he thought, No it's the sound of her voice; it's too near. Each turn she made was at least three yards from where he sat, but listening to her was like having a child whisper into your ear so close you could feel its lips form the words you couldn't make out because they were too close. He caught only pieces of what she said—which was fine, because she hadn't gotten to the main part—the answer to the question he had not asked outright, but which lay in the clipping he showed her. And lay in the smile as well. Because he smiled too, when he showed it to her, so when she burst out laughing at the joke—the mix-up of her face put where some other colored woman's ought to be—well he'd be ready to laugh right along with her. "Can you beat it?" he would ask. And "Stamp done lost his mind," she would giggle. "Plumb lost it."

"But his smile never got a chance to grow. It hung there, small and alone, while she examined the clipping and then handed it back.

"Perhaps it was the smile, or maybe the ever-ready love she saw in his eyes—easy and upfront, the way colts, evangelists and children look at you: with love you don't have to deserve—that made her go ahead and tell him what she had not told Baby Suggs, the only person she felt obliged to explain anything to. Otherwise she would have said what the newspaper said she said and no more. Sethe could recognize only seventy-five printed words (half of which appeared in the newspaper clipping), but she knew that the words she did not understand hadn't any more power than she had to explain. It was the smile and the upfront love that made her try.

"I don't have to tell you about Sweet Home—what it was—but maybe you don't know what it was like for me to get away from there."

"Covering the lower half of her face with her palms, she paused to consider again the size of the miracle; its flavor.

"I did it. I got us all out. Without Halle too. Up till then it was the only thing I ever did on my own. Decided. And it came off right, like it was supposed to. We was here. Each and every one of my babies and me too. I birthed then and I got 'em out and it wasn't no accident. I did that. I had help, of course, lots of that, but still it was me doing it, me saying, *Go on*, and *Now*. Me having to look out. Me using my own head. But it was more than that. It was a kind of selfish I never knew nothing about before. It felt good. Good and right. I was big, Paul D, and deep and wide and when I stretched out my arms and all my children could get in between. I was *that* wide. Look like I loved em more after I got here. Or maybe I couldn't love em proper in Kentucky because they wasn't mine to love. But when I got here, when I jumped down off that wagon—there wasn't nobody in the world I couldn't love if I wanted to. You know what I mean?"

This excerpt from Toni Morrison's *Beloved* is an eloquent reminder of what it must have been like for the Mother to have to be alone, stranded here on planet Earth at a time when it was bare rock, devoid of consciousness. It reflects for all of us who have a feeling nature what must be the greatest loss of all—the destruction of the family unit. Not to fly in the face of any women's liberation ideas, but this is particularly true of the woman's role in making a space for her family, for the children, for the husband, for the long-term care of the elderly.

The Creation story Itself shows us that we are all just living the dysfunction of our Creator Parents, the Spiritual Hierarchy of this Super Universe Itself—both Enjliou and Callia, Lucifer and Artola as well if you like. Remember, God grows as we grow. This SuperUniverse, as well as all of Creation, has learned from what has taken place in this corner of the Universe. But now it is time for it all to end before the lesson goes too far. The Mother (Callia) has now healed and the Creator Son (Enjliou) is once again in the process of healing old wounds. Lucifer's alternate energy on the planet is now aware of who he is and what he is here to do—aware of his choices one might say—the rest is up to him. And what will it all be like for us to once again reunite with the Mother energies of the Universe? As Lindsey says about her own recent reunion with her physical mother after 17 long years—"It's just as I always dreamed it would be."

Mind has taken its toll on this world and on all of its inhabitants. Now it is time to regain some heart—to bring a balance back into Creation.

"I was big, Paul D, and deep and wide and when I stretched out my arms and all my children could get in between. I was *that* wide. Look like I loved em more after I got here. Or maybe I couldn't love em proper in Kentucky because they wasn't mine to love. But when I got here, when I jumped down off that wagon—there wasn't nobody in the world I couldn't love if I wanted to. You know what I mean?"

And what a reunion it will be.

Lindsey channels the energy of the Grand Mother energy of Creation: "It is important to understand that the Mother energy needs to be utilized as a tool for the Light rather than

abused as a tool of the darkness. It has been buried and misused for so long. This wondrous energy needs to be shared by all."

If the Creator parents remain healed, what then will become of all of us—their children? How will the inharmonious energies of Lucifer be 'isolated' from the rest of Creation so that they never again effect the intricate processes of Its carefully orchestrated unfolding?

In the channeled work *Intermediate Studies Of The Human Aura*, dictated to Elizabeth Clare Prophet, the Ascended Master Djwal Kul addresses this Law of Congruency, a method by which all of us can find and recognize our own true selves in this ever expanding Universe.

In contrast to what Claire Watson does in her Cathedral Portal invocations, what Djwal Kul is explaining here is the 'natural' way to ascend, to get the powers others among the darkside must use dolmens to produce. We are our own portal if only we will realize and acknowledge that awesome fact.

"Beloved Ones Who Stand to Make the Human Aura Congruent with the Divine: Understand that there are surrounding the body of man concentric forcefields as envelopes within envelopes; these are energy molds that determine the quotient of light that can be contained within the human aura. Just as the causal body consists of spheres of light surrounding the Presence, each sphere noted by a certain frequency depicted as a ring of color, so around the body of man, lines of flux indicate layers of frequencies which can be magnetized as you expand your awareness of God.

"Beginning at the point in the center of the heart, concentric rings of fire can be expanded in the aura of the initiate who pursues the Presence of the Flaming One. As the I AM Presence releases the light of God in man, these energies expand outward from the heart in ever-expanding rings like those that form when a pebble is thrown into a pond. The soul that descends into the planes of Matter has then the potential to be a point of contact for solar hierarchies; *for inherent within the soul's own energy field are the electronic matrices that enable it to become a center for the distribution of the light that is needed to nourish and sustain a planet and its evolutions.*

"Now as you read my words, sitting in mediation perhaps...visualize these concentric rings of light emanating from the center of your heart and realize that each successive attainment in cosmic consciousness anchors the light of the Cosmic as a permanent layer of light within your aura. The layers of the aura that are filled with light mark the levels of initiation—of the neophyte, the postulant, the acolyte, the disciple, the adept and so on in the hierarchical scale. When each layer is filled with light and the soul moves in its expanding self-awareness to the point where it magnetizes more light than the capacity of the layers, the aura is translated from the human to the divine; and it is not long before the soul is elevated in its expression from the planes of Matter to the planes of Spirit—for the world can no longer contain it.

"As you increase the intensity of the aura through contemplation and the application of the sacred fire by giving mantras of the Spirit such as the Transfiguring Affirmations...you not only increase the dimensions of your aura in time and space, but you find that your aura becomes a means of communicating with new dimensions of the Spirit even while it transports your soul into higher frequencies of Matter.

"Whereas your communication with beings and energies in the planes of Spirit may occur in periods of meditation and invocation, soul travel occurs most often while your body temple is at rest during the hours of sleep. For, you see, the aura that you build as a reflection of your awareness of God in many planes surrounds not only the physical form, but also the etheric, mental, and emotional vehicles. The aura then serves as the forcefield of light that has been called the seamless garment. This garment adorns the etheric body as the body becomes the vehicle of the soul in its journeying in other octave of Matter.

"To develop the aura, then, is to prepare the place of consciousness where, by the law of congruency, you can receive here and now in the planes of Matter those ascended masters and Higher ones whose light bodies will mesh with your own because your aura has taken on and become the frequency of the Holy Spirit that is individualized by various members of the Great White Brotherhood. To be sure, it is the dimensions of life with which you identify whereby the attainment of your cosmic consciousness is measured.

"The action of the law of congruency is indeed wondrous to behold! As the magnet of the heart in its rising action is the equilateral triangle that compels the descent of the triangle of Spirit, so that very six-pointed star will magnetize to your heart an identical momentum of light that is held in the heart of one or more ascended beings.

"By your free will you can qualify the interlaced triangles of the heart with any of the frequencies of the seven rays...that is the unifying Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. When, for instance, you dedicate the fires of your heart to the Divine Mother...your heart becomes an orifice of the Mother's love, your aura contains the very patterns that flow from Her to your own over the arc of your adoration. At a certain point in your devotions and in the evolution of your solar awareness of the Divine Mother, the magnet of the aura and the heart reaches, as it were, a critical mass—that is, an energy momentum sufficient to magnetize the very living Presence of the Divine Mother herself. And by the law of congruency, your aura then becomes the aura of the Divine Mother Herself.

"Then...you are giving the salutation to the flame of the Divine Mother that now burns within your own heart. And as you have called to become her hands and her feet, her body and her mind, so the call has compelled the answer and the answer has come not as a miracle—not as an exception to natural law, but in fulfillment of that law. Thus as you increase the intensity and the light frequency of the heart, which in turn feeds energy to all of the chakras in Matter and expands the rings of the aura, you come to the place where, through the merging of the aura of the ascended masters with your own, you can proclaim the joy of God's geometry; "Behold, I and my Father are one, I and my Mother are one!" And lo, the star above has become the star below! [the inverted pyramids of the merkaba—the union of the male and the female in perfect harmony with Spirit]

"Wherever you are in consciousness at this moment, know, O chela of the light, that you are one with every other soul, whether in Matter or in Spirit, who is at this moment experiencing that level, that frequency of God's being...

"No matter where you are or what you are doing, you cannot escape the inevitable law of congruency. If you allow yourself to become angered, willful, rebellious, or entangled in the threads of maya, then so long as you sustain that vibration by your free will, you are one with and you reinforce the consciousness of all others who are similarly preoccupied with

the mists of mortality. And the soul's apparatus to be a distributing center for the light [a Matrix as it were just like the Grail—the crystal skull—or being inside a dolmen which is just a different type vortex of energy. All are portals into the fourth dimension, and beyond. And it is more than just a one-way ticket out] is used to proliferate the energy veil, and the light that is in the darkness.

"When you consider the state of your mind and your feelings at any hour of the day or night, consider whether or not you would desire to have your aura amplify that state a million times, and consider whether you would have that state reinforced by other millions of other auras which reflect your own and project the images of their consciousness upon the screen of the cosmos. Consider that your aura is a mirror of forces both within the microcosm of your individual world and within the entire macrocosm.

"Consider that you, in your determination to focus a particular virtue of the Godhead, a certain aspect of the Holy Spirit, by the very intensity of your determination can magnetize the determination of God to be that virtue, that aspect. Therefore by maximizing the sacred fire within your heart through invocation, you can increase the concentric rings of influence that make up your aura. You can make your vote for light and for right count across the entire planetary body as your aura becomes a sounding board for the honor flame of ascended masters and cosmic beings whose light emanations are drawn by the very purity of your love and your determination to be a component of the divine consciousness.

"Consider the enormous power of influence that you wield when you align yourself with cosmic forces and cosmic principles. And this is another key in understanding the simple statement "One with God is a majority." Consider also how your indulgences in the petulance and the pettiness of ego reinforce the myopic existence of mankind who pursue an endless round of ego-centered activities and use their auras to amplify the ego personality of the synthetic image instead of the Higher personality of the Real Image.

"When a man or a woman comes to the place where he realizes the enormous responsibility of influencing life for good or for evil, he begins to understand the statement I have said, "Ye are gods." Surely the power that a man can wield through the correct or the incorrect use of the aura can make of him instantaneously a god or a devil. The more you learn of the science of the aura, the more you will come to realize that there is no in-between; for every erg of energy and every microbe of thought, every wave of feeling, by the law of congruency and the oneness of all life in all planes, resounds throughout the creation either to increase or decrease the light momentum of the aura of the cosmos.

"Because of mankind's gross misuse of the power of the human aura in past ages, this power was taken from him by divine decree; the scientific and mathematical formulae for the development of the powers of the aura were withdrawn from the masses, and mankind's sensory and extrasensory perceptions became dulled according to their misuses of the powers of the aura. Finally, as abuses led to density and density to further abuses, even the knowledge of the existence of the aura was withdrawn. No longer having empirical proof of the existence of the aura, mankind, excepting the few, ceased to experiment with the science of auric emanations and control; and the soul's conquest of other dimensions of Matter that can be accomplished only through this science came to a halt.

"In recent years, through Kirlian photography and experiments with plants, scientists have postulated the theory of the L-field as the blueprint of life and a forcefield of energy which can be observed and photographed with either scientific instruments or this specialized photography which uses neither camera nor lens. Suddenly now, after thousands of years of blindness and of the blind following the blind, mankind have awakened to new planes of Matter that exist and can be verified just beyond concrete Matter. What a vast area of exploration and discovery experiments in parapsychology have opened, and mankind are once again pushing back the frontiers of knowledge! Hierarchy would provide extraordinary insight into the delvings of scientists, and especially those who are in fields of research that probe beyond the present bounds of finite existence.

"Man is on the brink of discovering the Higher Self. His head peeping above the clouds, he beholds himself alone against the backdrop of infinity. Beyond mortality man must have the courage to proceed alone—in the understanding that he is here and now *all one* with life. In the stillness of the dawn man meets the Infinite. As the last stars are out to bed and the morning light quickens his solar awareness, man gazes into the infinite blue; and he is aware that by the power of an inner sight, a faculty of the soul, he is contracting dimensions beyond the knowledge of that world as man has counted knowledge for thousands of years.

"What is this infinite blue that the soul of man can inhabit by simply expanding the faculties of soul? Is it not the aura of God in the Macrocosm? As you contemplate the self all one with the Higher Self moving through the being of God, won't you give this my prayer for the oneness of all life?

O Infinite One,
 Thou God of all above, below,
 It is thyself that I would know.
 Come unto me, come into me,
 O God of love!
 Let me dwell with thee, in thee.

My soul longs to climb the ladder of thy law.
 As children play on the playground in their jungle gym,
 So I would move along the parallel bars of thy congruency,
 Of thy formlessness and form.
 I would exercise my soul
 Along the grids and forcefields
 Of the antahkarana of life.
 O God, let me feel
 The rods and cones
 That compose thy being.
 For thou knowest, O God,
 That I would heal
 All those who have made themselves
 Exceptions to thy law of congruency.
 O God, how I love thy geometry

In time and space!
 How I love thy design, thy creativity,
 Thy bountiful grace!
 O God, let me come home,
 Let me tarry in the threefold essence
 Of thy throne.

Ah yes, I would work thy works on earth
 According to thy law—
 Sacred wonder, sacred awe.
 But for a moment, Lord,
 Let me tarry in thy Word,
 Let me come and kneel before thy throne.
 Oh let me come and sit at thy feet,
 Divine Master, in thy retreat,
 That I might renew the sacred essence
 And the memory I once knew
 Of our togetherness in the foreverness
 Of the infinity I would view.

O God, as thou art
 The point of light within my heart,
 Let me enter there,
 Let my soul be washed by flowing flame,
 Let me be renewed to serve mankind again.
 I am thy servant, Lord!
 I am thyself in form, O Lord!
 O Formless One, make us one,
 That I might be the fullness of thyself
 In and out of immortality.

Thy law is love, thy Word is truth.
 Now let my soul be living proof
 As thou art here and everywhere,
 So I affirm I AM here and I AM there.
 This then is the humble prayer
 Of one who would become
 The fullness of thy blazing Sun.
 I AM the oneness that I AM!

"In the fullness of his love, I bid you welcome to my aura. Will you welcome me to yours?"

I AM Djwal Kul

Congruency allows those who consciously utilize it to become the center of an ever-expanding piece of this Grander Body, radiating our Love and the Grander Love of the Father to all those we come in contact with. It is as the Spiritual Hierarchy want the two of us to share with all we meet that just being here on Planet Earth at this difficult time, that

being A-wake and A-light is the greatest gift we can ever be for Spirit. Spirit has to work THROUGH people or nothing gets done. WE can make sure the Mother and the Father stay healed by our own actions and by radiating out our own Light and Sound as a part of Theirs. Not only 'As above, so below' but also 'As Below so Above'—each can heal the other.

To help us all be more effective in putting into practice what Djwal Kul speaks of here, the Spiritual Hierarchy have had Lindsey and I include in the appendix to this volume a technique called Gemstone Implantation, from Ginny Katz's book, *Beyond the Light*. When a gemstone sphere is energetically implanted, the limitlessness of the Light and Sound it carries resonates with the limitlessness of the Soul. This forms a bridge between Soul and the afflicted area of our Being, or of our aura, implanted with the gem. Anything that prevents Soul's expression in the target area is released as fast as the individual can adapt to the new state.

The very same sacred geometry that Djwal Kul speaks of, this very same alignment of many people's purposes with one goal, is also being used to enhance the darkside as well—since Spirit is a neutral force. To see what others see, we must always shift our point of view to what has caused their mind or heart to perceive things the way they do—without judgement, but with the desire to move Creation forward. Henry Lincoln touches on this idea in a chapter called *Imagery and the Devil* from his book *Key to the Sacred Pattern: the Untold Story of Rennes-le-Chateau*.

"This has already come home to me with moving power in the story of the Cathars. Clearly, their view of the world was quite different from ours. Perhaps my world-view is distorting the image? This story has its roots in a distant past. If we are to understand it, then should we not try to avoid imposing our preconceptions upon the beliefs and actions of our ancestors? At the mention of the words 'magic', 'occult', 'devil-worship', we react with 'enlightened' scorn. Rubbish! Mumbo-jumbo! Only 'cranks' take such things seriously."

And yet this is exactly what Rennes-le-Chateau is all about! As Lindsey channeled from the Grand Mother Energy, the dark energy of this place was almost always inherent in the landscape—the 'vile' vortex as it were. What the Templars and others involved with it have done is only to amplify what was already there by building castles and other man-made forms that enhance this already dark energy—forms such as the triangle of castles which help complete the pentagram over the entire area—form following function:

"This tiny trace of a watchtower is on the recognisable mountain which Poussin has incorporated in his view of the landscape in *The Shepherds of Arcadia*. Each mountain can be seen from the other and each castle site is indicated on the map."

Berenger Saunier, the priest involved in the whole affair surrounding this small village in southern France, sought out the darkness and brought it to himself and to those who would only use it for themselves or against all Mankind [again perhaps unknowingly, at least at first, for certainly later on he knew what it was he had connected to]. He sold himself and the energy of his being for the wealth and power it could bring him. By doing so, he aligned himself with the plans of the others of similar kind in the New World Order intent on bringing in the focused energies of Lucifer. For this, they not only gave him everything his

heart could desire, much as they do the Assassins who do their dirty work for them, they literally made him a bishop.

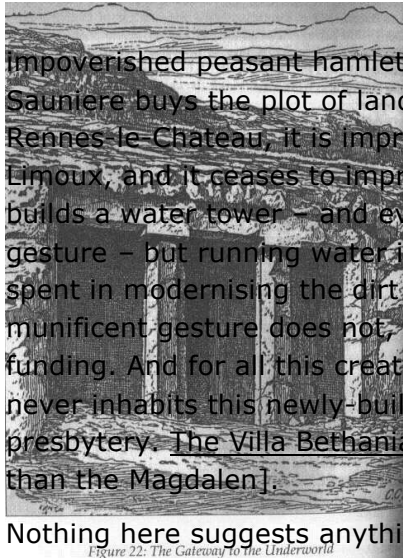
"During the last years of Sauniere's life, his bishop was unquestionably opposed to him; perhaps did not visit the village; and certainly attempted to have Sauniere removed and replaced. Sauniere, nonetheless, refused to budge. 'My interests keep me here,' he is reported as saying. Certainly, too, his parishioners did not wish to part with him. However, the previous bishop, who occupied the See of Carcassonne at the time of the dedication of the new church decorations, seems to have had a quite different attitude. From an aged villager, I hear an anecdote which seems so odd and is so meaningless as an invention, that I am inclined to believe that it is giving us a glimpse of the truth.

"According to this account, the bishop was far from being shocked by Sauniere's activities. After the Dedication Service, the two of them were seen strolling in the church garden, deep in conversation, their arms around each others' shoulders...and *they had exchanged hats*. So bizarre and pointless a story may well contain a germ of fact. Especially when put together with the strange detail of the bishop's mitre lying on the table beside Sauniere's death bed."

We trade off our spiritual energies for Power, and all of us have done it, but what choice shall we make this time around? Sauniere tried to warn us away from following in his footsteps with his plaintive lament incised in the porch lintel above the entrance reading 'Terribilis est locus iste' ("This place is terrible"); and by placing a gaudy representation of the demon Asmodeus—*custodian of secrets*, guardian of hidden treasures, inside the entrance.

Lincoln has it right though when he says, "These stories, I must again emphasize, are hearsay and thus unreliable. But, in the context of the Sauniere legend, they are creating a shadowy picture. Moreover, this picture may help to explain Sauniere's huge expenditure, without tantalizing (and distracting) necessity for him to have discovered a treasure."

There is no treasure left in Rennes-le-Chateau for those who seek it there, only the darkness and an easier way to give away everything that makes us human. Lincoln's tentative hypothesis to fit the facts as he understood them in 1974 are sketched out in the following:



impoverished peasant hamlet, remote and difficult of access with no modern amenities. Sauniere buys the plot of land beside his presbytery and builds a handsome villa. For Rennes-le-Chateau, it is impressive. Transfer it to the outskirts of Carcassonne, or even Limoux, and it ceases to impress. It is simply a comfortable, bourgeois family house. He builds a water tower – and every house in the village now has running water. A generous gesture – but running water is a simple amenity of civilised society. Much more money is spent in modernising the dirt track which leads up from the valley. But even this munificent gesture does not, in those days of cheap labour, require a Croesus for its funding. And for all this creation of a comfortable setting in the village, we are told that he never inhabits this newly-built villa. He continues to live in the rather more humble presbytery. The Villa Bethania is reserved for his guests"[but named after Martha rather than the Magdalen].

Nothing here suggests anything about a 'buried treasure', one that even Hitler tried to find and couldn't, despite all the resources he had at his command. It does, however, indicate that Sauniere was providing a comfortable place for those who wished to come visit this easy 'gateway' to the Under/Overworld as it were. And come they did, all those immersed in the New World Order's dark agenda.

The ancient Romans and Greeks had their own version of such places, noted in mythology as the Gateways to the Underworld (see fig. this page).

But there IS still one major mystery surrounding the Rennes-le-Chateau area, and it all has to do with the world-famous French artist, Poussin.

Nicolas Poussin was born in 1594 near Giscors, France, but established his residence in Rome, returning only once to his native land to fulfill a special commission, supposedly for Cardinal Richelieu *whose library contained an exhaustive collection of works on magical, Cabalistic, and Hermetic thought*. It is Poussin's paintings which appear to hold so much symbolic meaning for Freemasons, members of the Priore de Sion, and many other secret societies of the time, especially the painting acquired by Louis XIV – '*Les Bergers d'Arcadie*.' This particular painting is a portrait of a tomb lying in some woods with an underground river in the background, and some shepherds variously resting around it. On the tomb are the words, "Et in Arcadia Ego."

In *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, Baigent, Leigh and Lincoln traced the motifs of the underground stream Alpheus, of Arcadia, and Arcadian shepherds to René d'Anjou-Alpheus being the river god, Alpheus, lord of the underground stream [symbolic of the underground teachings known as the ancient mysteries, and of the bloodlines we have already mentioned].



Poussin's work was based on that of Giovanni Guercino, some of whose paintings also deal with themes specifically Masonic in character, a good twenty years before lodges started proliferating in England and Scotland. One painting, "The Raising of the Master," pertains explicitly to the Masonic legend of Hiram Abiff, architect and builder of Solomon's Temple. It was executed nearly a century before the Hiram legend is generally believed to have found its way into Masonry.

While much of the symbolism and mystery surrounding this painting has already been dealt with in earlier volumes, one mystery still remains, the identity of the woman in the picture known as 'The Shepherdess'.

If we take a look back at the various entities involved with the whole puzzle surrounding Jesus and the different bloodlines, only one significant person remains to whom we have paid little or no attention. Neither have we found out any more about her beyond what the Bible says—until now. That person is James the Just's wife, Mary Magdalen's sister, Jesus' sister-in-law, Martha.

Joseph's marriage to Martha, the Magdalen's sister and the sister-in-law of Jesus, produced four children, three boys and a girl, all of whom later married, helping spread the royal Davidic bloodline of their father—and also the bloodline of Lucifer. What is it that is so important about Martha that she would be included in these paintings and given a title such as 'shepherdess', unless, like the Magdalen herself she was critical to the entire process and someone important in her own right.

Again, Lindsey channels the Spiritual Hierarchy for an answer:

"Martha was integrated into this entire process because she was a high initiate in the dark side of the esoteric arts. She was directly related to the Anunnaki. She had within her the knowledge of sacred alignments and geometry. In her past incarnations and throughout this entire process she has been that being known as Lilith. Her role was and is to perpetuate her own bloodline and at some point bring the Luciferian and Anunnaki bloodlines together. She is on the planet today as Hillary Clinton. Her role here now is to bring the bloodlines together. Chelsea Clinton, then, is the grail child—the one who has the

blood of both lines from the Anunnaki and from the royal Davidic bloodline of Jesus and James. Hillary has to do with Tori [see chapter 9] because she knew Hillary [Lilith] in a past life. Those who want to merge the two bloodlines are the Anunnaki because it would tie them directly into Lucifer. Hillary was also Catherine de Medici [married to Henry of France]."

Following up on this very surprising information we could not believe how well it corroborated with what we then were to come across online.

Caterina di Lorenzo de Medici (1519 - 1589), was queen of France, wife of one Valois king and mother of three. Born in Florence, Italy, she was a daughter of Lorenzo II de' Medici and a French princess, Madeleine de la Tour d'Auvergne. Having lost both her parents at an early age, Catherine was sent to a convent to be educated; she was only fourteen when she was married (1533), at Marseilles, to the duke of Orléans, who would later become King Henry II of France.

It was her uncle, Pope Clement VII, who arranged that marriage with Henry's father Francis I of France. Faced with the possible extinction of the royal house of Francis, it was Catherine who was obligated to produce children, and Francis lived long enough to see his grandchildren before he died.

During the reign of her husband (1547-1559), Catherine lived a quiet and passive life but observed what was going on. Henry being completely under the influence of his mistress, Diane de Poitiers, Catherine had little authority. In 1552, when the king left the kingdom for the campaign of Metz, she was nominated regent, but with very limited powers. This continued even after the accession of her sickly son Francis II of France at age 15. His wife, Mary, Queen of Scots, little disposed to meddle with politics on her own account, was managed by her uncles, the cardinal of Lorraine and the duke of Guise. The queen-mother, however, soon grew weary of the domination of the Guises, and entered upon a course of secret opposition, manipulating the key alignments of royal marriages in and around Europe for a long time to come.

[Catherine unwittingly had vast influence on fashions for more than 350 years when she enforced a ban on thick waists at court attendance during the 1550s. For nearly 350 years, women's primary means of support then was the corset, with laces and stays made of whalebone or metal.]

On the death of Francis, Catherine became regent during the minority of her second son, Charles IX of France, and found before her a career worthy of the most soaring ambition. She was then forty-one years old, but, although she was the mother of nine children, she was still vigorous and active. She retained her influence for more than twenty years in the troubled period of the French Wars of Religion. She was zealous in the interests of her children, especially of her favorite third son, the duke of Anjou [a key figure in the whole Rennes-le-Chateau mystery].

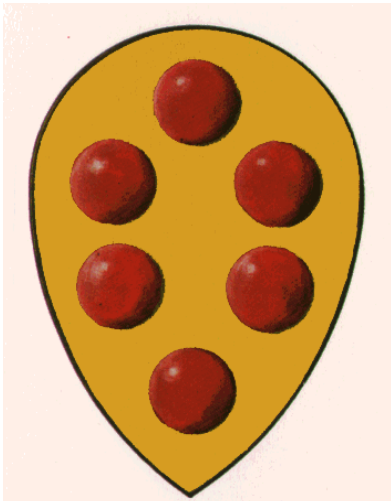
The Medici family of Florence itself, can be traced back to the end of the 12th century. It was part of the patrician class, not the nobility, and through much of its history the family was seen as the friends of the common people. They achieved their great wealth and influence through banking and commerce during the 13th century at the same time when

the Templars were also gaining power, wealth and influence throughout Europe in the creation of these very same fields. Political influence came along with their wealth.

One ancestor of Catherine's, Cosimo (1389-1464), amassed the largest library in Europe, brought in many Greek sources, *including the works of Plato*, from Constantinople, founded the Platonic Academy and patronized Marsilio Ficino, who later issued the first Latin edition of the collected works of Plato [coincides nicely with the Hierarchy's mention of her knowledge of sacred geometry. We tend to gravitate to things we have been involved with in past lives as well, and as an Anunnaki leader, geometry and the sacred grid would have been a part of her understanding already].

The Medici family dominated Florentine politics for two and a half centuries and presided over a cultural achievement that is equaled only by Athens in the golden age. The family also got its genes mixed with those of most royal families in Europe. Medici women included Catherine (1519-1589) who married Henry II, King of France and ruled the country after her husband's death; Maria (1573-1642) married Henry IV, King of France. Maria's daughters became queens of Spain and England. Cosimo II's wife, *Maria Magdalena*, was the sister of Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor.

The Medici Coat of Arms, unusual for its time, is symbolic of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life.



What is especially interesting about Catherine's chateau, Chenonceau Chateau, is that it is the only chateau also built as a bridge [symbolic of her role in bridging the two bloodlines, and also bridging heaven and Earth]. It is also the most visited chateau. The Chateau was also designed by women. Catherine as queen, lived in another chateau while the king's mistress lived at Chenonceau. When the king died, Catherine removed the mistress from the chateau and moved in. Catherine was a very unhappy person and wanted to decorate in black. Her third floor bedroom is painted black, and the bedroom is still the only part of the chateau which has been left painted so dark.

The Black Mass was apparently invented by Catherine de Medici and practiced as a kind of bizarre party gag in the court of Louis XIV, but things degenerated and culminated in the horrific *Affair of the Poisons*.

The Black Mass is a parody of a Roman Catholic mass involving the worship of Satan, or the Devil. Accounts of the black mass come primarily from literature and legend. They describe

a number of rituals that generally contradict the message in a proper mass. Participants may suspend a crucifix upside down, recite traditional prayers backward, perform a mock blessing with filthy water, use a naked woman as an altar, sacrifice animals, or perform a variety of bizarre sexual acts.

Hillary Clinton fits the role of Catherine and Lilith to a T, and also explains the regard she is held in for her potential political power and influence on the political agenda here in the United States. She certainly seemed to know exactly what she was doing when she chose Bill to be her husband, as if the whole thing was planned to happen for her and her handler's higher agenda. From her own biographical website comes the description of how she met Bill Clinton after entering Yale Law School. The former President often recalls how they met in the library when she strode up to him and said, "If you're going to keep staring at me, I might as well introduce myself." The two were soon inseparable—partners in moot court, political campaigns, and matters of the heart. She was elected United States Senator from New York on November 7, 2000. She is the first First Lady elected to the United States Senate and the first woman elected statewide in New York.

No words could better describe Lilith's agenda than as 'First Lady' of the reptilian bloodline, with her task to blend the two bloodlines involved, that of the Anunnaki of which she was supreme first lady, and the Luciferian bloodline of Jesus, of which William Rockefeller Clinton was a leading member. Although seemingly infertile for a long time, Catherine sought also to integrate the reptilian bloodline into the royal Merovingian bloodline of Jesus and the crowned heads of Europe [and later the United States] through her 9 children—a synchronicity in and of itself since she was once the birth goddess for the Anunnaki and would have access to fertility techniques not available to others.

Lilith, "she of the night" or "the howler", said to be Adam's first mate, had wings [symbolic of an ability to fly—in a craft as the Anunnaki were able to do] and was *always portrayed with owls* [described earlier in this volume as one of the chief symbols of the Illuminati and the reptilian bloodlines]. Lilith was said to have left Adam because he tried to dominate her [now there's an archetype for you]. In all likelihood, she too was one of Enki's experiments in genetic mixing.

The Black Madonna has her roots in this pre-patriarchal first partner of Adam, Lilith. She thus represents the strength and equality of womanhood—a proud, forthright, and commanding figure—as opposed to the strictly subordinate image of the conventional White Madonna as seen in church representations of Jesus' mother. It was said that Lilith knew the secret name of God [a secret held also by Mary Magdalene, 'the woman who knew the All']—in this case it would have been Lucifer's original name Be'el-zebul. She is black because in gnostic thought Wisdom (Sophia), is black, having existed in the darkness of Chaos before the Creation.

In ancient Sumer, the key females of the royal succession were all venerated as lilies, having such names as Lili, Luluwa, Lilith, Lilutu and Lillette. The fleur-de-lis [the emblem of the House of Anjou, Catherine de Medici's son] was introduced in the late 5th century to denote the royal bloodline of France, later included in the Royal House of Scots along with the Davidic Lion of Judah and the Desposynic Unicorn. The Christine Unicorn, believed to be the only thing that could purify the false doctrines that flowed from the Roman Church, is

often shown being chased, imprisoned, persecuted, or at least chained by one leg, often as a direct replication of Jesus.

While we may speak of Lilith as one of this being's incarnations, it would be more correct to say that is the name she was given in her role as Adam's first partner. Prior to this role we often know her by two other famous names as well, Inanna and Ishtar, here described in one of Sitchin's earlier works: "Some of the principal deities, members of the sacred circle of Twelve, were themselves in a way Earthlings: Nanar/Sin and Ishkur/Adad, Enlil's younger sons, were born on Earth; so were of course Sin's twin children, Utu/Shamash and Inanna/Ishtar."

Inanna speaks of her role through Barbara Clow: "I was the first Nibiruan female to give birth to the child of an Earth father. In fact, at the time this was the only way to ensure that the children of Nibiru would remain on Earth. Their Earth fathers would force them to remain and build families. Unfortunately, though, this need also created the patriarchy. And the patriarchy would later destroy the very Goddess culture that had created it."

Her subsequent role as 'shepherdess' to her children here on Earth is further explained in the ancient Sumerian *Tale of Etana* where Etana, the "strongman," was selected for the position of king after "Ishtar was looking for a shepherd and searching high and low for a king" in the rebuilding process after the Flood. The one who was chosen 'Shepherd' king was awarded the tools that would allow them to keep in contact with their masters the gods in the 4th dimension—the orb, the scepter, the crown, even the throne itself— all the trappings of royalty, all made of gold and all inlaid with precious and semi-precious stones such as diamonds and emeralds (such as the gods spoke through in an earlier chapter to lead their people), and lapis lazuli (the 4th dimensional stone)—all of which acted as crystal receivers for the god's commands from the higher dimension, as well as transmitters of the king's thoughts and those of his surrounding subjects in return.

Inana/Ishtar was also called Luluwa, described as "a pure-bred Anunnaki princess," in the role of also being Cain's 'wife'. This answers one of the greatest problems with the Biblical account of Adam, that is if Adam and Eve were the first man and woman, and Cain and Abel their first two sons, who was it then that Cain married to sire his children? Although not giving the name of Cain's wife, the Bible does name their younger son Enoch (Henôch), while the Sumerian records cite his elder son and kingly successor Atûn, who is perhaps better known as King Etâna of Kish.

So, just as St. Paul came back to repeat his performance in a later life as Brigham Young to help control the religious aspects of control over the people, so too did the Anunnaki birth-goddess, Lilith keep on returning to help integrate the Anunnaki bloodline with that of the royal bloodline of Jesus-Lucifer. In this regard one might think of her as indeed the 'shepherdess' of the bloodline, but a little more still in being 'mother' to the race of human slaves as it were. While not happy with her 'husband' Adam, she did make a fertile producer of a race of Anunnaki/human children. As the Hierarchy said through Lindsey, "Her role was and is to perpetuate her bloodline and at some point bring the Luciferian and Anunnaki bloodlines together...Those who want to merge the two bloodlines are the Anunnaki because it would tie them directly into Lucifer."

This also helps reinforce what Rayelan Allen wrote about Hillary Clinton's part in shying Princess Diana away from potential husband's here in the United States: "Di had her eyes set on being the First Lady of America" [uniting the two bloodlines]...Diana would be allowed to choose her new husband from three men that had been hand-picked for her. Each man represented a powerful New World Order family [the bloodline of Jesus]: Jay Rockefeller and George W. Bush represented their families respectively. The other candidate was Bill Clinton."

It is according to Allan that rumors had circulated in Arkansas since the time Bill Clinton's mother was born that she was the illegitimate daughter of Winthrop Rockefeller [royal bloodline] but it was the Rothschilds [Anunnaki bloodline] who bought the hand of the Princess Diana and would marry her to a man of their choice.

"On Tuesday, September 24, 1996, President Clinton was in New York signing the Comprehensive Nuclear Test Ban Treaty. This meeting had been planned for months, and the President could not get out of it. Knowing this, Hillary made sure that Princess Diana was invited to the White House on that day. The White House meeting between Hillary and Diana was only two days after the sudden, swift and secret marriage of John F. Kennedy, Jr. to Caroline Bessette. Could Hillary have been afraid that now that JFK, Jr. was no longer available, Diana would settle for Bill?

"At the White House breakfast, Hillary told Diana something that made her leave the United States immediately. What could Hillary have told Diana that would have made her turn and run?...Whatever Hillary said to Diana at that September White House meeting, Diana left the United States and never returned."

If this bears an uncanny resemblance to the Alien vs Predator movie where Mankind is trapped between two warring alien races, then perhaps we are not too far wrong, for alien they both are, and warring we are just beginning to find out.

What is it that made such painters as Poussin incorporate her image and her sadness into their geometrically precise paintings, even though in the end they were also keepers of her secret?

"Christopher Cornford has pointed out that one of the most impressive confirmations of Poussin's conscious manipulation of the geometrical structure of the painting lies in the significant placing of the centre of the controlling pentagram. It lies, with precision, upon the forehead of the shepherdess. He makes the comment that 'It suggests...that the whole scene is somehow emanating from her meditative consciousness, or pivoting round it...It is her mood of gentle sadness that dominates the picture.' Now that the pentagonal structure has been found in the Rennes-le-Chateau landscape, the identifying of the central point is both logical and inevitable. It is also very easy to do. The attempt releases a new torrent of possibilities." (Lincoln)

Not possibilities, but like everything the New World Order does, a confusion of smoke and mirrors to have people chasing their own tails rather than understanding the true meaning behind the symbology and their relentless pursuit of power.

The black spot Lincoln discovers on an aerial map of the area as the potential central point of the pentagonal structure turns out to be a copse of trees. What he finds when he visits

this copse supports our explanations by confirming that the people of the Rennes-le-Chateau area use the energies inherent in the natural landscape of the area for their own mystical purposes – rather than chasing their tails for a treasure that never existed.

"The field itself is featureless, save for the tiny copse which, from where we stand, seems quite unremarkable. Nothing about this clump of trees would cause the rare passerby to wish to cross the field to examine it more closely. A tangle of scrub and bramble enmeshes the trunks of a few small trees set in a circle. Evenly paced around the circumference are four much taller trees, their slender tops barely moving in the still morning air. One of my friends, knowledgeable in such matters, remarks that the trees seem more or less of an age, planted perhaps a century ago. 'About Saunier's time,' she comments. A tiny rivulet snakes from between the trees and crosses the field towards us, to empty itself into the ditch which runs beside the road.

"We set off across the field, following the course of the trickle of water. As we approach the trees, we can see that the scrub at their feet creates a dense and impenetrable wall. The line of the rivulet is the only gap providing access to the space between the trees. We squeeze through the narrow entrance and find ourselves in an open circular area, some twenty or so feet in diameter. Once through, we are enclosed and hidden, screened from the outside world, as it is screened from us. The space between the trees is not empty. The little stream is seeping through a square-cut notch in the wall of a deep and sunken stone basin.

"The sight is as unexpected as it is undramatic. It is also puzzling. The basin is obviously man-made. It is rectangular, some fifteen feet in length, by eight or nine feet wide. Smooth and vertical, the walls rise several inches above the level of water, which is about three feet deep. Another notch at the far side of the pool allows the water to enter. (We are to find that its source is a spring at the far side of the field, which seeps from the ground and forms the streamlet which runs into the hidden basin.) The two notches at the rim of the stone walls ensure the maintenance of a constant water level. But – what is it for? There is, after all, no need to seek anything other than the most mundane of explanations. We debate the possibilities...

"...But what sort of ceremony requires pure, clean, natural, running water? An obvious answer is ritual purification and certainly, the pool could serve admirably for a ceremony of total immersion baptism. But baths of ritual purification have more than baptismal uses. I have seen them in the Middle East, outside mosques, where the faithful purify themselves before entering the holy place."

Just as Saunier did, the local people's understanding of just what they are dealing with in the area dates back a long, long time and is even visible in the names of the landmarks surrounding the area where in the south of Rennes-le-Chateau the map shows la Valdieu – the Valley of God. As Lincoln says: "Fantasy or not...it is certainly not unreasonable to postulate that whoever gave to a place the resonant name 'Valley of God', may have seen in it something denoting holiness. Such a person may have well wished to purify themselves in the face of whatever divinity they may have imagined to inhabit the spot."

And what greater divinity would anyone including Poussin worship than the mother of the human race, 'the Shepherdess', the Anunnaki birth-goddess herself –Lilith. Her sadness the

plight she sees her children in caught between warring alien races, prisoners at best, slaves at worst –never knowing of their ancient bloodline from the stars.

It is no different from much of what else is so mysterious about Rennes-le-Chateau, and about the Plantard family and His Priory de Sion. It is like everything in the New World Order and in the ancient mystery schools where there were diversions after diversions to lead the 'unworthy' student astray. As Lincoln finds out, much of what has to do with Rennes and its mysteries are nothing more than, as the French word most aptly describes it, confections: "...the documents are 'confections', concocted by his friend de Cherisey" to lead people astray. We never knew why the words smoke and mirrors kept coming to mind but it so appropriate –with Rennes-le-Chateau as well. That doesn't mean, however, as we have found, that something is not there—people have just been misguided in what it is they were searching for—and there is nothing that takes a person's focus away from things of a spiritual or religious nature better than gold (treasure).

For some reason Sauniere wanted people to know what he had found and its relationship to the female or Mother energy because he apparently had incorporated into the scene on one stained glass window a clear depiction of the female genitals, uncommon at any time in Christian history but a clear reference to the reproductive function of Lilith and the Magdalen (since he also named the tower he built after her—the Tour Magdala)—the mothers of two separate but very dark bloodlines.

One other surprising 'incarnation' of Lilith's adds only to her legend and her mystique. Like King Arthur, Scheherazade is a semi-mythical figure who seems to have her roots in some very real persona. In following our Guidance's direction we discovered that Scheherazade was also one of these incarnations of the 'Shepherdess'. This incarnation seems to mimic some of the concern showed by Inana for the lot of her children in life here on Earth.



Scheherazade was a legendary heroine and the main character in the introductory story of *The Arabian Nights*, a collection of stories from Persia, Arabia, India, and Egypt that dates from the 800s. The sultan Schahriar, having discovered

his wife's unfaithfulness, has her executed. In his anger towards all women he vows to take a new wife every day and to order her death the next morning. Scheherazade, the prime minister's daughter, endeavors to break the cruel custom and begs her father to marry her to the sultan. After the marriage she asks her husband to allow her sister, Dinazade, to sleep in the bridal chamber. At dawn, Dinazade, previously instructed by her sister, asks Scheherazade to tell her a tale. The sultan listens, but since the story is interrupted by daybreak, he puts off Scheherazade's death until he can hear the end of her story. The trick is repeated for 1001 nights until the sultan, full of admiration for Scheherazade's talent, gives up his fierce resolution and keeps her as his beloved wife.

The name Scheherazade appears in Arabic literature as early as the 10th century of the Christian Era in the form *Sherazad*. It is of Persian origin, although the story itself is Indian and appears in the book of tales *Kathasaritsagara*, composed by the Kashmîri poet Somadeva about AD 1070.

None of this takes away from Rennes-le-Chateau's central role as a stage for the events surrounding the early bloodline of Jesus. That still remains true, even to the effects this 'vile vortex' can have on some people in the physical. Lincoln describes what happened to one of the crew of a film being shot in the area: "The headaches and irrational behaviour are the effects of an unsuspected brain tumor. Within days of his return to England, the poor man is dead."

Darkness protects itself, and the darkness that is inherent and magnified by the goings on of this area are hidden behind a veil of secrecy and mythical hidden treasures that keep everyone looking in the wrong places for the wrong things while ignoring the major aspect of the puzzle that Rennes-le-Chateau has to offer us: The imminent arrival of Lucifer's returning energies.

Lincoln sums it up well: "These are more inclined to wrap themselves in their dubious shrouds of secrecy and apparent fear of the hidden magi, who may try to influence, undermine or threaten..."

Indeed, Rennes-le-Chateau is a place of the Magi—from Simon 'the Magus' Zealotes, who helped 'herd' Mary Magdalen off to France. The Magi were the ancient Magicians of old who used the alchemical monatomic gold as their source of 'divine' inspiration and higher dimensional connection to the darker powers of the Universe. Rennes-le-Chateau is filled with and surrounded by those who would protect its secrets, and not all of these are as visible as are those in the physical.

It is important to remember that the entire TRUE history of this planet has always revolved around this search for gold in order to make its drug form—the monatomic gold—that would make our alien forefathers and the power elite of the New World Order more multidimensional and capable of interdimensional travel and, thereby, interdimensional control.

Much of the research into this area of our history has been done by Sir Laurence Gardner, based on the works of Zecharia Sitchin. Anyone who has any concept of history knows that so much of it has revolved around the pursuit of gold to the point where whole races of people have been exterminated simply to acquire greater access to a wealth of the precious

metal. Our earlier volumes go into more detail on this aspect of our history but we need to mention it here since it is one of the foundational pillars of the story that makes up the True Nature of Planet Earth. It also helps explain how the New World Order and their alien puppetmasters control us all from higher dimensions, and particularly their quest to control the one thing they hate the most –Love, the Mother energy within all of us.

This story of the alien quest for gold parallels very closely the story told in the movie *Alien Nation* –about a race created as slaves to work in the mines of their Masters, fed on drugs to keep them in control and working harder than normal, all for the 'spice-like' pleasure derived from its use as a drug as described most accurately in Frank Herbert's *Dune*. Even scientists are now beginning to understand the reality of this scenario on Earth, though it is not being widely publicized. In his book, *Genesis Revisited: Is Modern Science Catching Up With Ancient Knowledge?* Sitchin explains the discoveries taking place in such areas of historical archeology:

"Is there evidence that mining took place, in southern Africa, during the Old Stone Age? Archeological studies indicate that it indeed was so.

"Realizing that sites of abandoned ancient mines may indicate where gold could be found, South Africa's leading mining corporation, the Anglo-American Corporation, in the 1970s engaged archeologists to look for such ancient mines. Published reports (in the corporation's journal *Optima*) detail the discovery in Swaziland and other sites in South Africa of extensive mining areas with shafts to depths of fifty feet. Stone objects and charcoal remains established dates of 35,000, 46,000, and 60,000 B.C. for these sites. The archeologists and anthropologists who joined in dating the finds believed that mining technology was used in southern Africa "during much of the period subsequent to 100,000 B.C."

"In September 1988, a team of international physicists came to South Africa to verify the age of human habitats in Swaziland and Zululand. The most modern techniques indicated an age of 80,000 to 115,000 years.

"Regarding the most ancient gold mines of Monotapa in southern Zimbabwe, Zulu legends hold that they *were worked by "artificially produced flesh and blood slaves created by the First People."* These slaves, the Zulu legends recount, "went into battle with the Ape-Man" when "the great war star [mothership not the planet Nibiru] appeared in the sky" (see *Indaba My Children*, by the Zulu medicine man Credo Vusamazulu Mutwa).

These 'Ape-men' referred to in the Zulu legend were Homo Neanderthalis, who appeared in history about 300,000 years ago, wearing clothes, practicing ritual burials and warfare, but *who mysteriously and quickly disappeared* as well some 35,000 years ago. The Neanderthals displayed virtually no technological innovation during more than 100,000 years of their existence on the planet and hence would easily have been looked upon by others as 'ape-men'. This race of ape-men, the Neanderthal, just disappeared. They didn't interbreed during this time, nor were they killed off by the Cro-Magnons. According to the latest scientific research recently released, modern humans (the by-product of the slave race) are not descended from Neanderthals, yet co-existed with them about 40,000 years ago. This would especially make sense then since in the early days of the slave race they had been created without reproductive organs to interbreed with each other or with any

other race.

The female or Mother energy is not only the means for reproduction of the species but is also a portal or archway through which man can ascend into the higher dimensions of his own literal awareness. This is the key to its suppression or with-holding the knowledge of it from the common man. Here a reader from Peter's mailing list explains the significance of the feminine energy as represented by the form of the vesica piscis:

"The number '153' was used to reference the *vesica piscis* shape—the () which in the ancient world was the 'yoni' of the Goddess, the 'sacred feminine', the 'cauldron of creativity', the 'womb'. It was also called the 'portal', 'the doorway of life' and even 'the holy of holies' with its connotations of the 'bridal chamber'. The number '153' represented the value of the square root of 3; the Greeks used the fraction 265/153 to represent the value, since they didn't have decimals in their number system. The *vesica piscis* shape was called the 'mother' (matrix) of all other geometric constructions and shapes.

"Christ, in the 'language' of the early Christians, was the 'Ichthys' (FISH) and Mary Magdalene's number designates her as the 'vessel of the fish'. Together, they formed the 'mandala' of partnership for the dawning age—the age of the 'Fishes' (Pisces) whose emblem is TWO fishes, not one [the coming of two messiahs—not one]."

Thus it is all about Heart (the matrix or mother), and Heart's supporting role along with the Mind (male) to manifest the creational process. One must first create a mold for whatever it is they want in life, in their awareness, in their spiritual quest, and then they must fill it with the energy of the emotion or desire for that particular thing. This is very hard to do in a religion such as Buddhism which teaches a desireless state. Spirituality only brings a greater passion for life, but under the control of one's own higher nature.

This is the role of the female, the energy of natural desire to bring something good into one's life. Creating a space for the male energy to fill. It is the key which unlocks the prison gates of planet Earth and sets man free from his fate as a slave. And this key is simply Love.

Manipulating these energies of Creation is what the New World Order does best, the main knowledge taught to its initiates through the ancient mysteries...

The Coffin Text that superseded the [Pyramid Text](#) as magical funerary spells at the end of the [Old Kingdom](#) in Egypt were just such ancient mystical teachings. They were aimed at allowing the soul to free itself from the bounds of Earth, to travel home to its 'stellar' birthplace where Soul could unite with Its Higher aspect or Higher Self to once again reach into the vastness of the Cosmos. In our healing work there are often times when we have to help souls 'pass over', as it were, since they do not now have these kind of teachings in order to manifest their intent. Barbara Clow speaks of one lifetime where she was a Druid priest helping souls to pass over in this very same way, only at certain times of the year—when the planetary alignments were right.

Giorgio de Santillana and Hertha von Dechend, in their study, *Hamlet's Mill*, describe the manner in which the soul of the deceased Pharaoh was thought of as having travelled through the skies using this ancient wisdom:

"...well-equipped...with his Pyramid Text or Coffin Text, which *represented his indispensable timetable and contained the ordained addresses of every celestial individual [planet] he was expected to meet*. The Pharaoh relied upon his particular text as the less distinguished dead relied upon his copy of chapters from the *Book of the Dead*, and he was prepared to change shape into the...semblance of whatever celestial 'station' must be passed, and to recite the fitting formulae to overcome hostile beings..."

All of those coming to planet Earth are capable, or at least were capable, of doing this at one time. It was only when the grid system of the planet, mentioned in an earlier chapter, fell fully under the control of the dark sorcerer warlords (the priest-kings) of Atlantis that Souls became fully trapped here, their Higher Selves separated from their corporeal self on the planet behind the 'barbed-wire' grid.

Santillana and von Dechend's somewhat withering comment on the hopeless inadequacy of many of the translations that scholars work with today – translations which treat the astronomical aspects of the texts as though they are of no particular relevance, shows the degree to which essential aspects of ancient learning are covered up by the scientific and educational branches of the New World Order or simply dismissed as superstition:

"So the elaborate instructions in the *Book of the Dead*, referring to the soul's celestial voyage, translate into 'mystical' talk, and must be treated as holy mumbo jumbo. But then, modern translators believe so firmly in their own invention, according to which the underworld has to be looked for in the interior of our globe – instead of in the sky – that even 370 specific astronomical terms would not cause them to stumble."

As Hancock and Bauval describe it, the problem identified here is a large and multifaceted one which has led scholarly analysis of the texts into a blind alley through a complete and conspicuous neglect of: (a) the most important religious concept of the ancient Egyptians; (b) the most vital feature of their land and sky and (c) the most fundamental element of their spiritual and cosmological beliefs.

The holiness of the ancient people's spirituality is not based in 'superstition' but rather in very real ancient wisdom that we the slave race have yet to consider and understand. It is precisely because of this cover-up of our own true nature, the true nature of planet Earth, and of our very real alien-inspired history—that we do not comprehend the true meaning of the concept of Father Sky and Mother Earth. It of course refers to the aliens who 'sired' us, and to the mothers, the daughters of Man, who were the birth mothers to the fathers from the sky, 'the sons of God who came down to mate with the daughters of men'.

All of it has significance once we rearrange our point of view and look at things from outside the fine web or womb of the Matrix control system in which we are all imprisoned, and this system of control has now become the grid.

Grid Control

And where is this central point for this electromagnetic grid located—the point from which we are all controlled as if we were but programmed receivers and transmitters along the grid system?

The answer lies in this revealing article on the secrets of the New World Order in Australia. Being Australian, Peter has said how he has, over the course of years, watched his home country gradually being taken over like a test patient for the rest of the world. The revelation of its importance to the control system of the N.W.O. comes as no surprise when one knows its politics—the political 'assassination' of Prime Minister Harold Holt back in the 60s not too long after Kennedy was assassinated. How Gough Whitlam was displaced as Prime Minister of Australia in the early 70s as part of a CIA-led coup spoken of in *The Falcon and the Snowman*. The current Prime Minister John Howard is an artificial intelligence put into power by the elite families and the British monarchy exactly to act as a puppet for what has taken place since these real men in the government, democratically elected, were overthrown.

The Secrets of Pine Gap and Canberra

"According to John Lear, William Cooper, and several other researchers the U.S. government may have made a 'pact' with a non-human race as early as 1933. According to some this 'race' is not human as we know it, yet it claims to have its origin on earth several thousands of years ago. Some sources allege that this predatory race is of a neo-saurian nature. This has led others to suggest that the dinosaurs which ruled the surface of the earth in prehistoric times may not have become entirely extinct as is commonly believed, but that certain of the more intelligent and biped-hominoid mutations of that race developed a form of intellectual thought equal to or surpassing that of the human race, and then possibly went into hiding. For instance one branch or mutation of the supposedly extinct sauroid race, *Stenonychosaurus*, was according to paleontologists remarkably hominoid in appearance, being 3 1/2 to 4 1/4 ft. in height with possibly greyish-green skin and three-digit clawed fingers with a partially-opposable 'thumb'.

"The opposable thumb and intellectual capacity is the only thing preventing members of the animal kingdom from challenging the human race as the masters of planet earth. For instance the ape kingdom possesses opposable thumbs yet it does not possess the intellectual capacity to use them as humans do. The dolphins possess intellects nearing that of humans but do not possess opposable thumbs or even limbs necessary to invent, etc. Could there be an 'animal' which possesses both of these characteristics? The cranial capacity of *Stenonychosaurus* was nearly twice the size of that of human beings, indicating a large brain and possibly advanced though not necessarily benevolent intellect. According to researchers such as Brad Steiger, Val Valerian, TAL LeVesque and others this may actually be the same type of entity or entities most commonly described in 'UFO' encounters, as well as the same type of creatures depicted in early 1992 in the nationally viewed CBS presentation 'INTRUDERS'. According to Lear and others the government may have established a 'treaty' with this race, which they later learned to their horror was extremely malevolent in nature and were merely using the 'treaties' as a means to buy time while they methodically establish certain controls upon the human race, with the ultimate goal of an absolute domination.

"It is also alleged by certain deep-level intelligence agents that the Illuminati, or the 'Cult of the Serpent', is willfully working hand-in-claw with this infernal race which has promised them part of the action once the New World Order' is established. The Illuminati is allegedly in it for the power and 'technology' which this non-human race is supposed to give them in exchange for their cooperation. According to John Lear and others, many of the deep underground bases such as those below Dulce, New Mexico [Lindsey and I have seen this as existing actually further up into the San Luis Valley of Colorado] and Pine Gap, Australia are actually 'joint' areas where the technology exchanges have been carried out, as well as battles between the humans and 'grays' sparked by disagreements, etc. Could the Illuminati's plans for world domination be backed by an 'alien' vanguard? One unusual point that the following article makes is the apparent connection between the Illuminati's 'Club of Rome' and the so-called 'Greys'. One might ask themselves: If an alien species desired to establish control over a civilization, would they attempt an outright and immediate invasion and destruction of all resistance or would they instead attempt to manipulate situations behind the scenes in order to turn the inhabitants of the 'target' environment against each other, and decimate the population to the point that resistance would be minimal? The 'logical' choice, presuming that the 'aliens' are heartless vermin, would be the latter, and there is much evidence that the 'Club of Rome' has 'sold out' the human race to such alien powers in exchange for certain promises, and that this sold-out power group is carrying out an agenda of MASS GENOCIDE against the human race as a whole, in obedience to their draconian masters. If such an inhuman and alien race exists, then these genocidal 'policies' which the Illuminati-Club of Rome is carrying out no doubt originated from 'them'. As William Cooper has stated elsewhere, whether the 'aliens' exist or not makes no difference, since the 'idea' of the existence of a non-human alien race is part and parcel of the Illuminati's one-world totalitarian plans. This has been confirmed by several researchers. With this introduction, the activities taking place at such underground installations as the Pine Gap Facility may be better understood.

"From Dr. Jean Francois Gille, who moved to Albuquerque, New Mexico from France, comes a translation of a French document that exposes the relationship between several factors in the matrix of world affairs. The article, titled - 'PINE GAP BASE: WORLD CONTEXT', was written by Lucien Cometta and later translated into English by Dr. John Gille:

"In order to understand the case of the Pine Gap US base (near Alice Springs, Australia) better, I feel compelled to give some explanations beforehand. I hope these explanations will help to increase the general awareness of the extraordinary importance that facility has for mankind as a whole.

"The majority of people, all over the world, are not lingering in doubt as to whether UFOs and ETs are real. They know they are real. Here in early 1989, no one questions their existence. The case for UFOs and ETs aroused passions, controversies and grandstanding for many years. Some of it has not been quite rational. The matter being relatively settled, public opinions should cool down. It is with a serene and clear mind that we ought to be thinking of our future relationship with the peoples from space. However, the public mind is not at peace. It vaguely feels that the governments are hiding "something real big", and it wonders where our leaders are going to lead mankind.

"During the process of research and study of UFOs and aliens, researchers who do not take the explanations of the scientific establishment at face value have discovered unsettling facts; these facts have started the lifting off (of) the lid of the cover-up. The value and prestige of their sources of information do not leave any doubt about the truthfulness of these reports; the main outlines are summarized below.

"...That facility on Deacon street is therefore a Center where all the data pertaining to every citizen of the Western World end up being stored. All financial, economic, political and military information, as well as the information on every inhabitant of those countries. As a matter of course, all people living in Australia are put on file, kept up with and labeled.

"Peter Sawyer discovered also that the president of the Rockefeller Foundation came for a lengthy stay in Australia to supervise in person the construction of 20 luxury residences in Canberra (the Australian government footed the bill), in the wonderful setting of a National Park, where, legally, nobody is allowed to build [sounding very much like Saunier's Villa Bethanie].

"The investigations lead by Sawyer exposed, first, that the new Parliament building is meant to accommodate the world government-to-be; and, second, that the 20 luxury residences will be allocated to the different foreign members of that government...Why choose Canberra as the headquarters of the new world government? Simply because Australia is a peaceful country, with very few natives likely to turn rebellious, and, above all, it's an English speaking country. No other English speaking country can offer the safety Australia will provide at the time of the taking over by the World Government. In America and Europe, uprisings are more than likely, and South America not only is not English-speaking, but its fondness for revolutions and social disturbances is well known. [We have, however, been pointed to the Russian city of Novgorod as another possibility –certainly a potential 'other' center for N.W.O. business. Situated on the ancient trade route between Central Asia and northern Europe, Novgorod was Russia's first capital in the 9th century. Surrounded by churches and monasteries, it was a centre for Orthodox spirituality as well as Russian architecture.]

"Australia is thus the ideal place for such an undertaking. How is the advent of a World Government possible in the near future? It is relatively easy, as we will explain.

"First, who are those 'internationalists' who want to take over the planet? The ones who want to set up a world government are 15 families or so, who already govern all of the international finance and keep a tight leash on most governments through the absolute control of their finances and their domestic economy. These finance moguls devised their plan after World War I [actually long before that as we have laid out in these volumes...Peter], and have been working since on an insidious undermining process aimed at economic destabilization all over the West.

"If those financiers are obviously labeled 'capitalists', it is a very deceptive label, though, for, in fact, they never stopped to pull the strings of the progressive parties, as well as those of the conservative parties. Their idea is logical, and lay, quite simply, in the destabilization of the countries of the West on the political, economic and religious levels. It may be surprising to some that these 'innovators' had infiltrated the top levels of the main religious establishments, only a small number of years was needed to make them virtually

powerless...(Were these establishments 'bought out' through financial contributions? - Branton)

"Economic destabilization is implemented through a slower but most efficient process. This process (already under way) will cause the entire financial system of the West to collapse. The people involved are the same people who cause the price of oil to go up and then, after convincing European neighbors to agree to these price rises, provide that the yield coming from the price rises will be paid to the 'International Reserve Bank', which is entirely at their command. The Reserve Bank hands the money over to a 'holding bank' who lavishly loans the money to Third World countries for usurious rates of interest.

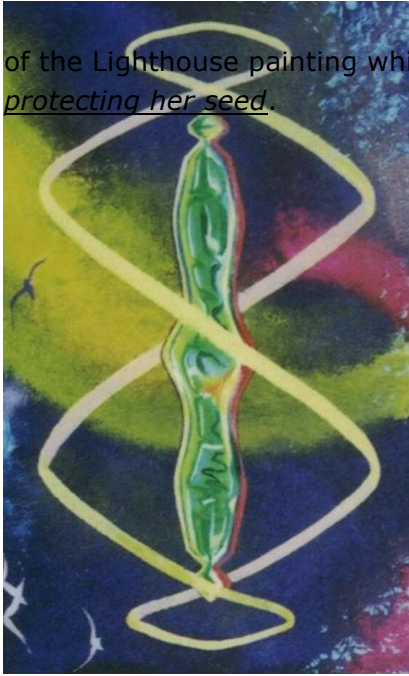
"The holding bank receives the interest paid by the underdeveloped countries, then puts it into another 'holding bank' which, in turn, invests the huge quantity of money on behalf of the Arabs.

"Those investments are made into thriving large businesses. In the meantime, only small interests are sent to Arab countries. "Those who engineered the plan were perfectly aware that the leaders of the underdeveloped countries would be tempted to pocket a good part of the received money.

"I IRB will then tell the Arab countries that the holding bank investments have turned out badly, all their assets had vanished and that no interest will be paid any more. The Arab countries will then have no choice but to put all the securities they own on the market, as well as quite an amount of property bought by the second holding bank. A good part of these possessions will then be frozen, because they will have been bought with the aid of not entirely repaid loans, and they will be part of the assets of the first holding bank, gone bankrupt. The incredible quantity of shares put on the market at the same time will cause a stock market crash of such magnitude that all the national economies of the West will collapse at the same time.

"The planet will find itself in a desperate predicament. Cash will not be worth a damn, and the risks of a global confrontation (planned!) **will be high.**"

of the Lighthouse painting which acts as a trigger symbol for Lightworkers: Lilith
protecting her seed.



**Lindsey and I have affectionately dubbed this aspect

CHAPTER 9

Orion's Lady

*"A person without information cannot act responsibly.
A person with information cannot help but act responsibly."*
--Jan Carlzon, *Moments of Truth*

"Our own Milky Way drifts through space like a bioluminescent starfish. Technically it is called a barred spiral galaxy, and is estimated to be over 100,000 light-years across and 1000 light-years thick at the outer edges. The elegant theories of modern astronomers place a mysterious black 'hole' at the center of most galaxies, including our own. Like the eye of a hurricane, this 'dark emptiness' at the center of the vortex takes in the energies from the surrounding swirling mass of planets and stars and focuses them inward and downward and then back out and through the galaxy, recycling the energies into the Universe at large.

Merely one among incomprehensibly vast multitudes, the solar system where we live is poised on the inner edge of a sidereal arc, a dozen or so of which form our celestial spiral. This local arc is known as the Orion Arm.

The esoteric philosopher Dan Winter has positioned the center of the Golden Mean spiral at the Heart chakra of Orion passing through Bellatrix and then arcing across the Belt stars of Mintaka, Alnilam, and Alnitak. Hence, we the planet Earth, come under the spiralling arm of influence of Orion's outflowing energies, explaining well how we come under its influence for it is the center of the darkness in this corner of the Universe of which we have so often spoken.

These celestial spirals are not that much different from what we have spoken of as Earth vortices. In *Terravision: A Traveler's Guide to the Living Planet Earth*, Page Bryant defines a *vortex* as "a mass of energy that moves in a rotary or whirling motion, causing a depression or vacuum at the center [very much the same as an in-body human chakra]...These powerful eddies of pure Earth power manifest as spiral-like coagulations of energy that are either electric, magnetic, or electromagnetic qualities of life force." These vortices can be likened **to various acupuncture points upon the etheric body of the Earth**. An electric vortex (yang-male) energizes and enlivens the body and the mind, creating or rejuvenating a sense of optimism or faith [as so many religious centers are e.g. Chartres, Lourdes and Glastonbury]. On the other hand, a magnetic vortex (yin-female) calms and heals the psyche. It also encourages the flow of creative or artistic energy and may even stimulate the brain's temporal lobe to variably induce vivid memories, visions, lucid dreams, and past life or out-of-body experiences. Vortices reflecting these creative qualities are those such as Taos, NM and the one just south of Tucson, AZ] An electromagnetic vortex [male-female balanced] readjusts any physical, mental, emotional, or spiritual imbalances one may be experiencing. Such an electromagnetic vortex [male-female balanced] is Chaco Canyon in northwestern

New Mexico. It takes multiple vortices to anchor this planet and its morphogenetic field within the Universe.

"The native peoples have used these earth spirals for millennia, and they remain a natural source of invigoration and regeneration today. Very few of them remain unpolluted by outside influences such as Man often brings to the sacred sites of the planet. It is only when these sites are under the control of **the** indigenous people that they have any chance of surviving in their purity of form," says Gary David, a researcher of Earth's sacred sites.

One theory posits that a matrix of "dome centers" enclose sacred sites all across the Earth, something that has always been very, very noticeable as we have driven in and out of the dome-like energy encompassing Roswell, NM. These canopies of etheric energy are thought to exist spatially between spirit and matter...the domes connected by a nexus of "dome lines," or "pulsating energy channels," which are similar to ley lines. Radiating centrifugally from these sacred energy sites are spiralling arms of energy generated in harmony with the Golden Proportion. This special type of spiral is created in nature according to what is called the Golden Mean, Golden Section, or Divine Proportion, which is simply the ratio (phi) of 1 : 1.6180339...It is derived from Fibonacci's series, or a numerical list whereby each new number is the sum of the previous two numbers: 0, 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, 89, 144...ad infinitum. *Regardless of how large the spiral becomes, the ratio of its dimensions always remains constant.*

"The Golden Mean can also be applied geometrically to form the Golden Rectangle, the sides of which contain the phi ratio. The dimensions of the fabled Ark of the Covenant are known to have conformed to Golden Mean proportions, suggesting that when energy is directed in this sacred formula its magnitude is enhanced exponentially as outlined by the Tables of Testimony. These are the sacred texts handed down through ancient mystery schools and then regained by the Knights Templars in their excavations at the Jerusalem Temple site during the first crusade.

Based on his earlier investigations of the ratio known as "phi" or the Golden Section, one researcher has discovered, how it unifies and correlates all of the following phenomena: all the fundamental phenomena in biology (cell and physiological rhythms), cyclical events in botany (vegetative cycles, etc.), cycles in zoology (counts of head of livestock, number of fish caught, etc.), meteorological cycles of the weather, the physics of the movements of the Sun and the Earth, the ebb and flow of human emotion as seen in financial market activities (Kondratiev cycle and others), events throughout history such as wars and levels of population, cycles of criminal behavior, earthquakes and other epic natural disasters, and cycles of sudden variation in Carbon-14 radiation content in tree rings. This ratio can easily be seen in the relationships between common "Diatonic" musical frequencies as well as the natural proportions of growing bacteria clusters, plant life, animal life and the human body. When drawn geometrically, it appears as the classic spiral shape that we so often see on the seashells at the beach.

Furthermore, the importance of phi was enshrined in many ancient structures throughout the world. As a ratio, **it perfectly balances the forces of expansion**

and contraction [the male and female energies in Creation], which can be demonstrated geometrically or mathematically, and its connection to music shows **that it is a fundamental characteristic of the behavior of vibration, a function known as resonance**. Smelyakov and others assert that the vibrations of phi actually ripple [resonate] through the very "fabric" of time and space itself, due to its innate harmonic characteristics.

Vortices create spiraling portals within their centers, depending on the shape, and the direction of the flow, just as in the Southern Hemisphere water goes clockwise down a drain and in the Northern Hemisphere water goes down counter-clockwise.

The Healing Spiral

According to Gary David, the three-dimensional spiral assumes its form by merging the circle (eternal) and the line (temporal) [which is the ratio pi]. "We might think of particular cultures (Hindu and Buddhist, for instance) tending toward the former, with their weary cycles of ceaseless incarnation, suffering, and death—all of it illusory, all of it *maya*. On the other hand, Western culture (heavily influenced by Judaism, Zoroastrianism, and Christianity) is decidedly linear, with a clear beginning and an eventual yet inevitable end of time (i.e., "I am Alpha and Omega...")."

The Sky Spiral

"Here we return to the celestial, though—following the true nature of our subject—on a different level. If we conceptualize the spiral as uniting the eternal and the temporal (again, circle and line), we may also see this figure linking sky and earth [Mother Earth-Father Sky]."

Going back to our original discussion on the energy at the Heart of all Creation, these vortices are, as with everything in the Universe—interconnected by very precise ratios, and manifest within themselves the same pattern as seed crystals grow, i.e., they manifest a spiral staircase effect, growing either right- or left-handed, clockwise or counterclockwise (male or female). This is not visible to the naked eye though for a crystal has smooth sides which contain but reflect out these energies into certain areas depending on the way in which they are faceted. Galactic spirals however do radiate the energy of Creation out to support and sustain all life and understanding in their particular area of influence.

Imagine a swirling mass of energy inside a multi-walled container where the walls are able to shift into different patterns depending on which direction the energy needs to be directed. The shapes into which the walls are able to form themselves are the Platonic solids. This will help you understand how architecture is based on sacred geometry precisely to direct energies in certain needed directions. It will also explain to you why the Freemasons term their god, the Grand Geometer.

Plato, the Greek philosopher, who lived approximately 427-347 BC recognized the patterns of the grids set up by earlier civilizations. He devised a theory regarding his belief that the Earth's basic structure evolved from a simply geometric shape [energetically] to more complex geometric shapes. These shapes became known as the platonic solids. They are the cube (4), tetrahedron (3), octahedron(8), dodecahedron (12), and the icosahedron(20).

Kryon, the Being from the Central Sun, popular for his own channeled works, says that his mission here is to help readjust the Earth's planetary grid [patterning] to facilitate the coming planetary ascension.

According to Gary David, "as we approach the actual time of 'physical' ascension, however, ...many Hopi elders must surely feel that the world's spirals are wobbling out of control, as the prophesied end of the Fourth World approaches. We need look no further than our ubiquitous TV screens to see that Grandmother Earth is in turmoil. Environmental degradation on diverse fronts, multiple species extinction, inexplicable genetic mutations, radically shifting weather patterns, more frequent and more devastating hurricanes/tornadoes/floods, global warming with elevated levels of "greenhouse gases," one energy crisis after another triggering "rolling blackouts," increased seismic and volcanic activity, lethal epidemics and pandemics, aberrant human and animal behavior, daily terrorist attacks, oxymoronic "holy wars," the constant threat of chemical and biological warfare, proliferation of nuclear materials, transnational machinations with Machiavellian motives, local political subterfuge resulting in widespread citizen apathy, factional massacres, "ethnic cleansing," mass cult suicides, school shootings, "road rage," increased numbers of paramilitary groups and individual arsenals, addiction to the pornography of media violence or unseemly trivialities, rising prison populations, social chaos and anomie, mental and emotional exhaustion, increased psychosomatic illnesses, religious disorientation and uncertainty, disregard for humanistic or humanitarian principles, widening schisms between social classes causing increased inequities, dire poverty and famine on one hand and conspicuous consumption and opulent wealth on the other, unrestrained avarice and power mongering justified by glib cynicism within a moral vacuum, an almost total disregard for the Golden Rule—the dismal litany goes on and on, all of it symptomatic of the End Times. Hopi elders did not need technology, however, to envision what is now upon us. They foresaw it long ago in their humble kivas, and have been preparing for the final Purification."

The history we have been relaying in these volumes is so complex and yet so simple, much like the crystalline energy which powers the Earth itself. Zecharia Sitchin perhaps sums up best in his chapter The Endless Beginning from his book *The 12th Planet*: why Mankind allows this type of destruction to occur: "OF THE EVIDENCE that we have amassed to support our conclusions, exhibit number one is Man himself. In many ways, modern man—Homo sapiens—is a stranger to the Earth."

Everything we have written about and experienced over the past few years only allows us to understand a small part of what this quote means. We are all strangers in a strange land, clients at the Star Wars-bar sitting around having a drink and watching the fellow inmates of our cell going about their miscellaneous business. Is it no wonder that 'people watching' is everybody's favorite sport?

Unfortunately, man has no sense of ownership of this planet since it was never meant to be colonized and is now only a rest stop along the way of Soul upon its spiritual journey. Like many rest stops around the country, however, it has become

a dumping ground for all types and kinds of trash, with no one taking the responsibility for cleaning the place up.

Perhaps no one is stranger to this planet than Tori, and it is her story we want to tell here in this chapter. Her life, and sharing a small piece of time with her, has been the greatest eye-opening experience we could ever have imagined. Our experience with her has led us deeper and deeper into this area of research and made us challenge our own beliefs about everything, while also stretching our abilities upon every level—particularly learning how to defend ourselves against extra-dimensional energies.

"WHAT WAS IT that after hundreds of thousands and even millions of years of painfully slow human development abruptly changed everything so completely, and in a one-two-three punch—circa 11,000-7400-3800 B. C.—transformed primitive nomadic hunters and food gatherers into farmers and pottery makers, and then into builders of cities, engineers, mathematicians, astronomers, metallurgists, merchants, musicians, judges, doctors, authors, librarians, priests?"

"One can go further and ask an even more basic question, so well stated by Professor Robert J. Braidwood (*Prehistoric Men*): "Why did it happen at all? Why are all human beings not still living as the Maglemosians did?"

As told in so many different ways through so many different sources, yet in a nutshell, the reason it happened is because one group of Beings wanted to use this planet as an experiment in spiritual power while another group wanted to use it for their own self aggrandizement, and still a third group wanted to use it as a new experiment in breeding a higher class of Being for the Universe. Of course what eventually took place is that too many cooks spoiled the broth, and Mankind, as in the movie version *Alien Vs Predator*, ended up in the middle, becoming the eternal loser.

Now we have come to the time when all three of these scenarios must be brought to a satisfactory close, and the chaos this experiment has been must finally be resolved before it threatens to destroy the laboratory and all the lab technicians as well.

In the first scenario, the races involved with the Mars/Maldek wars, those who had destroyed other locations, found Earth to be an ideal place to continue spreading their very dark seed. Its inhabitants were found to be very willing and pliable to take on this new task. These Beings had wanted to found a colony where they would be raised in stature by having the inhabitants worship them as gods. These Beings had prison planets elsewhere and wanted to make Earth one of those prison planets where slaves would mine their drugs and worship them eternally. The slaves would continue the work they started and every so often these alien fathers to the slaves would once again come around to make sure everything was progressing smoothly. If it wasn't to their satisfaction they would give humans another piece of the puzzle to continue working with—but always maintaining a veil over the true nature of who and what they were. These Beings gained their power from the energy the humans expended in both their work and in their play. Emotional energy being the strongest

of all, the slaves were in stressed in certain directions such as fear and sexual pleasure to make them give away more and more of their power to the gods. To collect this energy, these gods created temples and buildings using sacred geometrical designs which harnessed and directed the energy out to big collectors in the stars where it could be further used to feed their growing lust for power. When it came time for the prison to ascend out of its current low state of existence, everything was put in place to halt the entire ascension process, or barring that, to take advantage of the ascension process itself to spread their dark seed to an even wider audience out there in the Universe and into Creation beyond.

The second group who wanted to use the planet for their own self aggrandizement were drug pushers to their overlords, the first group of aliens. They are the ones, using the first group's technology, who actually created the race of slaves to mine the drug from out of poor Mother Earth. Along the way they do extra chores for their Masters, but, having felt like the underdogs or bastard children they were, they decided to have the slave race also worship them – confusing the slaves to no end, until their were so many Gods the slaves had nothing to do but mine and worship all day long.

The third group were the 'good' guys of the bunch, or well-meaning at least. They decided, as a committee, to use the planet for an experiment in breeding a new kind of Being in the Universe using some of the old kinds of Beings as breeding stock or starter materiel. Like a selective breeding program, 12 or more races were chosen as the basic genetic stock with which to enhance and uplift the slave Beings already existing on the planet.

The eventual goal of the breeding enhancement program was to create a kind of Being who was more multi-dimensional in its potential, would have a wider range of spiritual experiences available to it, and one that could potentially speed up the entire evolutionary process of spiritual awareness in this corner of Creation.

Good plan, bad execution. As one might say, 'even the best laid plans... '.

The major flaw with this whole scenario was that the races that were chosen to be the genetic stock for this new race of Beings didn't get along out there in the Universe. Bringing them all together here on planet Earth –with a few too many cooks already stirring the broth and the occasional loose-cannon group of aliens thrown in to boot...well let's just say, nothing seemed to go right.

Like *The Island of Dr. Moreau*, now we had the lab rats thinking they ran the experiment while truthfully they were just as captive as before, only in a bigger cage still run by its own original Masters. Now, however, because of the rising density and falling vibration of the planet, these Masters were now invisible to the lab rats where once they had been visible. Now the lab rats worshipped them even more in their invisibility. This invisibility also made it easier to control the lab rats because none (or very few) of the lab rats believed in invisibility or even could comprehend that they were still being controlled. To cover up their invisibility, the Masters created a word –conspiracy—to negate any effect the truthsayers might have on the fine balance set up to control the slaves. Phew!

And that is the basic picture here on planet Earth as we have it to date. Oh yes, and one more super important thing – the lab rats have grown fat and lazy in their captivity, and the masters have perfected a thousand different ways to make the lab rats lethargic or brain-dead to keep them from even wanting to escape anyway.

Now what does all this have to do with Tori? Well, everything, and in telling her story we will highlight areas never touched on before in any of our writings, for there are secrets even the Spiritual Hierarchy must keep, at least until the time comes for them to be told.

Tori is a child of the Orions, the first group of aliens—the Masters if you will. Not only is she a child of the race, she is a daughter of one of their leaders, the Omni. Now a normal Orion takes on whatever visage they want to take the form of e.g., they are shape-shifters as many people see them here on Earth—truly a case of form following function. They are, for the most part, remembering that star systems and constellations are very, very large groups of planets and other celestial bodies, what might be termed 7th dimensional beings.

Each dimension in the Creation of this Super Universe has its own set of lessons, as does each particular star system. The particular form a soul takes on follows the function and lessons it has to deal with in that particular environment. One might therefore say the lesson of the Orions is the choice of Power vs Love. Although they are not without hearts, they have been overrun by elements of their society that raise the pursuit of Power to be the highest goal of their very long existence. Unfortunately, they have chosen to play out their lessons amongst the other stars in this corner of the Universe coming under their particular galactic spiral influence. Being the big bullies the Orions are, the Spiritual Hierarchy actually had to wall off their playground from the rest of the Universe since the game threatened to spread to all the other corners of the Universe as well. Scientists have actually discerned this energy shield far out in space but cannot understand what it is—but now you know.

Tori, when we met her, had a chameleon-like form—a cross between a reptilian and a shape-shifter, we supposed. When we first met her she weighed perhaps 89 pounds on a rainy day and was so close to death as to be indiscernible from the real thing. Her life, at 19, had been hell. She was on her last legs so to speak and had barely enough energy to get out of bed in the morning. Admittedly, some of this was because of the lifestyle choices she had made, choices we all have to make despite whatever role we are here to play—that is the spiritual test here in the honors class planet Earth has become.

A brief background story to Tori's life includes the fact that her physical father was in a special ops unit of the military. Her mother left the family when Tori was very young so she was raised by her father, an unemotional man who it later turned out had been recruited to the position by his Orion masters. Both of her grandfathers were Freemasons, so each of them had been connected to that source of darkness as well. It is common to find that the energies of the grandchildren have been 'bartered out' to the darkside by Freemasonic fathers, and especially grandfathers,

in order to advance their own powerbase within the realm of the brotherhood. This is the same with ritual child abuse within many religions of many different kinds.

Tori was a 'walk-in' who came into to her physical body at age 7 while still maintaining a body being held 'captive' back on her home planet in Orion. Remembering back to how some types of being are created in the Orion system, Tori's Orion body right now is somewhere approaching 20 thousand years old in Earth time, still a reasonably young person by their estimation. Her Orion Father, one of the ruling Omni, went against his own policies in their conquest and subsequent control over planet Earth. A true intergalactic love story, the father ignored standard policy set in place for the Atlantean contingent not to interbreed with the humans [echoed in what also happened with the Anunnaki]. At that time it was more the remnants of ancient Lemuria who were the other 'civilized' population on the planet besides the reptilian-hybrid Anunnaki and their Sirian counterparts.

Tori's 'Orion' mother also inhabits a physical body here on Earth in this lifetime. In those days, Tori's mother was a Priestess of the Law of One, the original religious teaching spoken of by Churchward in all his writings. Teaching in what was left of Lemuria at the time, her mother came to the attention of her Orion father and an illicit love affair took place which resulted in the 'birth' of Tori's Orion-hybrid energy form. Having worked with Tori's mother in her physical incarnation in this lifetime, we both know for a fact that this person has been subject to the same kinds of controls as Tori has experienced throughout all her lifetimes as well—the men sent into her life to control her, psychic and interdimensional attacks, and the implant of all kinds of dimensional equipment aimed at regulating various aspects of her being. Like Tori, she is still constantly under bombardment from efforts to bring her back under the Orion-based control.

Peter specifically worked with the mother and found her to be one of the worst cases of 'ritual child abuse' he had ever dealt with –growing up as she did in Germany in a very Lutheran household. As a Mormon now, she is still under their control in spite of everything Peter has done to free her from this control-situation addiction. This woman is one of three who Peter has worked with who all had the Freemasonic symbol emblazoned into their energy fields from many, many lifetimes ago—certainly predating the existence of Freemasonry as we know it. Hence its significance as an ancient manipulative symbol and not just a modern-day logo can be noted.

Throughout most of her childhood, Tori has been subjected to nightmares that only ended when she was about 13 or 14 years of age. These dreams always revolved around Freddy Kruger, the demonic character from *Nightmare on Elm Street* who becomes manifest in the physical through the fear imposed upon his victims.

Tori has been able for most of her life to 'see' as well as sense various forms of interdimensional beings. Tori and her father both had experiences of being attacked by such entities while together. One night in particular, Tori remembers she went in to her father's bedroom to get some bathroom tissues and he awoke in an angry fashion. To her, this was an unusual state for her father. The next morning she asked him about it, and her father told her that something had taken over his body

and he, as soul, had had to stand in the corner of the bedroom doing all he could to force the other entity out of his body. The dark Being that took over his body had been there specifically to kill Tori. In the nick of time, her father had managed to regain his body and stop any harm from coming to her.

Tori's ever erratic dreamstate also included many 'alien' dreams. One example was about two 7-8' tall aliens with beige skin tone and a grey-like body type who had come to see her, arriving in two triangular spaceships. Prior to their arrival in the dream, Tori was in her back yard watching a mother playing with her children. Just as they arrived, the people disappeared. One of the spaceships was black while the other was colored in Army-fatigue camouflage. The two aliens telepathically told Tori to keep her mouth shut about all that she knew about aliens and the New World Order.

And what is it that Tori would know that was so important she had to keep her mouth shut? Why so much importance placed upon her at all?

First one has to know that Tori is what is called a Trinity One Being. These are beings who derive their energy source more directly from the Spiritual Hierarchy Itself, usually in conjunction with one aspect of the trinity more than another. Tori is called a Haroon Being because her energy connection comes straight from Haroon, the Grand Mother energy of Creation, kind of like a Callia Being would represent and embody some of the aspects of the Universal Infinite Mother Spirit. The important aspect of these Trinity One Beings is that, if awake and a-light, they are capable of channeling so much more Light and Sound energy to the planet than any regular beings. They are aircraft carriers where most of us are PT boats, battleships or cruisers at best.

They are here helping play out the grander design of Creation in this time, kind of like representatives from the Creator Itself, most particularly here right now to help with the healing of their particular aspects of the Spiritual Hierarchy. This means that the Enjliou Beings are here to help with the healing of the Universal Father, and the Callia Beings here to help with the healing of the Universal Mother energy. Like fragmented parts of the whole, they are seeking to come together in a fusion that will unify all the different aspects of the Creator spirit they embody.

Does this mean that all these aircraft carriers are primed and working for the Light? No, in fact, very few are. As one learns more about the true nature of what is taking place here on planet Earth, the more one can realize what a difficult job it is for any of us to rise above the programming and control this world has to offer. The higher the level of Being, the higher the level of control. And, since the darkside knows our soul signatures before we even enter a body, they are able to know who and what and also how to control them. Knowing how to control and move back and forward into the future, they are also able to set up scenarios such as Tori's by which she had been programmed to resist all efforts coming to help her by those from the true Light of the Father.

Because of her particular mission here on the planet in this lifetime, control of Tori also means control of the Mother energy, one of the major goals for Lucifer and for

the New World Order and its minions. Tori, in many ways, embodies the Mary Magdalen for this new time of shifting.

Like a real-life Princess Leia, it also hasn't helped matters that Tori's Orion father is a 'semi-rebellious' member of the Omni and so Tori has had access to the grander plans for control of the Universe and the New World Order's agenda. Her Orion father, like many others on his planet, disagrees with the other Omni and will suffer greatly if it is known that he has helped Tori to escape from her tormentors on more than one occasion.

In a past life, while helping set up the control factors here on planet Earth, Tori's father had been Terah, father of Abraham, described as an 'oracle priest' of the gods in Ur. Later on, Abraham shifted his allegiances and became an advocate of the One God, smashing his father's polytheistic idols.

It was in Ur that Abraham's father Terah, the 'oracle priest' knew of, and controlled the Crystal Skull revealed in an earlier volume to be the true Holy Grail. When Terah and his family were told to leave Ur by the predictions of the Crystal Skull, it went with them. Upon his father's death, Abraham took control of the Skull, and allowed it to lead he and his family to where it was most beneficial for them and for its controllers' agenda.

Tori in that lifetime was Sarai, Abraham's wife, mother of Isaac and of the Hebrew people. Coincidentally, Sarai's hand-servant Hagar, who bred Abraham the son Ishmael who later became the father of the Arab people, was in fact, Lilith. The Egyptian connection we are told of in the Bible, is that, as Abraham's wife, Sarai enters into the household of the pharaoh who wanted her for his wife, at which point Abraham denies that Sarai was his own wife and claimed instead that she was his sister (Genesis 12:12-15) Then, a little later, we are informed that Abraham and Sarai were both the offspring of Terah, and Abraham explains, 'She is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother, and she became my wife' (Genesis 20:12). Thus Abraham had married his half-sister in the tradition of the Anunnaki, the Pharaohs, and of the Sirian-Orion Gods.

Although it was not as Sarai, in an earlier incarnation on this planet where she was again being used by the Orion hierarchy for its purposes, it was Tori's face which ended up on the original Sphinx before it was rebuilt in later Egyptian times. It was to Tori that was entrusted also the task of being present here in this lifetime as a part of an intricate lock and key system for the opening of the Hall of Records located dimensionally beneath this very same Sphinx on the Giza plateau. If one has watched the end of the movie *Hellboy*, it accurately describes such a need for the energies of one particular person to open the doorways between dimensions, much like a unique fingerprint or eye-scan is used to open doorways. Hence, she was and is not only vital to the cause of the darkside, but if able to be 'reprogrammed', also to the side of the true Creator and all of humanity as well.

These are the kind of plots and intrigues taking place in the lives of seemingly ordinary people that surround us in everyday life. None of us Lightworkers is here just to 'hang out' but rather to stand up and be counted.

Because of her rebellion against the intrigues and manipulation by the darkside throughout her many lifetimes, Tori has been deemed dangerous to their cause. When she broke free to try and fulfill her true mission for the Light here on planet Earth in this lifetime, her heart chakra was scattered across the universe, and her soul symbols shattered so that a) she would be incapable of having a loving relationship that might have freed her from their control, and b) she was unable to get in touch with all that she knew and could tell the world about of what was really going on. Even when these were to some extent repaired recently, the difficulties she faced only got worse in many other ways.

Some of Tori's programming was meant to have her resist any approaches by certain types of men who would be there for her best interests. To set up this thoughtform, at a very early age in her physical life, Tori was abused by older men, though not through any fault of her father's. Tori also started experimenting with drugs at an early age and along with that came the many problems associated with the drug lifestyle.

The absence of a mother in her life led Tori to seek out a female energy in her sexual predispositions, but this did not stop the men sent to control her from getting to her. Only just recently did her mother come back into her life again in a helpful, healing way.

One particular man who came into Tori's life to control her was very, very clever—an obvious clone of Peter in so many ways it was scary. Only recently did we find out that he was actually the Being once related to Tori as Abraham. The only difference between this man and Peter being that this man was sent to control Tori and drive her away from any possibility of allowing she and Peter to bond for the work they were supposed to do together. This was obviously facilitated through the N.W.O.'s ability to use time travel to see the potential futures for Tori and what she may or may not do.

When meeting Peter, Tori felt scared and untrusting of him. Peter appeared to Tori just like the man she had dated. They looked similar, had the same information, etc. The only difference, Tori says, was that she could not find any darkness within Peter like she had the other man. Throughout the time of knowing Peter she has had to go through and deal with the similarities and try and move beyond them—not always with success.

This man also told her the truth about much of her past existence and of the New World Order. He used parts of the truth to keep her with him—throughout the relationship forcing her to perform sexual duties that he said if not done would bring serious problems upon both of them. At times when she did not do these things, the problems would appear and she would submit out of fear. This was obviously a very strong control factor over her. The ultimate control factor, however, was that he knew that if she ever tried to tell anyone about what was going on she would be the one who would appear crazy. Eventually though, she left him anyway, without any fear of the supposed consequences.

Although other men were also sent to control Tori, another relationship that came into her life to control her was a gargoyle in human form. This man's physical family was that of one of the great banking families of the royal bloodline that David Icke writes so much about, and that we ourselves have also mentioned here in this volume. Throughout her relationship with this man there were many attacks on both of them by other gargoyles and the like, usually occurring at night. Although her boyfriend at the time was a gargoyle, neither knew, and he was seemingly unaware of the fact that he was actually sent to control her. It had all been set up before he came into this life, just as the prior relationship had been also.

The dimensional attacks on her since we met her have been too numerous for us to detail, though some in particular we will mention here just to give the reader a better understanding of how these things can happen. During the brief time we knew her, they were constant, not just every day, but often two, three or more times a day and then there would be the dreamstate at night through which they would often take her over. Suffice to say, Tori, perhaps more than anybody alive, represents the true nature of the war taking place here and in the dimensional worlds above us at this time in Creation. To further detail her story, first we need to go back and start from square one with a basic understanding of what we have found out in the healing room about this war from one of Peter's articles from a couple of years ago:

Alien Invasion and Mad Cow Disease

"We accept the reality of the world we're presented with..."

Christof, creator of the Truman Show in the movie, *The Truman Show*.

"As an addendum to a recent article I'm resending, I wanted to add the following *Alien Nation* because the recent experiences in the healing room have led me to live the things I have been writing about to a far deeper level than I could ever have imagined.

"Recently, like something out of a biblical holocaust story, Mad Cow disease, West Nile Virus and the many other plagues that have been afflicting Mankind are now becoming almost endemic in the population in one form or another. They are challenging that soul-remembrance of being eternal we translate into a feeling of physical invincibility—"It can't happen to me." Well it is happening now, and to almost everyone we know –they are all getting sick.

"I have mentioned in some recent articles the kind of work we are doing in the healing room with many different kinds of alien being in human form. Whereas their 'human forms' appear to be somewhat normal, their energy fields are those of their true 'alien' selves. Often the human form is trying its best to duplicate the many and varied shapes that the alien forms manifest. Among the fish people, the turtle people, those from a planet similar to Planet of the Apes (the Hanuman monkey gods), there are the Ganeshs—the elephant-trunked god aliens of Indian folklore, the reptilians and salamander beings, the many types of Pleiadean, Sirian, Arcturian, the Arch-angels and lesser angels, the ambassadors from the devic world and the fairy world, and on and on in true *Lord of the Rings* fashion; all here at this

time in Creation to do exactly as Tolkien's epic describes, to stop this being the "last dawning of Mankind."

"I have also described in brief the "alien energy forms" we have encountered, (called jokingly by us 'critters') most commonly in upstate New York and in Florida, but now also too to a somewhat lesser degree in other states as well. Our guidance led us to understand that these are indeed alien energy forms of varying sentience and motivation, but above all they are using mankind as "experimental hosts." Often we are told they have been here before Mankind which leads us to a further understanding of the history of this planet I wrote about that allows for Mankind to be the newest inhabitant on the block.

"These alien energy forms manifest in many ways in the body, and some we have seen have been inside the human energy form for just a few days and are more like egg sacks, right up to ones that have almost dispossessed the human spirit from the body after a period of almost 55 years of residency.

"All of these are 'easily' removed when one knows what one is doing and has some feel for energy. When all of our students in an intensive healing workshop could feel or sense the presence of these "critters" when getting to close to them, then their presence is no longer in question. The fact that other healers are also dealing with them only helps lend credence to their existence on a broader basis. Some people know of these type of energies and call them 'prions'.

"Symptoms experienced as a sign of their presence in the physical body are, in particular, bloating, but also pressure around the heart, kidneys, large intestine, or up and down the spine; extreme nervousness and anxiety. When people get on the healing table experiencing great distress in areas such as their kidneys, we look for the presence of such 'critters' and after removing these from their energy field the clients usually experience immediate relief. Again, the presence of such energies becomes almost undeniable.

The 'scariest' aspect of this whole situation came the other night when our guidance led us to an experience to further understand what is taking place here on planet Earth, again on a far deeper level. Led to an Outback Steakhouse for dinner, our steaks and prime rib arrived in poor fashion, undercooked or as a fellow healer commented "pulsating". I ate a couple of bites of mine and then sent it back—preferring to eat the French fries and call the evening quits. One person at the table ate her quivering piece of steak and immediately felt the pressures symptomatic of the presence of a critter—though never having personally had them present before. When both of us got out to the car and knew we had just been fed alien energy forms, we immediately laughed, cried, removed the critters from our being, and started to understand the true nature of Mad Cow disease and what is taking place here on the planet!!

"What does a cow do when it feels the presence of these kind of critters?

"Unfortunately, unlike knowledgeable humans such as us, it is driven mad by the presence of these alien energy forms feeding off its essence. When we also heard of

a young child beating its head up against a wall and no doctor being able to diagnose its problem, a quick survey indicated the presence of one of these kind of alien energy forms. Again, this is just the human form of Mad Cow disease in a Being which is unable to express or deal with the fact that something truly is 'eating off its energies.'

Mad Cow disease is simply the presence of 'alien energies' infecting both the meat and the people who eat it.

Excerpted from an article on such mysterious diseases:

"This welter of extensive symptoms and diverse sickness confused and mystified farmers and vets. Many vets referred to "Mystery Cow Disease." Such euphemisms shed no light on causes and cures of very real economic threats to farmers. Conventional medical attempts at remedies failed, and these farms' financial survival were in doubt.

"Cows weren't the only animals with abnormal symptoms. Pigs, too, were plagued by reproductive problems and mass die offs of litters. Farmers reported sudden, simultaneous squealing of confined pigs. Vets muttered about "Mystery Pig Disease."

"Cats, also, were sickly, with matted hair, bloody or other discharges from eyes, ears, nose, or mouth. These cats subsequently died. Keeping cats out of the barn often helped. A few cats seem to do OK on these farms. Litters born up in hay mows are all right until they come down to ground, then develop symptoms. Farmers also noted small wildlife- gophers, mice, groundhogs, worms, etc.-vanished from their farms.

"However, non-medical researchers like electrical engineer Spark saw cow behavior as real clues to causes of this bovine distress, as if cattle, by their actions, tried to convey a message they couldn't put into words. Obviously something was making cows-not merely uneasy-but anxious and depressed.

BEHAVIOR: Reluctance (sometimes frantic) to enter milk parlor, barn or stall, then quick to leave; Reluctance to lay down in stalls; Cows, at erratic times, show nervousness and stress: flared nostrils, bugged eyes, ears pointed, arched backs, tense muscles, pulling on neck straps, pushing against stanchion, kicking at underside, bellowing; Cows lap water from trough or bowls, refuse to drink from drinking cups; Water consumption poor or erratic; Cows refuse or jittery to drink from barnyard waterer; Cows kick milkers off; Frequent urination problems, some avoid urinating in gutters; On some farms, wet weather is worse, on others, dry weather is worse; Suddenly, simultaneously, during milking, cows begin frantic dancing, vigorous tail twitching (even if no flies are present), bellowing, which lasts a few minutes, followed by milk letdown interruption, uneven milkout and general nervousness."

It sounds like something out of a Stephen King movie doesn't it? Have you watched his latest—the movie *Dreamcatcher*? It's exactly all about such 'critters'.

P.S. Irradiating the food does nothing to improve the situation since many 'low-vibration' alien energies thrive on radiation and its negative vibrations.

From SARS - A Great Global SCAM By Leonard G. Horowitz, DMD, MA, MPH: "...This concept of a microbiological Armageddon is not new to most readers. "Experts" have been predicting the arrival of a super-plague for decades. What is HIGHLY SUSPICIOUS about the mysterious and terrifying arrival of SARS is its timing. It arrived virtually synchronous with the global war on terrorism, and the Anglo-American war with Iraq. This is pathognomonic (i.e., symptomatic and characteristic) of what is predicted and explained in the book, *Death in the Air: Globalism, Terrorism and Toxic Warfare* (Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 2001; <http://www.healthyworlddistributing.com/detail.aspx?ID=3>), a prophetically-titled text that predated the 9-11 attacks on America by several months, and provides a contextual analysis of this current condition and spreading plague of phobic deception.

"This work, and this SARS website, in essence, offers insight into the broad application of a new form of institutionalized "bioterrorism" consistent **with state sponsored biological warfare**. Saddam Hussein is said to have exposed populations in his and adjacent lands with biological and chemical weapons of mass destruction. These advancing infectious disease attacks in North America are sanctioned by medical-pharmaceutical and allied military industrialists. They complement the global "War on Terrorism," and bioterror-influenced culture, as additionally profitable, population-controlling threats.

Perceiving Harsh Reality Versus Generally Promoted Myths

"What lay persons view as ever increasing madness in the world around them, is eerily consistent with earlier globalist think tank recommendations for the development and deployment, in the new millennium, of "conflicts short of war," and "economic substitutes for standard militarization." These developments were adequately detailed and referenced in *Death in the Air*. (As compared with the first and second world wars, these smaller, more manageable, and better controlled conflicts, orchestrated events, and state sponsored threats, were consistently selected options among foreign policy makers and government officials beginning in the late 1960s.

"...Weapons selections like these continue to the present day not simply by radical terrorist groups, but also among a handful of military cartel industrialists that continue to sell weapons of mass destruction to those who can afford them.

"...The RMA incorporates the use of debilitating biological weapons and incapacitating chemicals, similar to the toxic carcinogenic organophosphate pesticides deployed against mosquitoes in the "War Against the West Nile Virus." These are often called "non-lethal warfare" agents, yet are indeed deadly. Death results slowly along with advancing mortality from such toxic exposures. *Larger profits are made by allied pharmaceutical and medical*

industrialists as victims of the "non-lethal" exposures die slowly, commonly in expensive hospitals and long-term care facilities, from chronic debilitating diseases. Most of these ailments, including the plethora of autoimmune diseases and newer cancers, were virtually non-existent 50 years ago. This fact, alone, strongly suggests a modern socio-economic and political conspiracy. Unless you simply wish to believe it is God's will or man's greed that has brought these conditions to bear upon humanity.

"People are all too willing to relinquish their civil rights and personal freedoms in the wake of such engineered frights."

"And so the war goes on, even heats up—Humanity Vs The New World Order and all its allies...and more and more often right now I see the line drawn in the sand and the Lightworkers who are more the fence-sitters and those Light workers who truly are workers, making their choices. And to make no choice is to make a choice - for the negative. So the Spiritual Hierarchy once again ask, what is your choice? In service, Peter"

These critters are everywhere and in everything these days since we are being overrun by dis-ease and disharmony, the two aspects that allow such negative energies to exist and to thrive. Often they are passed along simply through human or animal contact as shown with great clarity and realism in the Denzel Washington movie, *Fallen*.

In Tori's life, since her energy shields are so weak, they come from every place and from every direction. While sitting in a movie theater with her, Peter looked like he was playing a tennis game batting off all the negative alien energies that were coming at her from the screen and from others sitting in the audience.

Because of these intense energies aligned against her and the shattering of so many pieces of her energy field, in her time around us we were both asked to support Tori's very existence with our own energy fields. We were only too happy to do so though always it was a constant drain on both of us—in fact endangering our very own lives as well. Peter was constantly under a barrage of every type of assault because of his protection of Tori, and often things coming through her would be aimed to more to kill or destroy Peter instead.

Many of these attacks would often be booby traps if you will. Sometimes they were 'simple' alien energy forms of varying degrees of strength and difficulty to remove. Sometimes there were 'energetic' darts thrown at one or any of us (these darts release toxic energy into the system and one feels instantaneously sleepy and the toxic energy spreads throughout the body draining it of life). Often she would be implanted with what appear to be spark plug like implants with various purposes. [These are very common in all our clients we see] These dimensional implants sometimes look more like land mines or 'bouncing betties' that need a higher level of sophistication to remove—sometimes it comes down to the old cliché of cutting the blue wire or the red (etherically speaking).

How does one explain all this to someone who only sees human beings walking around them? Again, as David Icke or any other person understanding some of this situation might say –rent the classic movie *They Live* by John Carpenter. In the movie those who wear the special glasses are able to see the aliens beneath the human forms of those walking around. They are also able to see the subliminal programming in everything surrounding them. This is the ability we have come to be able to use after some spiritual training, though it is not quite 'seeing' the same way as most people think of physically 'seeing'. As John Edwards describes it, it is a seeing/sensing/feeling/ just knowing that is beyond intuition or anything upon the psychic level. Again, the miniseries *V* also tells exactly the way things are.

This type of 'seeing' is how much of our healing work comes about, plus the ability to feel and know the energy fields of the body. Throughout the time we have been in the healing room, we have often found, for want of a better word 'contraptions' also attached to or inside the body for purposes varying as widely as the missions of the Beings implanted. Most common, to give you some idea of these, are the cameras or monitoring devices implanted behind the eyes or somewhere connected to the hearing organs of the body. They are not 'physical' – get that straight—they are dimensional implants just as are many of the things that happen are done dimensionally.

One memorable contraption that had to be removed twice from Tori was a head-set like eyepiece similar to those worn by the Borg portrayed in one *Star Trek* movie. Unwittingly, Tori once pulled one of these contraptions off thinking it a simple energy form. For the next day or two her head swelled up to the point of one eye being closed shut, headaches so bad, and other adverse effects of the toxic energy being released from the incorrect removal of the device.

Having worked with these things for so long, and having the moment-to-moment guidance of the Spiritual Hierarchy, Peter has been able to remove all such energies from any of the clients he has seen, as well as dealing with just about everything that has ever happened to Tori.

Tori's case is a little different, however, since a piece of her essence is still being held under the control of the Orions. Things are able to be done to her 'home' body which instantaneously manifest here in her human body on Earth.

Many sorts of creature are also sent to 'inhabit' Tori's energy field in order to control or kill her. Many things seek to control her form by invading her crown chakra and ground chakra as well. Where ever a hole opens up in her aura through emotional, physical or mental stress, that is where these kind of things can enter her space and attach to her, as they can with any one of us at all.

Common with Tori, and with many women we have worked on, things are often implanted to keep the energies surrounding her sex open. We have even seen a number of women with 'portals' between their legs through which entities can use them sexually. Things like this are common around the anus as well. Implantation of devices, because of the reptilian nature of these abusers, is very commonly focused around the sexual areas.

As we've said, all kinds of critters too numerous to mention, attack Tori on an almost daily basis depending on her level of energy. Think of the alien 'children' implanted in the human body in any of the *Alien* movies, or similar ideas from the old *Twilight Zone* episodes, and you will be able to visualize what kinds of things this woman goes through—and many others as well. When small these things are easily removed. When larger, they take much, much more, even to the point of one paralyzing Peter's arm during its removal. We have also seen a number of 'obese' people who were breeding grounds for such critters and their 'seeds'. Upon removal, these women have been able to shed hundreds of pounds of weight because they are not hosting whole colonies of alien critters.

We have experienced alien energy forms that break off and grow back, ones that attach to the back and create heart problems, a three-pronged one that was passed along to Tori by her brother although targeted at Peter, the ones that use her as a carrier to attack others, the regular food and drink ones, the ones she is always picking up in public toilets, from cell phones, over the internet, and even on regular telephone lines. Being led to take a sample male-enhancement herbal packet by his Guidance, Peter found almost instantaneously that he had one of these type of critters, but one that indeed HATED women and would not allow them to come near him. This seemed like an obvious way to keep the friction between the sexes going.

Some come at Tori through her friends who are only being used because of their own low state of awareness, while many of these same friends appear in her dreamstate that are really only dark energies in disguise—even to ones being disguised as Peter. While most animals seem to have an affinity for Tori, we have also seen cases where little dogs attack her out of the blue entirely out of character as though 'possessed' by some kind of alien or energy. The area surrounding her home has become a breeding ground for such entities and controlled beings, often the type of alien/entity known as a 'watcher' Then, when she returns home, everything pressures her to return to her old ways, to become the old person she once was, to forget who and what she truly is. Others we have worked on connected to Tori (in particular the others who had Freemasonic symbols emblazoned on their energy fields) also had many of these watcher entities surrounding their homes One even had an open vortex in her living room through which many different kinds of entity could enter this dimension.

When doing healing work, we have often found that patients or those we work with long distance, actually have energy forms attached to them or in them that are simply there to attack Tori or Peter as they do their work, and even Tori's own family has often been used against her.

Here we must also mention, although all the details of it have not been fully explored by any of us, that Tori, like other 'people' we know on planet Earth, is either a child of the Montauk Project, or at least it was and is through the portal still active at Montauk (Long Island) that Tori was brought and still is attacked.

The Montauk Project and the Philadelphia Experiment are two elements of the way planet Earth and particularly the grid system of the planet are controlled. Time Itself

is an element of the grid for time and space are inseparable in any relative terms. Since the Orion-controlled New World Order has had access to the time-travel information provided by Hermes/Thoth, these aspects of control of Tori have long ago all been put in place, down to the most minute detail. The only thing that can save her, now is for her to go against the programming that has created deep behavioral ruts in her life, and to make decisions counter to what the N.W.O. and her tormentors would expect. Everything exists in our future as a potential based on the patterns of our behavior and thinking to date. The only changes that are possible are if we allow ourselves to go against the grain and break old habits of thought, desire, and action.

This interview conducted with Al Bielek by Suanne Konicov from *Connecting Link* (1992) helps explain some of how this interdimensional control has come about:

"I have heard Al Bielek speak on the "Philadelphia Experiment" at several expos over the last two years. The material he presents is both astounding and appalling! Last September, at the Los Angeles Whole Life Expo, Al consented to do an interview for *Connecting Link*. First you will read Al's account of the years leading up to the "Philadelphia Experiment. "Then, for the first time in any magazine, Al shares further information on other, less known experiments that continue to this day—experiments that took place, and apparently, still do, at Montauk, Long Island (N.Y). Alfred Bielek was born on August 4, 1916 as Edward A. Cameron II, son of Alexander Duncan Cameron, Sr.

"My father (Alexander Duncan Cameron, Sr.) enlisted in the U.S. Navy prior to the U.S. entry into World War 1. He sired me and later A. Duncan Cameron, Jr. (May 1917), by different mothers. Both Duncan and I, as half-brothers, were raised largely by Aunt Arnold in the Big House, still in West Islip, Long Island (father remained in the Navy until 1930, when he was retired with a pension). Since there was no lack of money (due to the Arnold/Constable Department Store fortune), Duncan Jr. and I (upon completion of high school) attended different universities. I went first to Princeton, and later to Harvard, obtaining a Ph.D. in physics. Duncan attended the University of Edinburgh (Edinburgh, Scotland), also obtaining a Ph.D. in physics, in the summer of 1939. In September of 1939, both Duncan and I enlisted in the U.S. Navy-taking commissions as Lt. (J.G.) and then attending a 90-day training school for "Special Assignment" Navy personnel at Providence, Rhode Island.

"With completion of training, we were both assigned to the Institute of Advanced Study (Princeton, N.J.) and directly to the ongoing "Project Invisibility." With a completely successful test in 1940 (Brooklyn Navy Yard), the project was classified and renamed "Project Rainbow." Offices were set up in the Philadelphia Navy Yard. Duncan and I both shuttled back and forth between Philadelphia and Princeton. In January 1941, we were sent to sea for sea duty on the U.S.S. Pennsylvania. We toured the Pacific until October 1941, when the Pennsylvania was put in dry dock at Pearl Harbor.

"After taking leave in San Francisco and remaining there through December 1941, we were returned to the Institute early in January 1942. We worked on the project through 1942. Nikola Tesla dropped out [of the project] in March 1942, and Dr. John Von Neumann took over at that time. Duncan and I remained with the Project through the two tests in 1943 with the "Eldridge." The second test, August 12, 1943, was a total disaster, with many casualties and with Duncan disappearing permanently. I remained with the Navy and married in late 1943. A son, Jess, was born in February 1944. In July 1944, the family and I were transferred to Los Alamos, New Mexico, where I remained until July 2, 1947. At that time I was forcibly removed and separated from my family-never to see them again.

"With charges of espionage placed against me, I expected a General Court Marshal. Instead I was transferred to Washington, D.C., whereupon charges were dropped and I was transferred to Montauk, L.I. military base (Fort Hero). From that point I was time shifted [forward] to 1983, back into the Phoenix Project. Once there, I was given a super brainwashing where all memory was removed. Additionally, I was age regressed (reduction of physical age and size from a 30-year old to approximately 1 year of age) and then, at a physical age of 1 year, sent back in time to 1927 to be plugged into a new family as a substitute for a dead son. This new family—the Bieleks—became my only known parents for over half a century! With the advent of World War II, I was drafted into the Navy in 1945 (a second tour) as a seaman until 1946. After separating from the service, I tried a business venture (it failed) and went on to college (1949-1950) in Newark, New Jersey, and later to UCLA. A career followed as an electronic engineer (1958-1988), with retirement in 1988.

[Seems incredible or absolutely unbelievable so far, but so is everything we have dealt with in these six volumes, if we look from the Matrix outwards.]

"In May 1986 the return of my memories of the Phoenix Project and of the Philadelphia Experiment (Project Rainbow) occurred. Since January 1988, I have engaged in extensive lecturing and writing on the subject of The Philadelphia Experiment, its ramifications and the follow-on Project Phoenix, *and the incredible consequences of the lockup through time.*

CONNECTING LINK: Tell me about the Phoenix Project.

AL BIELEK: I'll deal with the final phase of the Phoenix Project and some of the aspects involved. I joined the project in 1953 as Al Bielek. I did what the book *The Montauk Project* points out, the computer interface between the psychic chair used to steer the time tunnels in the final phase of the operations. Those earlier phases were very difficult—they didn't work right and they had many problems. But, I became involved as Al Bielek, Preston Nichols became involved as Preston Nichols, and Duncan Cameron became involved as Duncan Cameron, in his second body, not remembering anything about his involvement with the Philadelphia Experiment.

"The project generated the time tunnels. People were able to travel in time and space and they did. [One of Peter's mentors is a hybrid human-alien created by the Montauk project exactly for this purpose—to travel backwards and forward through time]. But they also had other projects going on at Montauk. We still don't know all of them. The technology for the tunnels was given to us by a cooperative effort of alien groups, **primarily the Orion group**, which involved reptilians, a sub group called the Leverons. *A technical group which provided most of the assistance, was the group from Sirius A. Very materialistic, scientific, people.* Perhaps not a bad heart but misdirected, because they had very long-term contracts with the Orions to provide them with the technical knowledge and assistance they needed. And they were working with our government in secret to work out mind control techniques and technology and pushing for a highly automated, technical society which would be much easier to control than it would be the way it is now. **But we're approaching that rapidly.** Also there were a lot of little greys that got underfoot. There were other groups there who took no part in the project, but were there as observers and the group from Antares, very human, very happy, jovial people. You couldn't tell them from a human spirit. In fact, I don't think you could anatomically either. Why they were there, I don't know. They didn't do anything. They were observers. But the aliens provided the expertise, the hardware. They conveyed it from their computer data to IBM 360. That still didn't work and that's when other changes were made. I became heavily involved in making the time tunnel system work. It was alien technology. We did not have the theory. We did have the capability, the technological expertise to build the hardware, and we did it to their specifications. ITT was a contractor.

"This was all under "Black Card" clearance level, which is about the highest level of clearance there is, and most people don't even know it exists. And this means, in essence, that it is such a deep Black Hole project that all the records, everything connected with it, is buried in a black vault and nobody has access to this without having the proper clearance and a need to know. This includes purchasing departments who buy the hardware for these projects. The records for the sales, purchase, everything, buried in the black vault. So nobody can find it. This is why they call it a Black Hole project. There are many, many of these. This is one of them.

"The tunnels became fully operational about 1977 after many changes. From about 1979 on they got all the results they wanted until August 12, 1983, at night, when the project was deliberately crashed—sabotaged from the inside. That's covered in the book. But prior to that what they did was unbelievable. One of the uses of the Phoenix Project, in the use of Time Tunnels, was to provide backup to the Martian Colonies. *The Martian Colonies have been there since the early '70s.* We went publicly to the moon in 1969. Actually the Germans were there in 1947. And we were there in 1962 with a joint U.S.-Russian expedition. They went to Mars, May 22, 1962. The movie, *Alternative 3*, done by Anglia Television, April 1, 1977, which is available in the underground,

outlines it completely. It shows the actual transmission. The color shots by TV back from Mars, as this Explorer moved and landed. We have colonies there in Mars from the late '60's or maybe early '70's onward. They found many artifacts there. There is more than one wrecked city. And of course the famous face on Mars, the Pyramids and that whole complex that Hoagland (Dr. Richard] has talked about and gone public on. There are two videos on this plus his book. [Arthur C. Clarke's 2001 series addresses much of this knowledge long before it became commonly available. The best way to disguise the truth is to present it as fiction.]

"What they found on the surface indicated there was much more there that they could not find that was buried. And they had not brought with them, and did not have the capabilities of heavy earth- moving equipment on Mars at that time. They didn't have any Cats. Big tractors and that sort of stuff. They were too heavy to bring up. So, a request went by radio back to Earth, "We believe there are underground installations here. We've seen openings that are sealed. Can you guys down there tell us what to do?" Well, the information went to Montauk, to the Phoenix Project, and they sent back information, "Well, give us some coordinates on the surface of Mars where you think these locations are." And they did. And they said, "We'll investigate it." And they did. Because they [Montauk] could go anyplace with the tunnel, they went to Mars to the coordinates. And first they didn't send anybody. They ran a tunnel into what they thought might be an underground area and rather than risk killing anybody by burying them in solid rock, they sent a camera, a remote-view camera. We found out there was an actual cavern and it was safe and then Montauk sent people. Duncan and I were in that crew, the first crew that went, directed by Montauk to explore the underground of Mars. It's not mentioned in the book who went, but we went. And there were probably others. We went several times. We found all kinds of artifacts. We found a still functional underground lighting system, a power system. We found it and turned it on and it still worked. No evidence of life. A lot of artifacts, files, records, religious artifacts, statuary, all stored like it was a store room. A huge store room.

CL: Was the written material in English?

AB: No. It was in another language. It was not English. Duncan was able to translate some of it. I saw it, but I was not able to translate it. And a lot of the records and stuff were brought back. And eventually Duncan and I decided to take some clandestine trips on our own. (After one trip is made, it's all recorded. All the coordinates and information which are required to operate the system is recorded on magnetic tape. And you can take this tape, plug it into the computer, and without going through the psychic and the chair number, you can open the tunnel to the same location because the computer contains all the celestial data—all the Earth movements, solar system movements, all in the computer so that there is complete reference to the new location where the planet would be. (And "plug" the tunnel in exactly the same location.) So we went twice on our own for our own little explorations.

CL: And no one was manning the machine for you back home?

AB: We turned the equipment on, we knew how to do it. And nobody was there. On the second trip, we were discovered because there are automatic recorders that tell how many times this equipment is used, and for what purpose, and what dates, times and so forth—automatic complete time/event recorders. So we were caught when we came back. We were pulled off the project and slapped on the wrist. "You're not going to do that anymore," and one of the people who was involved, a senior scientist, broke our team up.

"Duncan and I didn't do much of anything together after that but further explorations were made by others. What they found, we don't know. Certain people had been chosen in advance, such as myself and Duncan and Preston to be part of this program. And the level of brainwashing varied. Duncan was heavily programmed, brainwashed to do what he did there because he was not being used for his technical expertise. I was brainwashed to some extent, and Preston, very heavily. But we were all given what you'd call the debriefing after this whole project crashed and was formally declared over on January 1, 1984. We all got our debriefings which means your mind was erased of everything you ever did on the project. And they hoped it would hold indefinitely. It didn't.

"The reason it did not hold indefinitely was because the site was not destroyed. It's still there. It was turned over to New York State Parks Commission on January 1 of 1986 or sometime in January of 1986 to become part of the park that already exists out there. The State has never torn anything up. They've never torn a building down. They've never opened it up as a park. They knocked the fences down so people can go through there and hike and camp if they want, during the day. They cannot stay overnight without a special permit from Montauk Township. That's not allowed and the park rangers go in to shuttle them out. But the property remains unconverted. Going in there, as I did, first in August of '85 by the invite of Preston (I took Duncan with me), none of us knew, at that time, that we had been part of the Montauk Project. Preston, as a surplus electronics dealer, had been out there salvaging equipment previous to this trip in August.

CL: That's where the book, *The Montauk Project* starts.

AB: Right. And he didn't know that he had been involved. He had no recollection. This August trip [Preston] took us out and said "You're both sensitives. Let's see what you pick up when we go out there." He says, "I know you've never been there before." He didn't know, honestly, at that point. So we went out and we sensed these terrible vibes on the base, that something awful had been going on there. We sensed this monster, who showed up at the end of the story, that helped in the process of the destruction of this station. They [Preston and Duncan] of course, had the advantage, being as I was only visiting, and went back to Phoenix. They were there repeatedly, and they became aware of their involvement in the project much earlier than I did. I

went back [to Montauk] in May of '86 and made another visit along with a group from Phoenix sponsored by, I believe, Senator Barry Goldwater.

"Because I told this group, whom I knew from December of '85, about the project and they came out to make an investigation of possible diversion of federal funds from a regular federal project to an illegal project. They were looking for proof. And that was their *modus operandi*, their reason for getting passes from the State of New York, from the Parks Commission, to go on the base, into locked buildings (there were still some locked) and find what proof, if any, as to whether this was a diversionary project using federal funds. We know now no federal money was involved. Major investigations have proven this. But in the process we took a lot of pictures, and in that same visit that time of May '86 my memory of Montauk started to come back because I was visiting the site, the scene of the crime, if you will.

CL: And it was acting as the trigger.

AB: This was the trigger. The same for Duncan, same for Preston. So my memories came back. I knew then I was part of it. And they've been coming back ever since because it doesn't all come back at once in a rush. It comes back in chunks and pieces, depending upon what the triggers are that bring it back. **But once you've punched a hole through the wall, it's like the finger in the dike.** The hole starts expanding and it keeps expanding and eventually it will all come through. So I knew, finally, I was heavily involved at an administrative and engineering level in many projects.

"Duncan was involved in more than one project. Preston was the technical station master after Matthew Zaret. Professor Zaret was removed in 1980. Really, he left at my suggestion, but they wouldn't let him loose, so he went to the parallel project at Brentwood, Long Island, where he died. Preston took over as the technical director, doing all of the management. He designed and built all of the RF transmitters and pulse modulator systems—anything dealing with RF(2) and transmitters he is an expert at. And that was his expertise and his normal working job, as he was employed by an aerospace company in Long Island for fifteen years until he was fired two summers ago. He was fired but they covered it. It was because he knew too much and talked too much in the open, had recovered too many of his memories and was talking about information at the USPA [United States Psychotronic Association] conferences, more than once, which the government didn't want made public. So they pulled his clearance first, and then they canned him in July of '90 while at a USPA conference. He came back to no job, He was told, "You're finished, pick up your stuff and leave." And his boss didn't even know why. His boss didn't fire him. It was government manipulation. He was an expert at designing transmitters, high-power transmitters, for radar, for whatever. In this case, the Montauk Project, for the final stages of a special Amplitron, which is shown in the book. There is a photo of it. It was designed and built specially for the project by Raytheon Electric in Goleta, California.(3) I remember going out there to

approve the first shipment of tubes. They were very, very expensive and specially built. They cost several million dollars apiece. They ordered thousands. So you can see why the cost of this project went out of sight. Capacitors for the pulse-forming networks and the modulator were also specially designed to very rigid specifications. They finally got somebody to build them. And everybody in the industry except one turned them down. They finally were able to build them to the specifications, and they sold them to the government in matched sets of fifty at the very small sum of twenty-five thousand dollars for each and every capacitor. And they had a hundred on each station. A full set of fifty for two transmitters, operational, and a full set of spares. So that was two and a half million dollars right there times 25 stations! They ran out of gold. (The project was begun with 10 billion dollars in gold. The story of the gold is documented in the book *Nazi Gold*.) They ran out of money. So ITT picked up the tab.

CL: And all this technology was from the alien groups?

AB: They had cooperation from the ET's. See, they had a crashed UFO which was deliberately crashed, by agreement with Hitler, by a certain group of Pleiadeans. It was loaded with technology. And the reason for crashing it was that the German High Command, if they were pushed, could say, "Yeah we found a crashed saucer in the Bavarian Alps" or some such place, "and we recovered it, took it apart and analyzed the technology." It certainly wasn't made public. But the remains of that craft were found near Peenemunde after the war was over. This was the rocket testing base for the Germans and where Wernher Von Braun operated along with his crew. When the war was over, he deliberately moved his group to the west, to the Americans. And another group was captured by the Russians, including, I believe, his professor, Herman Oberth. Of course that is where the Russians got a head start on rocketry over the U. S. –they had the professor who taught Wernher Von Braun! There may have been someone else because the Russians captured quite a number of intelligensia out of Germany when Berlin came under their control. So the war actually received a huge boost, technologically from the Pleiadeans [those who are supposed to be Mankind's friends but have become deeply karmically involved with the whole sordid mess].

"So far as deals are concerned, Roosevelt made the first one in the U.S. in 1934, not with the Pleiadeans, who offered to help the U.S. get out of the doldrums of the huge depression we were in, but he chose a different group for whatever personal reasons we don't know. Called the K Group or the Kondroshkin. It turns out, so far as I can determine today, they are the bluegreys. Not the little greys, but a larger group called the **blue-greys (those that Tori has seen)**. In any case, he made his deal with them. They made an offer to provide a whole new technological base for the United States atomic energy in 1938. Roosevelt at first approved and then he turned it down because the military told him, "Uh uh. We can't control it from beginning to end. We don't know what they are going to do with it and how they may manipulate us in the end." So they [the K-Group] disappeared into the woodwork.

"In 1943 came the Philadelphia Experiment and the lock-up with the Phoenix Project, **ripping a huge hole in space-time. This was deliberately done by the aliens at the '83 end to put a rift in the fabric of space-time so large numbers of aliens and ships could come through.** They all had time-travel capabilities, but the rift was needed to get the large ships through and make a mass invasion of the United States, and later Europe, of aliens (primarily greys) and other types. When they landed at Edwards Air Force Base in the Muroc Dry Lake as well as another air base—I'm leaving a lot of details out—the government already knew all about the aliens being on this planet. [They knew] since 1887 with the first investigating commission under Grover Cleveland. In any case, they knew that they were here, but then they came en masse. We were confronted by a technology that we couldn't counter, we couldn't handle it, we didn't know what to do about it. So the agreement with Eisenhower and his advisors was to sign a treaty with them, a noninterference treaty and get what technology we could from them—make some kind of agreement. We'd buy time and see what we could do about it later. That was the basis of the agreement. Because of that, very large numbers of aliens came in and eventually became part of the Phoenix Project. They were planning ahead. We didn't know what they were up to. And I'm looking at this in retrospect, not what we knew then. They were planning ahead. They knew what they were doing. They maneuvered and manipulated the Phoenix Project. They did not expect it to crash then. I am sure they anticipate its continuing for another decade, at least into the '90's. However, because certain people suddenly, if you will pardon the expression, "saw the light," got religion, or whatever it is that hit them, Duncan, and a few others, conspired to destroy the station. And the reason for it was that they **were fed up with what they saw as all the evils perpetrated there.** I knew about it. I decided that I would not be part of the destructive plot. I said, "Yes, there is a lot wrong here, but we've already straightened a lot of the mess out and we can straighten out the rest and continue this as a research tool," as John Von Neumann (who is still alive today by the way) wanted. He said, "It's a research tool; we need it."

"Because of the time travel (remote viewing) capabilities, he saw things coming in the future which could cause very serious threats to the United States and the World. But, these people had their way. They put a special implant into Duncan's head so that when we, as the original Duncan Cameron and myself as Edward Cameron, came through from the Philadelphia Experiment and went through the station (for twelve hours) we were returned to the Elderidge; then the Elderidge returned to '43. At that point, that phase was over and it completed the time loop. Then the word went out, "Now is the time" and Duncan released this thing from his subconscious into the machine. The transmitter (which already by that time had its own personality) created this big monster, solidly in 3-D, twelve to fifteen feet high and [it] literally came out of the subconscious. It went around smashing buildings and people and it was discovered trying to break into the radar tower. The tower was much too strong for it to break into. The only way to stop it was to destroy the transmitter, and

that's what was done. And it faded out into some other reality. It was photographed in May of 1986.

"But the final chapter on Montauk was not written. We discovered a month ago [Aug. 1992] that Montauk was reactivated. And that's what I wanted to get in here. We do not know who is doing it. We have seen the evidence...And we found other evidence that shows that it's being reactivated. Preston has been approached by the government to become the director of the New Montauk project, And they told him they also want Duncan as part of it. There are new workers there. There are new entrances to the underground. One person we know has been through the outer door and there is an inner locked door with a red light on it. You have to have special access badges or you'll be stopped. We did not attempt to go in because we didn't feel we wanted to risk it. And we do not know where the project may go, but we suspect that one of the goals is to extend the time rift ('43 to '83) onward to '93 because '93 is a subnode point in the 20-year cycle, and August, '93 will be a very critical area again and they probably want the station activated before August of '93. That's what we feel technically they are up to. But what the end purpose is for we are not sure. It may be to extend the time tunnel, that is, the time rift, for purposes of their own. There are a lot of things on this project we don't know. Some of the things they used it for we still don't know. We have never had access to the classified records of Lincoln Labs at M.I.T. (Cambridge, MA). They have not been able to take Duncan and myself out because of the fact that we help hold the whole time rift stable. It will stabilize itself by the year 2003 unless they reopen it. Then you have another can of worms to deal with. They just don't realize what risks they are running in reopening that thing. The rift was stabilized in '63, or this North American continent would now be under salt water. Not from the year 2000, but it would have been in 1963. There was a special project created, now well covered, to restabilize the reverse time wave which would have hit the forward one in '63 at the node point and wrecked this continent. It was due to the fact that they had this time rift, and because it was unstable in the way it was generated (like a standing wave in an RF transmission line). You may not understand RF theory, but you get a reverse wave in an unterminated or improperly terminated line. Time is a wave as well. You can have a forward time wave and you can have a reverse time wave. If the two of equal amplitude hit each other at a node point, which is the earth synchronization point, like August 12th, 1963, they can be extremely disruptive, physically, to the physical structure of the earth. And being that this project took place in the United States, on Long island, those who looked at it in theory said it would have caused an extreme disruption of geological matter, pulling it out of the earth, in the North American Continent. It would have wound up wrecking the tectonic plates, and the North American continent, other than the mountains, would have wound up under salt water-500 to 700 feet of it by estimate. It didn't happen, obviously- we're here. The '63 project, "Atlantius Not Revisited," was successful in damping that reverse time wave. This is an area of science and technology and physics which most people know nothing about. We hope that if

the project is revived that it will be used properly rather than improperly as it was in the past, though there were some very good uses for the Montauk Project. In a larger view, it might be better left buried.

"Only time will tell what will happen, and whether or not I will play any part with it. They have not asked me. They don't want to. All we can do is hope for the best for the future and that the mistakes of the past will be understood and that somehow the future will come out the better for it in spite of the problems we know we face. (1)*The Montauk Project - Experiments in Time*, Preston B. Nichols with Peter Moon. Sky Books, Box 769, Westbury, N.Y. 11590 "

Is Al Bielek for real? Al Bielek e-mailed Peter that he wanted to meet him on a trip to Roswell after having read one of Peter's articles. Perhaps this was because of events such as those associated with Tori that would come into his life. Perhaps, in a way, it was a plaintive cry for help because as Peter tells it, all he saw in meeting Al was a holographic being surrounded by his own time-warp portal through which many different kinds of being were coming and going into this and other dimensions. So his place in all this is still cemented by the fact that he is in fact the time-space continuum portal itself being used as he is by all these different creatures.

The Al Bielek Legacy by Commander X

"For many years, little in the way of new information came forward to support the contention that Jessup's death had been orchestrated. Nor for that matter was anyone collecting any previously unpublished data concerning the Philadelphia Experiment itself, and thus there was a noticeable lull in interest shown in these matters. Then one rather humid evening in 1989 a mysterious individual walked up to the microphone at Tim Beckley's annual New Age/UFO fest in Phoenix, Arizona, and shocked the many hundreds in attendance by claiming to have been a survivor of the Philadelphia Experiment. A hush fell over the auditorium as those present were glued to the edge of their seats in anticipation of some rather astonishing revelations. Initially, many thought that the mild mannered Bielek was a hoaxer, that he was not of "solid mind" and had actually concocted this rather outlandish story in order to gain attention.

"Well, years have passed now and Al Bielek has traveled from one end of the continent to the other, and has been received with open arms as those who heard his tale come to realize that he is in all probability telling the truth as he remembers it.

"As the months have worn on, Bielek has begun to remember more and more about what transpired back in 1943. He is the one who has been able to put most of the pieces of the puzzle together for us, because it is truly Bielek who was there when it all happened."

The problems of Montauk can't be healed without healing the problem which is Al himself as a portal/vortex. This is yet to come.

So too with Tori. Her story is yet to be finished as well. She has had no energy field of her own for so long and even now loses it so easily, that even people/entities driving by in cars are able to attach things to her, while men look at her—not just out of physical or sexual attraction—but as though these reptilians seem to know who and what she is, like she was a marked target.

One choice leads a person along one timeline and other choices lead a person along other timelines. Right now there are four timelines taking place here on planet Earth and each one of them needs to be resolved before the planet itself can ascend. Some choices make things happen more quickly and others are like taking the long way around. The potentials are nearly limitless, but the actual choice made selects the different timeline a person walks.

As in any state of war that exists, and as a lesson in what is to come as this entire scenario unfolds on planet Earth, if people are not with Tori, then they can be used against her. And so it is with all of us. Our choices are only ours to select. Those who do not make the choice to move forward, by default, make the choice to stay and be swept away with the rising tide of change.

The dogs of war don't negotiate
 The dogs of war won't capitulate,
 They will take and you will give,
 And you must die so that they may live

From ***The Dogs of War*** (Gilmour,
 Manzanera of Pink Floyd)

APPENDIX

1. A Channeling from Matthew June 5, 2004 through Suzy Ward

S: Matthew, dear, you said you want to give me a message for sending out.

MATTHEW: Yes, Mother, I do. Fear-filled reports are flying on the Internet and in your mainstream media covering all bases from natural disasters to a crash in the world economy to heightened terror alerts. Although some of these are put out with good intentions to inform of impending or potential events, as usual some are strategically designed to instill fear and thus your discernment of all available information is necessary.

Before I address these current reports, I want to emphasize yet once again that Earth is moving in accordance with her intention to reach fourth density and proceed into fifth. *Please do not let fear deter you from going along with her!* I ask that you keep this in mind as I continue.

You may instantly dismiss all reports of natural disasters changing coastlines, submerging islands, or destruction of vast areas. While there will be more quakes and volcanic eruptions and storms to further relieve negativity, nothing of the predicted severity will happen, and your extraterrestrial brothers and sisters have the technology to greatly alleviate the effects of the forthcoming necessary geological events just as they have been doing for decades.

Generally I do not speak in great detail about situations nor do I address the United States economy, but that situation is becoming an alarm bell that, considering its domino effects, is ranking in potential ramifications with terrorism. The latter long has been at the forefront of your news reports by dark intention, and the former has been kept from you until no longer can the state of the economy remain hidden.

Mother, twice recently you have been asked by individuals about matters related to money, and in both cases I replied that a renewed and stronger attack on all avenues of funding for light services and products has been initiated by the dark forces. I advised the requestors' that anticipated funding would be delayed, but to keep focused positively and eventually the money would be available.

This applies well beyond the plans of light-filled individuals being suspended temporarily—it is a global situation that will have repercussion from top to bottom. This is not surprising to thinking minds that have been seeing stock markets bloated beyond a modicum of good sense. The United States, considered the wealthiest country on the planet, would be more accurately denoted as bankrupt.

Except at the higher levels, there is a perpetual cycle of investment and loss, rising prices and reduced or lost incomes. Property is being purchased with minimum down payments and low interest rates, and increasingly owners are losing their jobs and thence their homes. Unemployment figures are much higher than reported; corporate mergers that wipe out smaller businesses and theft by top management continue; and retirement funds have been stolen by the billions, creating financial hardship for people who depend upon those to sustain them after their working years. Whether out of necessity or frivolous spending, credit card use with its usurious interest rates adds to the worsening situation. Diverting your attention from these situations is the media's emphasis on trivial matters and entertainment and the meaningless promises of the two leading presidential candidates.

Further, income tax laws allow great loopholes for the wealthiest while additionally burdening those who still have small incomes. At this point, few people are aware that the Federal Reserve System that governs the United States monetary system is not part of that government but rather is a banking consortium with the Internal Revenue Service as its private tax collector. Most of the unprecedented national debt is owed to the Federal Reserve System, which orders currency to be printed by the Treasury Department, buys it at a tiny fraction of the face value and then lends it to the government at actual face value. Not only is this usury on a gargantuan scale, but there is no foundation whatsoever for all the Federal Reserve notes in circulation.

A severe imbalance like this cannot be sustained by individuals or a nation—and the imbalance WILL BE righted, *do not doubt this!* But in the short-term, financial situations will continue to deteriorate until reforms are in place to turn this around.

Although I am speaking for myself today and not as the appointed spokesperson for many, in this I can say "we" because at this vibrational level, all souls know that NESARA—National Economic Security and Reformation Act—must be implemented before desperately

needed economic and political reforms can be instituted. We are equally aware that just as there are people dedicated to making this US legislation known in that country as well as the rest of the world, there also are non-believers. That is understandable, as the act is being denied by the very ones who will lose their power as soon as it is implemented. And the masses are not yet aware that this divinely inspired program based on US constitutional law exists.

I repeat what I have said before: Your world's good fortune in this instance is that familiarity with NESARA or belief in it isn't necessary—your steadfast thoughts and desires for peace and harmony are enough, as their collective energy is what is manifesting a world of love and peace. That is the intent of NESARA, to end the reign of the dark powers that generation after generation have initiated all forms of violence, unjustness, suffering, disease and inequity for millennia. Specifically the act's provisions include constitutional means to end the current unlawfully elected presidential administration; reverse its policies that are so destructive to all life forms on Earth; and cancel the Federal Reserve's hold on the US economy, which reverberates globally, and restore a sound basis of precious metals to the monetary system. Where any truthful information about the rampant deception and corruption of this current regime—and many before it—is known, surely these measures can be recognized as essential preludes to your living in a harmonious world!

Not all members of the current Congress and all government agencies approve of the president's draconian efforts to control the affairs of other countries even as domestic affairs are reaching untenable levels of hardship and injustice. Moreover, it is in conjunction with powerful persons of equally dark intent throughout the world that this administration's aims are not national security, but world domination.

And that brings me back to the issue of global terrorism that often I have addressed in prior messages. Are the warnings valid of new and perhaps even more broadly-based terror attempts prior to the US election? Yes, they are indeed valid, and how could they not be when the very same few people who order the warnings to be reported are the ones who plan and direct the terrorist activities? They directed the September 11, 2001, coordination of planes hitting the twin towers and the destruction of part of the Pentagon and the crash of the plane in a field. The truth of this will be exposed sufficiently to implicate the instigators at a level where thinking minds will know that the highest officials were complicit in planning and executing those events.

Before I speak more of that day, I shall repeat what always I have said in conjunction with the validity of terrorist alerts. The aid of civilizations far advanced of you spiritually, intellectually and technologically has been and will continue to be at the ready to prevent the direst of the predictions, from major explosions to nuclear war. Although monitoring has been diligent, false information by one of the dark forces misguided the Earth teams so that prevention of the train bombings in Spain was thwarted, and since that time, scrutiny has been tightened both on the surface and beyond the planet. Additional ETs with extraordinary powers of both perception and self-protection have taken form on the planet, surveillance teams in spacecraft have increased their vigilant missions, and the reporting systems between them and their colleagues on Earth have been expanded. And not least, people formerly convinced that they were being truthfully informed now are realizing that they were supporting the dark side, and they have joined the ranks of the active lightworkers.

Now then, I shall mention some of the facts of 9/11 that we in these stations of light know as truth and that can be verified by those among you who are considered experts in their fields. The planes were remotely controlled by measures designed to override any manual maneuvers by pilots. The towers were designed to withstand the force of the largest planes hitting them directly. The towers collapsed due to controlled demolition measures, by explosives strategically located and detonated in timely rhythm; witnesses reported hearing

explosions prior to the buildings falling. Both the Pentagon and the plane that crashed in the field were hit by scalar beam weaponry. Regarding the Pentagon, the beams were aimed at the section where a communications group had been recently relocated. Results of a major airliner hitting that building at top speed would have penetrated more deeply and devastated more broadly than photos of the destruction showed; further, no one saw any plane approaching that building and there was no way a plane could have struck as the damage showed without being seen at near ground level.

There is much more to consider concerning all that happened that day: Why were many employees in the towers warned prior to September 11th not to report for work that day? Why were standard procedures for intercept planes in no-fly zones not followed, and especially so around the Pentagon after the towers were struck?

Why was the debris of the towers so quickly collected and disposed of? Where were the remains of the plane claimed to have hit the Pentagon and why were no bodies recovered from the tail section? Why were the "black boxes," designed to withstand far more heat and impact than they sustained, declared destroyed? Why, within a day or two, were 19 terrorists identified by name and photos, and later, when it was discovered that several were alive, was there no widespread challenge to the original report? Why, after being informed of the first tower being hit, did the US president continue to spend time with young school children instead of immediately departing the room to act as a responsible Commander in Chief would have?

Many other aspects of that day also point to the culpable parties, who needed something of that shocking and tragic nature to start the "war on terrorism" by causing the justification for it. This is what you are seeing today, the extension of the dark plans to weaken not only the invaded countries, but ultimately all countries on the road to global control. *This will not happen!* Not only I, but other high beings of light have been sending forth this assurance through respected messengers on the planet. We have repeatedly stated the need for you to send love energy to the dark ones as that is the most powerful healing force in the universe. Not hatred of them, but focusing on the *opposite* of their actions—on peace, justness, kindness, compassion, forgiveness, cooperation—is what will end the darkness on Earth.

We have asked that you participate in this transition because that is your soul level choice, but do not to set a timetable for the completion of Earth's journey out of darkness. Know that in every moment you have the assistance of your ET family, in every moment hearts and minds are opening and the love-light is expanding, in every moment you are traveling into the higher vibrations of the promised Golden Age, the era of Earth's return to her Eden self.

2. A Recommended Movie Viewing

- | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 1. Bruce Almighty | 2. Alien vs. Predator | 3. Lord of the Rings Trilogy |
| 4. The Matrix Trilogy | 5. Terminator Trilogy | 6. Star Wars Series |
| 7. They Live | 8. Fallen | 9. The Island of Dr. Moreau |
| 10. Fifth Element | 11. Dreamcatcher | 12. 12 Monkeys |
| 13. Hellboy | 14. Time Machine | 15. Indiana Jones (first and third) |
| 16. Andromeda Strain | 17. V the Series | 18. Stargate |
| 19. Wall Street | 20. The Truman Show | 21. Invasion of the Body Snatchers |
| 22. A Wrinkle in Time | 23. Frequency | 24. Men in Black (both) |
| 25. Alien Nation | 26. The Postman | 27. Conspiracy Theory |

- | | | |
|----------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 28. Scooby Doo (#1) | 29. The Faculty | 30. JFK |
| 31. Erin Brockovich | 32. A Civil Action | 33. 2001: A Space Odyssey (and 2010) |
| 34. Rosemary's Baby | 35. The Langoliers | 36. Mary Shelley's Frankenstein |
| 37. AI (Artificial Intelligence) | 38. The End of Days | 39. Manchurian Candidate (both) |
| 40. The Devil's Advocate | 41. The Forgotten | 42. Stepford Wives (both) |
| 43. Groundhog Day | | |

3. Global Totalitarianism and the Death of Nature - By Diane Harvey
merak@sedona.net

4-2-1 The relentlessly purposeful relationship between the dark ruling minds of Earth and the agonizing death of the natural world is mystifying. What could possibly motivate the present owner-operators of this globe to allow planetary life-support systems to degrade into a state of toxic shock? The death-throes of nature intensify, yet the fatally destructive human operations causing this continue unabated on all levels, as if this was not happening, and as if this unfortunate state of affairs had nothing to do with human life. We must ask ourselves if those powerful and secretive men at the helm of this sinking ship, and therefore ultimately responsible for the massive poisoning of an entire planet, have therefore genuinely lost their minds. We wonder if such ardent devotees of greed have finally been overwhelmed and driven mad altogether by such a demonic master-vice. Are the ruling powers of this planet adrift then, without so much as the crudest rudder of self-preservation for guidance? Are we being carried along in a slipstream of utterly reasonless chaos, toward an irreversible fall into the abyss?

There are other possible explanations. Perhaps this is happening because the pleasures of power and wealth are so intensely gratifying to those who fuse with such phantoms that reality pales in comparison. Maybe those who are steering current civilizations as if there was no tomorrow, and all those who are enjoying the cruise blindfolded, deeply prefer not to see what is happening all around them. We wonder how many there are who know or care about the actual state of their food, water, air, all the other forms of life here, and of the earth itself. It is somewhat difficult to overestimate the sheer magnitude of denial in the human race. Is the mental defect of the ruling demonocracy and its myriads of adherents merely the lifelong habit of sheer willful ignorance? It is always possible to develop a shield of such hardened egotism and implacable denial that even immanent self-destruction cannot penetrate.

However, another type of insanity is even more strongly indicated here. The purposeful destruction of the world may serve a larger purpose. Consider the ramifications if the death of nature is a carefully planned, well thought-out and deliberate act by the faceless rulers of Earth. The forces of global totalitarianism may actually believe they can replace all natural forms of life with man-made simulations. We need only call to mind a portion of the vast array of recent advances in the scientific realm to understand the direction of the juggernaut. Simply consider the future array of replacement possibilities through genetic engineering, cloning, and nanotechnology. Why has there been such an extreme push to bring these new technologies out into the world, regardless of resistance, and despite complete lack of real knowledge of their long-range safety? The answer is that totalitarianism seeks literally for control of the totality. There are wholesale substitutes for nature, man-made fabrications composed of false versions of life forms and life processes, already being forcibly superimposed on natural reality. From food to animals to humans, the corporate-owned replacements for natural life are being unleashed.

The darkest conceivable plan is at work here. In order to even begin to realize the full magnitude of this evil, it is necessary as never before to fathom what nature really means for the spiritual and material existence of the human race. Nature is free. The forces of totalitarianism have understood, that for this very reason, nature has to go. Until now, the dominant power structure has been unable to do anything about this dangerous oversight. Because not only is nature itself free, but it is the source of all practical freedom for our species. Nature is the living body of the world, the source of all human physical existence: the font of our health, well-being, material security, and individual freedom. The inconceivably complex web of life supporting us in this physical world is the literal bedrock of spiritual evolution for every soul on earth. Nature is our own free physical existence itself, and therefore is being methodically annihilated. The reason is because as long as the natural world exists and is free, there remains a dangerous amount of potential freedom available to human beings living in harmony with nature.

The global corporate power structures, inextricably combined with their wholly-owned subsidiary governments, militaries, and educational systems, have minutely worked-out plans for the future of the human race. Even those of us who thought we understood just how evil these people are, have perhaps misunderstood the actual scope of their greed for power and control. Because it appears that they have engineered the continuing wholesale destruction of nature as the greatest business opportunity of all time. They have in mind to completely remove humanity from God's creation, and to force mankind into total dependency on their replacements. And then to control us absolutely through these very substitutes for natural existence they plan to sell us.

There are multilevel, multipurpose goals that would be simultaneously achieved by such an unthinkable diabolic program. Above all, the disappearance of the natural world would leave the forces of corporate/military/government as the sole custodians of the human race. Think of what it will mean if all human life in the future depends for its survival on the corporate simulations of natural life and natural processes. They may well be quite prepared to offer us solutions to all our problems, through selling mankind the means to exist at all after nature is gone. I propose that the forces of corporate totalitarianism are deliberately destroying this entire world in order to sell their simulated version of it back to us at a profit. And these pieces of fabricated technological substitutes, being fabricated, patented and owned by corporations, would be the means to implement a level of control and manipulation of the human race such as we cannot now even imagine.

We can glimpse the gist of the future being planned for us by simply extrapolating from present developments. Corporations have already stated their plans to widely patent human genetic material. Obviously they have in mind to own all of our genetic material, and therefore our very bodily existences, preferably before birth. To achieve this they will offer all sorts of inducements to seduce the unwary: health, good looks, talents and abilities will be the bait. The natural desire of parents to provide the very best for their unborn children will do the rest, causing them naively and eagerly to swallow the hook. This plan for corporate ownership of the very bodies of human beings is already well under way. With further advances in nanotechnology, chemical, and electromagnetic manipulation, the potentials for intimate micro-control of the entire human mechanism from conception to death are staggering.

And it is far from only the human kingdom that is meant to come soon under totalitarian ownership. Agribusiness and other allied corporate interests are determined to replace all sources of food from the vegetable kingdom with their patented replacements. What they cannot profit from through worthless substitutes, they buy outright- such as water rights around the world. Drinkable water itself will be very soon owned by multinational corporations and sold to us at a profit. However unbelievably outrageous it is that the last

vestiges of nature and all natural resources are coming under totalitarian ownership, humanity as a whole is blandly accepting this as inevitable. And if we are collectively this far gone as a species, and so completely out of touch with reality as to passively accept having our very lives and sustenance stolen, it certainly will be inevitable.

Then there is the little matter of the larger systems in nature coming under some sort of fancied harebrained control by a select and secretive portion of mankind. The United States Air Force, for instance, openly brags of its plans for owning the weather by the year 2025. This means that the arrogance of profit-and-control science has now dementedly progressed to include designs on the totality of all great natural world-systems themselves. There is no longer any rational limit to the thinking of those who steer this spaceship through space. They believe they can now eventually override every last part of the original software of creation and proceed to their own versions of manual controls.

There are other aspects of this monumental world-grab underway that want thinking about. Corporations have accumulated most of the wealth on this planet by polluting it. The race to extract natural resources at all costs, regardless of effects on the environment, has left the earth, water and air far more disastrously poisoned than most are willing to realize. It is beginning to vaguely dawn on even average self-absorbed people that they are now increasingly, even dangerously unhealthy, and so are their innocent children. But perhaps all this misery and suffering in nature and humanity is merely the next carefully worked-out opportunity for the next stage of profiteering. It is entirely possible that one of the next great planned global corporate businesses will be the implementation of new technologies for cleaning up various types of existing pollution. Since all parts of nature are now dangerously poisoned, the potential for fortunes derived from purification of polluted materials and elements is practically infinite. Do such secret methods exist in the hidden pipelines of the same industries that caused pollution in the first place? Could these be offered at just the right moment to save us, at a very high price? You can judge for yourself if multinational corporations could conceivably be so intelligently evil as to understand they could make immense profits both by destroying the world and resurrecting it.

The manipulation of human beings into the desired shapes by hidden forces has so far been a wonderfully profitable business, and continues as the fundamental methodology of modern life. Current "civilization" very much resembles a sausage. Those able to purchase it may like the taste, but don't want to know in any detail what it's actually made out of, or where it comes from. Nearly all that we see around us now is the result of deliberately leading humanity down the dark road of brutalizing materialism and subsequent devolution. All natural human physical, emotional and mental abilities have been distorted, diverted, and chained to the grindstone of material profit. The infinite potential of the human heart, mind and soul is being carefully ground to pieces and served back up again as a sausage "reality", merely because it is a profitable enterprise to do so. Symbolically speaking then, our present world civilization consists of the methodically ground up brains and spinal cord of human beings by various profitable systems of control. And as long as mankind is forced to be eating, breathing and drinking the leftover remains of our best potential selves here, we can't expect the sweet fruits of health, freedom and joy to be the result.

What will it be like when the profit motive absolutely owns the whole of human life and all else that exists? The profit motive, in one way or another, already controls what is left of the natural world, and almost all the content of human education, labor and leisure. This is the life that the human soul, beloved child of God, has been successfully entrained and enslaved to, and is therefore accepting as "normal" and "inevitable". Think deeply of the natural world we were given here, and the miraculously intricate living complexities of our ineffably beautiful planet. As the beneficent giver of all material life, nature stands as the

exact opposite of the profit motive. As God is the loving generous Father of the spirit, God is also the generous loving Mother of material existence. This fundamental truth is of such extreme importance to spiritual progress on earth that it has been quite carefully managed and kept as far away as possible away from general human understanding. A great deal of trouble has been taken throughout modern history to create and sustain our sense of arrogance toward and alienation from nature, because the secrets hidden in nature would free us forever from reliance on external "authorities" for our survival.

Spirit and matter meet and fuse on earth, and the result is a self-aware species capable of true autonomy and responsive freedom. For human evolution to continue, it is critically, indisputably necessary for both spiritual and material life to blend harmoniously and wholesomely. The natural and spiritual worlds are mutually interwoven and interdependent, forming the divine cradle that the potential spiritual evolution of mankind absolutely requires. And it is precisely this natural totality that the forces of darkness are determined to obliterate and replace. They have in mind to thoroughly substitute the profit motive for God, and they have already nearly achieved a generalized compliance. This is referred to as "business as usual".

The powers of global totalitarianism are wholly dependent on the eventual eradication of the human heart, as the last and most dangerous obstacle to their achievements. It is the life of the heart that connects us to the energy of reality, and allows us to be human at all. These are not mere words, but an effort to point toward the foundation of mutual existence. To be truly human means to understand oneself as a microcosm of God's love and to act accordingly. These are mere words, yet nevertheless, the experience itself is the sole key to our human future. Without a direct living connection to the voice of the heart, we are quite literally heartless. And this is in fact quite a common condition, receiving little comment and still going relatively unnoticed in modern "civilization". As if heartless thinking is perfectly acceptable, and even normal! Yet all the plans of highly intelligent minds devoid of heart originate in utter darkness, and this is the underlying cause of all our global woes.

Consider the actual meaning of heartlessness, which is the absence of all conscience. Those who are running this planet into the ground, in order to reach down into new levels of control and manipulation, are completely dependent on general human compliance as they go along. Therefore many clever incremental steps, habituating our species into ignoring the dictates of the heart, have already been taken. Awareness of the genuine life of the heart is being rapidly socially engineered right out of existence. The strong powerful truths of the heart are carefully caricatured and distorted as if they were cheap personal sentimentality. The genuine feelings of the heart, responding naturally to this technological nightmare, are being dismissed as "mere emotional reactions." The dark minds on this world continuously exert tremendous force in order to maintain and widen this false separation between mind and heart. The secret engine behind appearances is driving humanity to accept all feeling responses to the prevailing insanity as "inconsequential".

Utmost heartlessness is the very essence and overriding characteristic of the future totalitarian world. It is not planned that humanity should retain any connection to, or even memory of, its own heart. Only a dead heart will quietly accept the destruction of the mother-substance of creation, and the substitution of the profit motive for human spiritual purpose. Our bodies and this world are one and the same, indivisibly. Who then owns us? Do we freely belong to ourselves, to one another, and to the Creator of all? Or do we belong to these dark usurping intermediaries, to those whose sole intention is to manipulate, control and profit from our existence? Humanity as a whole is faced with a seemingly impossible necessity. Heartless manipulators and moneychangers intend to extend their control to every last particle of the temple of this world. They have long ago

successfully hypnotized and utterly enslaved the vast majority of us into unthinking acceptance of their wholesale domination of our reality. What then is the hope for our species?

At this point one very real source of hope is in the fact that the plan to substitute worldwide multi-leveled false constructions in place of the natural world will utterly fail. All manmade substitutes for life are preposterously, brutally crude and doomed from the beginning. The entire world of synthetic fabrications and operations will eventually fall apart and unravel of its own accord. Such egotistic scientific monstrosities inevitably carry within themselves the seeds of their own destruction. In the long run we will not have to deal with a successful replacement of the natural world, since this final insanity will never be achieved. However, the extent of earthly chaos as these systems fail, and nature swings to extremes to right the balance, is hard to imagine. To live at a time when nature itself and therefore the human infrastructure that rest on it falls into chaos is unimaginable, even though nevertheless it will may very well happen.

It may be a long hard time between the revolt of nature and any natural peace and security on earth. We cannot conceive very well of what it might be like for nature to be forced into the true extremes possible here. Who will survive this oncoming clash, if such a scenario unfolds, and what will they know of why this happened? Will the human race be brought back to natural and spiritual senses by the crushing tests of long-lasting and dire calamities? This can happen, and it even seems to be a rational possible outcome to many of us. Because the source of the original problem, the worm in the apple of the human race, will remain only so long as we accept any form of control by the worst forces of darkness either externally or within ourselves. As long as we are sufficiently indulgent individually and as a species towards greed, hunger for power over others, extremes of selfishness, and the allures of obliviousness, we will continue to accept rule by those who are intensified embodiments of those same qualities. Therefore at this point it may be our best hope that sufficient numbers of thoroughly chastised and reawakened human beings survive an onrushing planetary shipwreck ahead. Because whatever it is going to take for human beings to develop the implacable collective will to insist on a sane, responsible, respectful, and humane society must come to pass. The choice is either this: or nothing. We will become intelligently loving and wise as a species, fulfilling our inherent purpose, or we will become extinct.

4. H.R. 3162 (The Anti-Terrorism Act):

As part of this article, the Spiritual Hierarchy has asked me to add an abbreviated text of H.R.3162 (the anti-terrorism Act) because so few people realize the whole purpose behind the New World Order's machinations is to stop or at least control the whole ascension process. Just about everything the NWO controlled governments of the world are doing right now is restricting or getting us to surrender our liberties, and getting us used to being in a controlled environment no worse than the slavery we were created under by the Anunnaki mentioned in the article above:

One Hundred Seventh Congress of the United States of America AT THE FIRST SESSION Begun and held at the City of Washington on Wednesday, the third day of January, two thousand and one An Act To deter and punish terrorist acts in the United States and around the world, to enhance law enforcement investigative tools, and for other purposes.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE AND TABLE OF CONTENTS.

(a) **SHORT TITLE-** This Act may be cited as the 'Uniting and Strengthening America by Providing Appropriate Tools Required to Intercept and Obstruct Terrorism (USA PATRIOT ACT) Act of 2001'.

(b) **TABLE OF CONTENTS-** The table of contents for this Act is as follows: Sec. 1. Short title and table of contents. Sec. 2. Construction; severability.

TITLE I--ENHANCING DOMESTIC SECURITY AGAINST TERRORISM Sec. 101. Counter-terrorism fund. Sec. 102. Sense of Congress condemning discrimination against Arab and Muslim Americans. Sec. 103. Increased funding for the technical support center at the Federal Bureau of Investigation. Sec. 104. Requests for military assistance to enforce prohibition in certain emergencies. Sec. 105. Expansion of National Electronic Crime Task Force Initiative. Sec. 106. Presidential authority.

TITLE II--ENHANCED SURVEILLANCE PROCEDURES Sec. 201. Authority to intercept wire, oral, and electronic communications relating to terrorism. Sec. 202. Authority to intercept wire, oral, and electronic communications relating to computer fraud and abuse offenses. Sec. 203. Authority to share criminal investigative information. Sec. 204. Clarification of intelligence exceptions from limitations on interception and disclosure of wire, oral, and electronic communications. Sec. 205. Employment of translators by the Federal Bureau of Investigation. Sec. 206. Roving surveillance authority under the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act of 1978. Sec. 207. Duration of FISA surveillance of non-United States persons who are agents of a foreign power. Sec. 208. Designation of judges. Sec. 209. Seizure of voice-mail messages pursuant to warrants. Sec. 210. Scope of subpoenas for records of electronic communications. Sec. 211. Clarification of scope. Sec. 212. Emergency disclosure of electronic communications to protect life and limb. Sec. 213. Authority for delaying notice of the execution of a warrant. Sec. 214. Pen register and trap and trace authority under FISA. Sec. 215. Access to records and other items under the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act. Sec. 216. Modification of authorities relating to use of pen registers and trap and trace devices. Sec. 217. Interception of computer trespasser communications. Sec. 218. Foreign intelligence information. Sec. 219. Single-jurisdiction search warrants for terrorism. Sec. 220. Nationwide service of search warrants for electronic evidence. Sec. 221. Trade sanctions. Sec. 222. Assistance to law enforcement agencies. Sec. 223. Civil liability for certain unauthorized disclosures. Sec. 224. Sunset. Sec. 225. Immunity for compliance with FISA wiretap.

TITLE III--INTERNATIONAL MONEY LAUNDERING ABATEMENT AND ANTI-TERRORIST FINANCING ACT OF 2001 Sec. 301. Short title. Sec. 302. Findings and purposes. Sec. 303. 4-year congressional review; expedited consideration. Subtitle A--International Counter Money Laundering and Related Measures Sec. 311. Special measures for jurisdictions, financial institutions, or international transactions of primary money laundering concern. Sec. 312. Special due diligence for correspondent accounts and private banking accounts. Sec. 313. Prohibition on United States correspondent accounts with foreign shell banks. Sec. 314. Cooperative efforts to deter money laundering. Sec. 315. Inclusion of foreign corruption offenses as money laundering crimes. Sec. 316. Anti-terrorist forfeiture protection. Sec. 317. Long-arm jurisdiction over foreign money launderers. Sec. 318. Laundering money through a foreign bank. Sec. 319. Forfeiture of funds in United States interbank accounts. Sec. 320. Proceeds of foreign crimes. Sec. 321. Financial institutions specified in subchapter II of chapter 53 of title 31, United States code. Sec. 322. Corporation represented by a fugitive. Sec. 323. Enforcement of foreign judgments. Sec. 324. Report and recommendation. Sec. 325. Concentration accounts at financial institutions. Sec. 326. Verification of identification. Sec. 327. Consideration of anti-money laundering record. Sec. 328. International cooperation on identification of originators of wire transfers. Sec. 329. Criminal penalties. Sec. 330. International

cooperation in investigations of money laundering, financial crimes, and the finances of terrorist groups. Subtitle B--Bank Secrecy Act Amendments and Related Improvements Sec. 351. Amendments relating to reporting of suspicious activities. Sec. 352. Anti-money laundering programs. Sec. 353. Penalties for violations of geographic targeting orders and certain record keeping requirements, and lengthening effective period of geographic targeting orders. Sec. 354. Anti-money laundering strategy. Sec. 355. Authorization to include suspicions of illegal activity in written employment references. Sec. 356. Reporting of suspicious activities by securities brokers and dealers; investment company study. Sec. 357. Special report on administration of bank secrecy provisions. Sec. 358. Bank secrecy provisions and activities of United States intelligence agencies to fight international terrorism. Sec. 359. Reporting of suspicious activities by underground banking systems. Sec. 360. Use of authority of United States Executive Directors. Sec. 361. Financial crimes enforcement network. Sec. 362. Establishment of highly secure network. Sec. 363. Increase in civil and criminal penalties for money laundering. Sec. 364. Uniform protection authority for Federal Reserve facilities. Sec. 365. Reports relating to coins and currency received in nonfinancial trade or business. Sec. 366. Efficient use of currency transaction report system. Subtitle C--Currency Crimes and Protection Sec. 371. Bulk cash smuggling into or out of the United States. Sec. 372. Forfeiture in currency reporting cases. Sec. 373. Illegal money transmitting businesses. Sec. 374. Counterfeiting domestic currency and obligations. Sec. 375. Counterfeiting foreign currency and obligations. Sec. 376. Laundering the proceeds of terrorism. Sec. 377. Extraterritorial jurisdiction.

TITLE IV--PROTECTING THE BORDER Subtitle A--Protecting the Northern Border Sec. 401. Ensuring adequate personnel on the northern border. Sec. 402. Northern border personnel. Sec. 403. Access by the Department of State and the INS to certain identifying information in the criminal history records of visa applicants and applicants for admission to the United States. Sec. 404. Limited authority to pay overtime. Sec. 405. Report on the integrated automated fingerprint identification system for ports of entry and overseas consular posts. Subtitle B--Enhanced Immigration Provisions Sec. 411. Definitions relating to terrorism. Sec. 412. Mandatory detention of suspected terrorists; habeas corpus; judicial review. Sec. 413. Multilateral cooperation against terrorists. Sec. 414. Visa integrity and security. Sec. 415. Participation of Office of Homeland Security on Entry-Exit Task Force. Sec. 416. Foreign student monitoring program. Sec. 417. Machine readable passports. Sec. 418. Prevention of consulate shopping. Subtitle C--Preservation of Immigration Benefits for Victims of Terrorism Sec. 421. Special immigrant status. Sec. 422. Extension of filing or reentry deadlines. Sec. 423. Humanitarian relief for certain surviving spouses and children. Sec. 424. 'Age-out' protection for children. Sec. 425. Temporary administrative relief. Sec. 426. Evidence of death, disability, or loss of employment. Sec. 427. No benefits to terrorists or family members of terrorists. Sec. 428. Definitions.

TITLE V--REMOVING OBSTACLES TO INVESTIGATING TERRORISM Sec. 501. Attorney General's authority to pay rewards to combat terrorism. Sec. 502. Secretary of State's authority to pay rewards. Sec. 503. DNA identification of terrorists and other violent offenders. Sec. 504. Coordination with law enforcement. Sec. 505. Miscellaneous national security authorities. Sec. 506. Extension of Secret Service jurisdiction. Sec. 507. Disclosure of educational records. Sec. 508. Disclosure of information from NCES surveys.

TITLE VI--PROVIDING FOR VICTIMS OF TERRORISM, PUBLIC SAFETY OFFICERS, AND THEIR FAMILIES Subtitle A--Aid to Families of Public Safety Officers Sec. 611. Expedited payment for public safety officers involved in the prevention, investigation, rescue, or recovery efforts related to a terrorist attack. Sec. 612. Technical correction with respect to expedited payments for heroic public safety officers. Sec. 613. Public safety officers benefit program payment increase. Sec. 614. Office of Justice programs. Subtitle B--

-Amendments to the Victims of Crime Act of 1984 Sec. 621. Crime victims fund. Sec. 622. Crime victim compensation. Sec. 623. Crime victim assistance. Sec. 624. Victims of terrorism.

TITLE VII--INCREASED INFORMATION SHARING FOR CRITICAL INFRASTRUCTURE PROTECTION Sec. 701. Expansion of regional information sharing system to facilitate Federal-State-local law enforcement response related to terrorist attacks.

TITLE VIII--STRENGTHENING THE CRIMINAL LAWS AGAINST TERRORISM Sec. 801. Terrorist attacks and other acts of violence against mass transportation systems. Sec. 802. Definition of domestic terrorism. Sec. 803. Prohibition against harboring terrorists. Sec. 804. Jurisdiction over crimes committed at U.S. facilities abroad. Sec. 805. Material support for terrorism. Sec. 806. Assets of terrorist organizations. Sec. 807. Technical clarification relating to provision of material support to terrorism. Sec. 808. Definition of Federal crime of terrorism. Sec. 809. No statute of limitation for certain terrorism offenses. Sec. 810. Alternate maximum penalties for terrorism offenses. Sec. 811. Penalties for terrorist conspiracies. Sec. 812. Post-release supervision of terrorists. Sec. 813. Inclusion of acts of terrorism as racketeering activity. Sec. 814. Deterrence and prevention of cyberterrorism. Sec. 815. Additional defense to civil actions relating to preserving records in response to Government requests. Sec. 816. Development and support of cybersecurity forensic capabilities. Sec. 817. Expansion of the biological weapons statute.

TITLE IX--IMPROVED INTELLIGENCE Sec. 901. Responsibilities of Director of Central Intelligence regarding foreign intelligence collected under Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act of 1978. Sec. 902. Inclusion of international terrorist activities within scope of foreign intelligence under National Security Act of 1947. Sec. 903. Sense of Congress on the establishment and maintenance of intelligence relationships to acquire information on terrorists and terrorist organizations. Sec. 904. Temporary authority to defer submittal to Congress of reports on intelligence and intelligence-related matters. Sec. 905. Disclosure to Director of Central Intelligence of foreign intelligence- related information with respect to criminal investigations. Sec. 906. Foreign terrorist asset tracking center. Sec. 907. National Virtual Translation Center. Sec. 908. Training of government officials regarding identification and use of foreign intelligence

5. Beyond the Light By: Ginny Katz

Gemstone Implantation Technique

The essential properties of a gemstone sphere can be implanted into one's being. Not by surgical methods, of course, but by a spiritual implantation technique. This allows the gem's energy to affect the implantation location of corresponding areas in all subtle bodies. A new level of balance is attained throughout the individual's entire being.

When a gemstone sphere is energetically implanted, the limitlessness of the Light and Sound it carries resonates with the limitlessness of the Soul. This forms a bridge between Soul and the afflicted area implanted with the gem. Anything that prevents Soul's expression in the target area is released as fast as the individual can adapt to the new state.

By the way, an implanted gemstone does not feel uncomfortable. Contrary to what you might think, it doesn't feel like you have a rock inside your body.

We both smiled at the thought.

Gopal Das continued, The implant is an energetic one, made of the essence of the particular gemstone chosen.

There is a way to implant one or more gemstone spheres, within seconds, using two diamonds of a special kind. However, the technique I will give you employs the imagination instead. It can be done with or without a manifested sphere.

First, decide where on your body you would like gemstone therapy. If you have a whole body condition, find out which organ, if it were working normally, would best help the entire body's return to health. If you don't know, I suggest implanting the gemstone in your heart center. Spirit flows through this center circulating good will, love, and blessings to you and all life.

Second, decide which gemstone you wish to implant. Gemstone therapists are trained to help, or you can look inwardly to receive a suggestion. Individuals might select a stone based on the descriptions in your book, *Gifts of the Gemstone Guardians*.

Reading about a particular gemstone sphere may give you enough of an impression of its energy. Otherwise, obtain at least a single sphere of the gemstone you want to try. An entire strand would be even better, because it would provide more mass, and its essential properties or vibrations would be more obvious.

Third, perform the implantation technique as follows. Begin by placing the sphere or strand of spheres (either imagined or manifested), on your heart center and hold it against your body with both hands. If you are working just with your imagination, envision the spheres as best you can. Close your eyes.

Develop a rapport with the gemstones by expressing gratitude for their beingness. It is important to hold them close, so your body heat can warm them. This generally takes just a few minutes.

When the spheres are warm, move them to the organ or part of your body you wish to treat. Hold them next to your skin, covering them with your right hand. Your hand should be cupped, as if it's a dome guarding the spheres.

Now, cup your left hand and place it over the top of your right hand. If you are using only one sphere, hold it in position with the thumb and forefinger of your cupped right hand.

Imagine the gems slowly growing to fill the dome created by your cupped right hand.

Experience the sphere's presence.

Then, keeping your fingers touching your body, slowly flatten your hands as if you were pressing the sphere into your body. Keep your hands flat over the area for a few minutes.

To maintain the presence of the implanted sphere's energy, keep your right hand in place while using your left hand to remove the physically manifested spheres if you have been using them. If you are working with a strand of gemstones, place it around your neck. Also remove your left hand if you are using non-manifested spheres.

Keep your right hand pressed against your skin. Then, without lifting it, slowly and gently move your hand in a very small circle, either in a clockwise or counterclockwise direction, whichever seems most comfortable to you. The movement stretches your skin slightly. Do not lift your hand off your body or rub your palm over your skin.

This circular motion helps embed the energy of the stone into your astral body counterpart. Spend five to fifteen minutes doing this.

Now, stop the movement, open your eyes, and look at the back of your right hand, which is still resting on the target area. Imagine the sphere is embedded beneath your skin there. A sphere of light the same color as the gemstone is now centered inside or encompassing the organ or area treated.

After you've focused on the region beneath your hand with your eyes open, close them.

Wipe your hand off the area as if you had peanut butter on it and wanted to spread it onto your body. Be careful to get all the 'peanut butter' off your thumb and fingers, especially the little finger. It helps you to flex your hand backwards as you wipe.

As soon as your fingertips leave your body, open your eyes. You have just implanted a gemstone.

If you wish to enhance the sphere's effects, go lie in the sun and allow its rays to beat upon the skin. As a general guideline, do this for fifteen minutes daily. If the weather is cold but sunny, you may lie indoors near a sunny window. If it's cloudy, you can visualize the sun's energy radiating into the sphere.

Water can be used to cleanse the disharmony being released at the site. A simple way is to take a shower and let the water beat upon the area. If you can, alternate the temperature of the water from hot to cold and back to hot again. Another way to help release any disharmonies is to apply hot and cold compresses to the area.

If you enjoy the effects of a particular sphere, leave it implanted for as long as you wish. This can be for a few minutes or several weeks. If you forget and leave it in place after that, its energy will gradually dissolve. However, if you wish to remove a sphere or replace it with another, follow this procedure carefully:

Close your eyes.

Put your right hand over the area where the sphere was implanted.

Now open your eyes.

Stretch your fingers apart as far as they can go. Brace them as though they are preparing to lift a heavy sphere from the inside of your body.

Imagine the sphere attaching itself to the palm of your hand, and grip it with your fingertips. Now, very gently and slowly lift your hand away from the skin. As you do this, the sphere will leave your body.

When your hand is about twelve inches away from your physical body, turn it so that your palm faces away from the skin. The energetic manifestation of the sphere will remain in your hand, facing away from your body.

Now, close your eyes. With a thankful heart, let go of the sphere and release it into the ethers. It will dissolve back into the spiritual essence from which it was born.

To implant a different sphere into the same area or another area, repeat the procedure given earlier.

I had a question. "What if the placement area is difficult to reach, such as the right shoulder or arm, or one that the eyes can't focus on, such as the back?"

Use your right hand whenever possible. But if you can't reach a target area, use your left. If you can't see the target area, have another person perform the technique for you. In this case, however, have him use his left hand. Bio-magnetic laws dictate that a person's right hand is more effective when implanting a gemstone into his own body. Conversely, the left hand is better when performing implantation on another.

Gopal Das stood up. I rose also and accompanied him to the door.

Tomorrow you will resume your discourses on Soul's lower bodies. Although your experiences here may have seemed like an interruption in the flow of that information, they have served a definite purpose. Those who read about your experiences here have an opportunity to release limiting attitudes about diamonds and gemstones. Attitudes limit one's understanding of physical existence as well as growth of the spiritual consciousness.

We entered the foyer and walked toward the main entrance. The Master stopped at the middle of the hall and turned toward me. He had a reflective look on his face. If you're going to be honest, why not be completely honest? he said.

Avoid holding back information about diamonds and gemstones just because you think others may have attitudes about them. It is human nature to resist new ideas, and the mind complains. But if Soul wins, the mind and heart open and the individual is blessed with new opportunities and understanding.

6. Paul Twitchell Letters to Gail III

125. Imagination and the Gods

The principle of imagination is aggressive masculinity. The female principle enters into the feeling part of the overall law, and you will remember that feeling and imaging go together. The Christian Trinity is wholly masculine; all language relating to man as a species is masculine. This is part of the Jewish teachings which preceded Christian thought.

Until modern times, a man was considered a sinner if he tried to make any picture of God other than what the ancient teachings made of Him: that fearful deity in the sky watching over all of us. Now that modern times have brought about some new thinking, we have discovered that God is a pure being, "I AM THAT I AM!" Modern man has free will, which allows him to either think of himself in the likeness of the God of spiritual nature or liken himself to the opposite god, that of darkness. But man has the divine essence within himself, which has been recognized by the mystics throughout the ages. When we look at the image of God making man in the likeness of Himself, we find the single assertion, "God created." Thus, apparently, the characteristic common to both God and man is this: the desire and ability to make things.

So all thoughts of God must proceed from the imagination and feeling. This makes one wonder which one comes first, the imagination or the feeling? Thus, going from the sublime to the ridiculous: Which came first, the chicken or the egg? This riddle can be solved by asking the question of oneself, what came before God? Oh, yes, there is a factor in which God is secondary—thus we move beyond the God to the First Cause. There is a difference between God and the First Cause. This being called God, has been created through His own self-imaging and feeling, but what did this proceed out of? It proceeded from the First Cause, which is the Law Itself!

You see, God reacts upon Himself. He is the eternal dreamer! What He dreams is reflected somewhere in this universe and other universes. He is a tremendous force within Himself, breaking ground for all beings who have been endowed with the divine gifts: imagination and feeling! Therefore, you, as a minor god, reflect the pictures and feelings that you send out in your universe! This is the law that proceeds out of the First Cause, or First Principle. So you find that which is beyond God!

155. The Power of the Word

Anyone acquainted with the use of the word can use it for good or bad, and have plenty of protection against evil. It can be used in almost any situation or on anything material, mineral or flesh. Remember the old adage about cursing a flower and it dies, or praising a plant and it becomes beautiful? Remember in the New Testament that Jesus cursed the fig tree and it died? Mr. Davis once told about an experience he had with his car. He started thinking about getting rid of it, and then everything started happening to it. A few days later he changed his mind, and the car became better. The car had become sensitive to his changing attitude. This is possible. I once cursed a car that I owned, and a few days later it wrecked itself under some strange circumstances.

159. The Illumined Mind

To be one with Spirit means you are within Spirit, have knowledge of It, and are able to be possessed by It. This Spirit is what Sudar Singh calls the Master Power. You never accept this Spirit, or power, but It accepts you. Once you have received It, then you are able to understand that It has taken you over. You are then omnipresent, omnipotent, omniscient—all-present, all-powerful and all-knowing. Not that *you* are, but the Spirit is working through the instrument of the flesh!

165. Freeing Yourself

As long as man has someone or something to which he can cling, he will not find God. Whatever man knows or is able to know with his human mentality—whether a thing or a thought—is not God. No one is going to find God while he has anything on which to stand, anything to which he can hold, or anything about which he can think. Startling and unbelievable as this may seem to be, it is nevertheless true.

Most of us have known a fair share of the good things of life and a few of the bad things; and while we may not have been happy with the bad things, we undoubtedly would also admit that we did not find any permanent happiness in the good ones. Many of us must have suspected that there is something beyond all this, but what? What is that something? Is it God, and if so, what is it that men call God? Is God just a vague hope, a senseless dream, or is God really attainable? Is it possible to know God?

The search for God is not easy for anyone. When the revelation of God does come, it is something so entirely different from what was expected that if a person is honest, he will have to confess that it is beyond his understanding. Only after finding corroboration for what he himself has discovered—as it is presented in a thousand different ways through the spoken and written word—and then living with it for years and years, does it ultimately register.

7. The Arrernte Reveal for the First Time Their Caterpillar Creation Mythology

On the weekend of September 8-9th 2001 Alice Springs hosted the biggest corroborree ever held. A major reconciliation event, with a crowd of some 30,000 people watching. The festival was also a celebration of the most important Dreamings of the town, the Caterpillar/Yeperenye Dreamings.

As a consequence of the Arrernte peoples' revealing of their Caterpillar Dreamings at the Festival we might expect greater significance being given to sacred landscapes and a better understanding of the cultural and spiritual values of the land. "They've had to go public on this sacred information to stop sites being destroyed" Of course only fully initiated people are given the full story of the Dreamings, the public receives a much lower level of understandings.

8. The Ultimate Secret of the Mayan Calendar an Imploding Cycle of Energy Increase, Culminating in 2012-2013 AD David Wilcock, Research Director March 2, 2002

With the work of Dr. S.V. Smelyakov and Y. Karpenko on the Mayan Calendar, we may well have the "smoking gun" to prove scientifically that a fundamental energetic change is occurring throughout the entire Solar System at this time, fostering a crucial link between the local effects on the Sun, Earth and other planets and the effects upon the consciousness of humanity. Since distant ancient times, all of these prophesied changes have been associated with the culmination of a 25,920-year master cycle known as "precession". In Shift of the Ages, we demonstrate how this cycle can be seen in the long-term activity of the Sun as well as the rotation of the Earth's axis. We also show how the Mayan Calendar cycle, at 5,125 years in length, is exactly one-fifth of the precession. John Major Jenkins has demonstrated that on Dec. 21, 2012, the end-date for this cycle, the long-term "precessional" orientation of the Earth's axis is perfectly aligned with the center of the galaxy. And now, Dr. Smelyakov et al. have added dramatic new evidence to the case in their paper entitled "The Auric Time Scale and the Mayan Calendar."

Smelyakov's discovery is based on his earlier investigations of the ratio known as "phi" or the Golden Section and how it unifies and correlates the following phenomena: all the fundamental phenomena in biology (cell and physiological rhythms) cyclical events in botany (vegetative cycles, etc.) cycles in zoology (counts of head of livestock, number of fishes caught, etc.) meteorological cycles of the weather the physics of the movements of the Sun and the Earth the ebb and flow of human emotion as seen in financial market activities (Kondratiev cycle and others) events through history such as wars and levels of population cycles of criminal behavior, earthquakes and other epic natural disasters cycles of sudden variation in Carbon-14 radiation content in tree rings Those who have studied sacred geometry or read my books and / or others on the subject are well aware of the importance of the phi ratio, which has a value of 1.6180339. This ratio can be easily seen

in the relationships between common "Diatonic" musical frequencies as well as the natural proportions of growing bacteria clusters, plant life, animal life and the human body. When drawn geometrically, it appears as the classic spiral shape that we so often see on the seashells at the beach.

Furthermore, the importance of phi was enshrined in many ancient structures throughout the world. As a ratio, it perfectly balances the forces of expansion and contraction, which can be demonstrated geometrically or mathematically, and its connection to music shows that it is a fundamental characteristic of the behavior of vibration. Smelyakov and others assert that the vibrations of phi actually ripple through the very "fabric" of time and space itself, due to its innate harmonic characteristics. In our upcoming book *The Divine Cosmos*, we explain how Russian scientists have determined that what we call "space" is not empty, but is rather filled with an energetic medium that Nikola Tesla suggested "behaves as a liquid to solid bodies, and as a solid to light and heat." The mysteries of the Universe, all the way from the "flat" formation of the known Universe to the anomalies of galaxy formation, the structure and function of our Solar System and even the world of quantum physics can all be unified together in a single, coherent model once we reintroduce this medium, which the ancient Greeks referred to as "aether." As seen in our second book *Convergence III*, many further mysteries of consciousness, life and the existence of "psychic" phenomena are explained by aether-based models as well, and the above list of "phi"-related cycles certainly adds to what we know that the research has already determined. If we were to vibrate a fluid, then we would see wavelengths appear with the simple phi relationship occurring between them. Similarly, the phi relationship can be observed in the Universe, such as in the cycles of our Solar System. It appears that we have "ripples" of energy in our Galaxy that we move through in set intervals of time which are based on phi and which the Mayans were well aware of, as we shall see in this article.

Smelyakov has determined that our entire Solar System operates in a unified, harmonic fashion that he terms "the Solar-Planetary Synchronism," (SPS,) and its values are all related to each other by the phi ratio. This work allows us to predict the exact orbit of a hypothetical planet "Proserpine" past Pluto as ~ 510.9 years in length [6], as well as unifying the movements of the Asteroid Belt and the various cycles of solar activity with all other known harmonics (orbits) in the Solar System. Furthermore, as we said, the same cycles can be shown to affect human life and the movement of economic trends as well. These connections between various celestial and terrestrial cycles are discovered by taking a basic time unit and then expanding or contracting it by various exponential powers of phi, where ϕ^0 is equal to 1, ϕ^1 is the classic ratio of 1.6180339 and ϕ^{-1} is .618. Overall, Smelyakov calls the various powers of phi the "Auric series," and assigns this series the letter F. Thus, F is a geometric progression as follows: $F = \{\dots\phi^{-2}, \phi^{-1}, \phi^0, \phi^1, \phi^2, \dots\}$, and this cycle can potentially expand infinitely in either the negative or positive direction. So, to see this Solar-Planetary Synchronism in action, we begin by taking a given cycle in our Solar System and assign it to the center of the Auric series at ϕ^0 . One example would be to take one Earth year for this basic cycle. If we were to do so, we then discover that ϕ^5 is 11.089, which is very close to the established value of 11.07 Earth years for the basic "sunspot cycle."

This example shows us that the standard 11-year sunspot cycle is what Smelyakov would call the "fifth phi-harmonic" of the Earth's orbit. Obviously, most people would not expect there to be any connection between these two cycles, since the Sun and the planets are supposedly "separate." In the new model, they are very much integrated by the "aether." [11] This is but one of many examples that show how our Solar System works as a miraculously unified system, but in mainstream physics models that exclude the existence of an "aether," these connections are left unseen or ignored. Smelyakov explains that most of the "phi-harmonics" that can be found in the Solar System are based on either the

Earth's orbit of 1 year or the basic Sunspot cycle of 11.07 years. Either of these cycles can be used as the central point upon which to calculate the harmonics of phi. When this is done, Smelyakov says that by taking various powers of phi or various powers of $2 \times \phi$ from these "seed" cycles of time, we get "most known basic periods in Nature and society from biology to geology, including economical cycles." Dr. Smelyakov's literally Earth-shaking discovery involving the Mayan Calendar cycle was found by a process similar to the above, where a given time cycle with a given start date is then divided into "a sequence of intervals [within it that have a] duration decreasing [by phi.]" Here, it is important to remember that the entire cycle decreases to a certain final moment at the end of the cycle. Even though the "phi"-based series F can theoretically extend infinitely in either direction, when you are dealing with a series that is exponentially decreasing in duration, the cycle does converge on one end-point, simply representing smaller and smaller intervals of time in that moment. This would be the same as how the central point of the spiral on a seashell is theoretically infinite in its imploding "recursiveness," yet you nevertheless can clearly define where the end of the seashell's spiral is.

What Smelyakov then did was to apply the "Auric series" F on the Mayan Calendar cycle. In doing so, that infinitely-converging end point would cluster around the Dec. 21, 2012 date. Once this is done, we see that this imploding "phi" cycle has clear effects on celestial objects in interplanetary space and the behavior of lifeforms in time -- and this might explain why the Mayans stated that "time would collapse" at the end of their Calendar cycle. These connections have previously been intuitively suggested and explored by the late Terence McKenna in the "Timewave Zero" model, but there is still controversy over whether his discoveries are indeed scientifically sound. With Smelyakov's additions, any remaining mystery is cleared away and a far more discrete, verifiable model is introduced to support the basic premise of an "imploding cycle" centering around 2012-2013. As we said, typically Smelyakov would take the value of the Earth's orbit at 1 year or the value of the Sunspot cycle at 11.07 years and then plug it into the center of the Auric series [ϕ^0] to locate other cycles.

With the Mayan Calendar, the same process was performed, except that the total length of the Mayan Calendar at 5,125.3661 years was used as the central time unit for the Auric series, and the various "harmonics" of phi, in years, were then calculated. The commonly-agreed start time of August 6-13, 3113 BC was used as the origin of the cycle. And indeed, Smelyakov found "abrupt world-wide changes" at each of the cycle hit-points that were determined by this system.

The overall set of categories that Smelyakov correlated to the Auric series are as follows: Global natural cataclysms [on Earth] and phenomena in Space [supernovas of nearby stars within our own Galaxy]; The coming of Great Teachers of humanity, as well as outstanding philosophers and scientists; The originations of calendars (as systems for measuring Time/Space); Demographic trends (specified by the population of China as an indicator of world trends); The formation and interaction of worldwide religious/philosophical systems and states; Overall, we can see that we have a combination of cataclysmic changes with overall effects in population, and in the quality of spiritual consciousness of humanity as seen by the coming of great teachers, philosophers and scientists as well as the formation and interaction of new religious and philosophical systems. Thus, when a cycle that has demonstrable connections to spiritual consciousness is then seen to converge in our near future to an "Omega Point" of greatest energetic intensity, there is compelling evidence that this event shall correspond to a major change in human consciousness at large. This would then appear to be the literal fulfillment of the various prophecies of Ascension from many various spiritual traditions, Christianity notwithstanding.

DEMOGRAPHICS In order to give a complete background to the studies of history and neatly show the overall ebb and flow of population levels and cultural centers, Smelyakov focuses on the population [demographical] statistics for China, since they have accurate census data that has remained unbroken for more than 2,000 years. Indeed, he found that all of the most important demographic changes in China clustered quite precisely around the "hit points" as specified by the Auric Series of the Mayan Calendar. The overall phases of civilization as seen in the Auric cycle development include: 1. Prolonged processes of condensation of centers of civilization; 2. Relatively short periods of founding of new cultures in some of the above centers; 3. Violent flourishing and expansion of the new cultures separated from the "parents"; 4. Rapid and unexpected decay and contracting or disappearing of the "parent" civilizations. Since these effects are already well-established, we can indeed expect "a lot of global surprises" in socio-political arenas in the next few years. Two "bifurcation points" of extreme change in 2003 and 2008 have been established from "s studies of more local cycles of planetary movement as well as the statistically-estimated timing of the most significant population changes in China. There is no doubt that dramatic changes have already come into view since the publication of Smelyakov's work in 1999. The accuracy of his cycle predictions are further enhanced by the fact that in December 2000, he correctly pinpointed the Sept. 11th date (within a ten-day window surrounding Sept. 16th) as an "extremely dangerous" time for humanity, associated with airplane or other crashes, economic failures and warfare. [7, 8, 9] Even the nations involved in the problem, including the USA, Israel and Afghanistan, were included in is prediction, which was mentioned in *The Mountain Astrologer* magazine.

EARTHQUAKES Smelyakov also demonstrates the correlation between the Auric Time Series of the Mayan Calendar and major earthquakes. Prior to the 20th century, there was no Richter scale for measurement, and the severity of a quake was only mentioned by the number of deaths that it created. The National Earthquake Information Center of Russia has listed the top 21 most destructive earthquakes in the world from 856 AD to the present, and all of them occur during one of the "cycle hit points." Furthermore, the "imploding" nature of the cycle is seen by the fact that out of a total of 21 earthquakes, fully 9 of them occurred in the 20th century. This strongly suggests that conventional methods of earthquake prediction and analysis need to be abandoned and a more unified "aetheric" view considered.

CONCLUSION Dr. Smelyakov et al.'s study shows that the Mayan Calendar, once properly understood, is not seen as simply a linear cycle of time but also as a focal point for an exponential "imploding" cycle of time based on phi. Based on our upcoming published research, we feel that this cycle delineates our movement through areas of progressively higher aetheric vibration in the Galaxy. Each time we move into a new layer where the vibration of the "zero-point energy" medium of space increases, there are direct, dramatic physical effects. This cycle has directly caused the last three geomagnetic pole inversions on Earth, a reliable succession of extremely powerful earthquakes and the triggering of "supernova" star explosions in nearby areas of our own Galaxy. Almost every religious teaching in the world originated during one of the cycle points, including Krishna, Vyasa, Zoroaster, Gautama Buddha, Fu-Si, Lao-tzu, Confucius, Pythagoras, Plato et al. and Christianity. Practically all known ancient civilizations created calendars during these times as well, including China, India, Iran, Babylon, Egypt, Maya, et cetera. And now with the work of Dr. Aleskey Dmitriev, we have also seen how the entire Solar System is showing signs of an ever-increasing energetic charge. It is utterly remarkable that the Maya would be able to encode this cycle so clearly into their Calendar, with its connections not only to the linear phenomenon of precession but to an exponential phenomenon based on "phi" that has such clear energetic effects on both the material plane and the arena of consciousness. It is even more remarkable that this cycle would ratchet forward with ever-

increasing intensity into the moment wherein the Earth's precessional position is in perfect alignment with the center of our Galaxy. The mysteries of how and why all these cycles relate will be unveiled and integrated in our upcoming final book, *The Divine Cosmos*. By combining the effects of geo-cosmic change with the overall flourishing of humanity in the cultural and spiritual sense, we see that as the cycle continues to exponentially accelerate its energetic rate of vibration into the 2012-2013 "singularity," we can expect ever-more rapid increases in human awareness, leading up to a discontinuous mega-event where "time and space collapse" as we know it. We believe that there is no reason to fear this change, as what we are moving towards is a literal shift in the basic characteristics of matter, energy and consciousness. In our second article on this website entitled "A Scientific Blueprint for Ascension," we have demonstrated a connection between these energetic changes and the evolution of life on Earth.

The work of Dr. Vladimir Poponin, Dr. Glen Rein and others show us that our DNA is actually an energetic "field effect" that appears to be an innate characteristic of the "vibrations" of space-time now around us. As these outer energetic changes occur, there are changes in life as well -- and as we demonstrated in *Convergence III*, once these energy increases reach a critical threshold there is a literal transformation of matter into a higher "density" or dimension of energy, thus rendering it invisible to those in our own "third density" or dimension. Though this seems quite impossible to believe, there are ample cases of human disappearance and / or invisibility and other anomalous effects on matter in the presence of high-intensity energetic fields. This includes "vortex" effects such as those documented in the Bermuda and Devil's Triangles, as well as lesser-known anomalies associated with tornadoes. From our research, it appears that the Ancients knew of this coming time quite well, and referred to it as the dawning of a Golden Age for humanity, the likes of which have never before been imagined. All of us are being given an opportunity to experience a collective initiation, as Gregg Braden would say, wherein we have the choice to move out of fear and into trust that the prophecies given to us are indeed accurate.

9. Uses for the ESSENTIAL OILS [Young Living blends]

LAVENDER is the most "universal" oil. (When in doubt, use Lavender.) It's antiseptic, analgesic, antitumoral, sedative, anti-inflammatory. Wonderful effects with healing burns! Since Lavender is antitumoral, I apply it to my chest & abdomen (about 3-2 drops) after showering. Then, as with all the oils, I cup my hands (over nose & mouth) & inhale deeply 3 times. When I started using these oils (7/99), I had wicked pain in my right calf. It was nerve damage, due to an old (35 year) knee injury. This thing was excruciating. In the beginning, I tried PanAway, which had very little effect. Then, I tried Lavender & Peppermint (2 drops of each) on my knee & calf. The relief was immediate! I did this twice daily for about a month. Since, I've had absolutely no pain! (Lavender also is great for cold sores. You feel one coming on apply lavender and it's history. I have also seen ulcerated sore heal over completely from the use of Lavender. Nancy Sanderson) I have used Lavender on burns for myself and children with remarkable results. I apply directly to the burned area and the burning stops immediately, with no blistering. Just reapply as needed. (Kathy Kouwe) I have used Lavender to TOTALLY eliminate by allergies and my daughters. I rubbed two drops on the bottom of the feet and 2 drops on the neck, forehead and temples faithfully every night and the allergies were gone. (Jill Young)

LEMON is anti-infectious, disinfectant, antibacterial, antiseptic, & antiviral. It can improve circulation, promote white blood cell formation & improve immune function. I use this daily

on the bottoms of my feet (2 drops per foot). As a result, my spider veins are going away. I also used to have a foot odor problem if I wore shoes with any man-made materials. I can wear anything now with no problem! When I'm not sure of water purity, I put a drop in my glass of water (tastes great too)! I mix a drop in a teaspoon of water & wipe the kitchen counter to kill bacteria (makes the kitchen smell fresh too). I mix a few drops in a small amount of warm water to clean our Weber grill (really cuts the grease)! (Lemon is great for seed warts. I have seen them just fall off after just having Lemon applied to them three times. Nancy) Great stain remover...I have used on stains on clothes, including blood and it comes right out. I put a couple of drops of lemon on the stain and some soap & water and scrub. I also soak all my fruits & vegetables water with 1 or 2 drops lemon...makes them last longer and removes the petrochemicals. I put a couple of drops of lemon on the stain and some soap & water and scrub. (Kathy Kouwe)

PEPPERMINT is anticarcinogenic, supports digestion, decongestant, anti-infectious, antibacterial, antifungal, stimulant, cardi tonic, stimulates gallbladder, pain-relieving, expectorant & anti-inflammatory for the urinary & intestinal tracts, fevers, heat stroke. On a hot day, I put a drop in a glass of cold water & drink. It cools me down right away, even on the hottest days when I'm working out in the yard. I rub a couple drops on temples, forehead, over sinuses (not too close to my eyes) & on the back of my neck for headaches. I rub it on my joints for arthritis/tendonitis pain. Since the oils have a cumulative effect, I hardly ever have those pains anymore! It's fantastic for any kind of digestive problem (nausea, gas, vomiting, diarrhea, flu, etc.)! I just put a drop on my tongue & rub a couple of drops on my abdomen. I start to feel relief immediately! Anytime I feel feverish, I rub a drop on the bottom of each foot. If I start to feel sleepy (long distance driving), I rub some under my nose, on my neck & inhale deeply.

Peppermint was applied to my little two year old granddaughter's feet and the peppermint floral water sprayed on her body to reduce the fever of 103.5 and it worked. My son use to get heat strokes quite often so he is never without the peppermint to apply to the back of the neck and forehead to cool him down. I use peppermint to keep the ants out of the house. I just sprinkle it across the door jab and when one came up to come in as I was applying it he reared up on his hind legs with his antennas waving and he pivoted around and was gone. I also add 10 drops of peppermint to the peppermint floral water to make it stronger and spray the horses to keep the biting bugs off. Nancy) When I have a bad headache I fill a capsule with 10 to 12 drops and it works great! (Kathy Kouwe)

JOY is an exotic blend of Rose, Bergamot, Mandarin, Ylang Ylang & Lemon. It may bring joy to the heart & help to overcome grief & depression. On days when I feel out-of-sorts (cranky, frustrated, depressed, etc.), I rub a drop over my heart & a drop on the bottom of each foot. About 5 minutes later, I realize I'm no longer in a bad mood! In the beginning, this was the only fragrance I didn't especially care for. Now, I like the aroma so much that I sometimes wear it as a perfume! If I have to drive in heavy traffic, I can handle the stress a lot better too. (There has been some people like Lynn who didn't like Joy, then apply harmony on the thymus and behind the ears. Then 10 minutes later try Joy and see if you don't like it now. Put 3 -4 drop on a wash cloth and put in the clothes dryer to give the clothes a great fragrance and to help you feel up lifted.) Nancy Sanderson

PANAWAY is a blend of Helichrysum, Birch or Wintergreen, Clove & Peppermint. It helps reduce inflammation, increasing circulation & healing, thus, reducing pain. It can give relief from arthritis, sports injuries, sprains, muscle spasms, bumps & bruises. I have an old back injury. Though usually not severe, the pain was sometimes incapacitating. It was especially bad when I first got up in the morning. In the beginning, I rubbed the PanAway (about 3 drops) on my lower back twice a day. The relief was amazing & almost immediate! Also is

great whenever I have any stiffness or soreness in my shoulders. As I said, the oils have a cumulative effect. Now, I hardly ever need to use the PanAway because I rarely have any pain! Christian, my son, loves this oil blend! Unfortunately, he suffers from wicked headaches frequently, like I used to. I've seen him apply this to his forehead, temples & neck. Within minutes, he has a big grin on his face! Now, I rarely have a headache & I hope it will be the same for him soon.

(PanAway is also great for massed fingers and toes and any type of bruising apply on location--Nancy Sanderson)

PEACE & CALMING is a blend of Blue Tansy, Patchouly, Tangerine, Orange & Ylang Ylang. It's a gentle fragrance that promotes relaxation & a deep sense of peace. This blend can help reduce stress, depression, anxiety & insomnia. It also may calm overactive & hard to manage children. I used to have lots of trouble sleeping. I began rubbing this on the bottoms of my feet & on my shoulders before going to bed & started to get good quality sleep! (Christian says the Lavender works better for him on sleepless nights. We're all different. Don't be afraid to experiment.) Now, I only need to use it when I travel. Sometimes Meisha (our kitten) thinks 3 AM is playtime. If I put a drop on her paws, she'll go right to sleep! Yes, these oils are great for our furry friends too! If I'm feeling stressed, I rub this on the bottoms of my feet (2 drops) & 1 drop on my shoulders. Within minutes, I'm very relaxed! (You may add lavender with the Peace and Calm for insomnia 3 drops each mix and rub on the feet and a couple of drops around the navel be careful so it doesn't get inside the navel. It can sting some, and a couple of drops and the back of the neck and this will indeed take care of the insomnia. Also you can alternate with Citrus Fresh and Lavender for insomnia. Nancy Sanderson)

PURIFICATION is a blend of Citronella, Lemongrass, Lavandin, Rosemary, Melaleuca & Myrtle. When diffused, this antiseptic blend cleanses the air & neutralizes mildew, cigarette smoke & disagreeable odors. It may be used to cleanse cuts, scrapes & neutralize the poison of insect bites (spiders, bees, wasps, etc.), scorpions & rattlesnakes. (Poison ivy and oak.) During winter, when most of our windows are closed, I diffuse this blend, to kill airborne viruses & keep the air smelling fresh. If you don't have a diffuser, just put a couple of drops on cotton balls & put them in a few rooms in your house. Once or twice a week, add a couple more drops & replace the cotton balls once a month. You'll be amazed at how fresh your house will smell! A few weeks ago, there was a bad fire about 40 miles east (Jan.'01) & the wind blew the smoke in our direction. Even with all our windows closed, we were having difficulty breathing. Within 5 minutes of diffusing Purification, we stopped coughing & the soreness in our lungs went away! Sophie is one of our cats. She's quite the hunter & has gotten into trouble a few times (spider bites & wasp stings). Before these oils, she developed vasculitis & I had to take her to a specialist regularly. This & the Lavender have saved us lots of money at the veterinarian's office! Just put a drop of each on her paws & within 15 minutes, she's up & playing again! If I eat chocolate, I sometimes get a "zit". I put a drop of Purification on the area & by the next day, it's gone! (Purification is also great for respiratory problems, plus it really does neutralize the poison from insect bites. I was bite by a brown recluse spider and you know how bad that can be. I applies one drop Melrose, one lavender, and one heliochrysum directly on the bite and then made oatmeal compress and added those oils to that and put the oatmeal compress on to draw the poison out. This worked great and it healed up but would erupt again and look like hamburger. That was when I learned about Purification. Upon applying it for the first time it healed up and never erupted again. Nancy Sanderson)

To apply the oils, simply tip the bottle & allow drops to fall into your palm. Then, lightly rub on the area. Try to avoid putting on your clothes for 3 minutes. This will allow the oils to absorb completely. These are all natural PURE THERAPEUTIC GRADE A ESSENTIAL OILS!

Since our bodies are all different, we won't all get the same results with the same oils. Don't be afraid to experiment till you find what's right for you.

10. Phobos: Malfunction or Early "Star Wars" Incident?

<http://www.skiesare.demon.co.uk/phob-3.htm>

Phobos, one of the two moons of Mars, has itself always been considered a rather mysterious object, as has its smaller twin, Deimos. Joseph Shklovskii noted member of the Soviet Academy of science and co-writer with Dr. Carl Sagan of 'Intelligent life in the universe', once calculated from the estimated density of the Martian atmosphere and the peculiar "acceleration" of Phobos, that the satellite must be hollow. Could Phobos be a hollowed-out space station of huge proportions?

In July 1988, the Russians launched two unmanned satellite probes - Phobos 1 and Phobos 2 - in the direction of Mars, and with the primary intention of investigating the planet's mysterious moon, Phobos. Phobos 1 was unfortunately lost en route two months later, reportedly because of a radio command error. Phobos 2 was also ultimately lost in the most intriguing circumstances, but not before it had beamed back certain images and information from the planet Mars itself.

Phobos 2 arrived safely at Mars in January 1989 and entered into an orbit around Mars as the first step at its destination towards its ultimate goal: to transfer to an orbit that the would make it fly almost in tandem with the Martian moonlet called Phobos (hence the spacecraft's name) and explore the moonlet with highly sophisticated equipment that included two packages of instruments to be placed on the moonlet's surface.

All went well until Phobos 2 aligned itself with Phobos, the Martian moonlet. Then, on 28th March, the Soviet mission control center acknowledged sudden communication "problems" with the spacecraft; and Tass, the official Soviet news agency, reported that "Phobos 2 had failed to communicate with Earth as scheduled after completing an operation yesterday around the Martian moon Phobos. Scientists at mission control have been unable to establish stable radio contact."

...An unusual photo of a thin shadow across mars was shown on the Russian television segment. Seen on the surface of Mars was a clearly defined dark shape that could indeed be described, as it was in the initial dispatch from Moscow, as a "thin ellipse" (this photo is a still from the Soviet television clip). It was certainly different from the shadow of Phobos recorded eighteen years earlier by Mariner 9. The latter cast a shadow that was a rounded ellipse and fuzzy at the edges, as would be cast by the uneven surface of the moonlet. The 'anomaly' seen in the Phobos 2 transmission was a thin ellipse with very sharp rather than rounded points (the shape is known in the diamond trade as a "marquise") and the edges, rather than being fuzzy, stood out sharply against a kind of halo on the Martian surface. Dr. Becklake described it as "something that is between the spacecraft and Mars, because we can see the Martian surface below it," and stressed that the object was seen by both the optical and the infrared (heat seeking) camera.

All these reasons explain why the Soviets have not suggested that the dark, "thin ellipse" might have been a shadow of the moonlet. While the image was held on the screen, Dr. Becklake explained that it was taken as the spacecraft was aligning itself with Phobos (the

moonlet). "As the last picture was halfway through," he said, "they [Soviets] saw something that should not be there." The Soviets, he went on to state, have not yet released this last picture, and we won't speculate on what it shows.

So what was it that collided or crashed into Phobos 2? Was the space probe shot out of space for "seeing too much"? What does the last secret frame show? In his careful words to 'Aviation Week and Space Technology', the chairman of the Soviet equivalent of NASA, referred to the last frame, saying, "One image appears to include an odd-shaped object between the spacecraft and Mars."

This "highly secret" photo was later given to the Western press by Colonel Dr. Marina Popovich, a Russian astronaut and pilot who has long been interested in UFO's. At a UFO conference in 1991, Popovich gave to certain investigators some interesting information that she "smuggled" out of the now ex-Soviet Union. Part of the information was what has been called "the first ever leaked accounts of an alien mother ship in the solar system".

The last transmission from Phobos 2 was a photograph of a gigantic cylindrical spaceship - a huge, approx., 20km long, 1.5km diameter cigar-shaped 'mother ship', that was photographed on 25 March 1989 hanging or parked next to the Martian moon Phobos by the Soviet unmanned probe Phobos 2. After that last frame was radio-transmitted back to Earth, the probe mysteriously disappeared; according to the Russians it was destroyed - possibly knocked out with an energy pulse beam.

The cigar shaped craft in the penultimate frame taken by Phobos 2 is apparently the object casting the oblong shadow on the surface of Mars in the earlier photo.

Australian science writer Brian Crowley says that because of the convex cat's eye shadow - which, because the overhead solar inclination prevented shadow-casting by Martian surface features, implies a shadow thrown on the surface from something in orbit - beyond the orbit of Phobos 2 itself. The shadow - spindle- or cigar shaped - is inconsistent with any possible shadow cast by the moon Phobos, which is an irregular potato shape. One needs little imagination to postulate a giant, hovering cigar-shaped mother craft similar to those documented down the years by UFO investigators.

INFRARED PHOTOS OF AN UNDERGROUND CITY

Another Phobos picture, released on Canadian TV, presents an infrared scan radiometer image of the Martian surface that showed clearly defined rectangular areas. These are interconnected with a latticework of perfectly straight channels, much resembling a city block. There were no corresponding surface features taken by regular cameras. This suggests the heat signature of what may be a set of underground cavern or channels that are just too geometrically regular to be formed naturally. According to Dr. John Becklake of the London Science Museum, "The city-like pattern is 60 kilometers wide and could be easily be mistaken for an aerial view of Los Angeles." The final picture taken by Phobos 2 before it was "shot out of orbit" has never been publicly released. One report indicated that it was presented at a closed meeting with US and British officials.

In the 19 October 1989 issue of 'Nature', Soviet scientists published a series of technical reports on the experiments Phobos 2 did manage to conduct: of the thirty seven pages, a mere paragraph deal with the spacecraft's loss. The report confirms that the spacecraft was spinning, either because of a computer malfunction or because Phobos 2 was "impacted" by an unknown object.

And so we see that it is not only NASA that is apparently involved in suppressing photographs and knowledge of other planets, but the Russian space program as well.

11. Correcting Ileocecal Valve--Structural Priority

The ileocecal valve is the opening between the large and small intestines. It often gets stuck shut or open. It needs to be free to open or shut at appropriate times. Palm down to test for stuck shut, palm up for stuck open. To correct stuck shut valve: apply pressure down and out over valve. To correct stuck open valve: push in and up over area. The location is about 2 inches below the appendix.

Correcting The Atlas Vertebrae--Structural Priority

The atlas is a flat little bone between the neck and the cranium. It could be called the first vertebrae down from the head. Running parallel to the ground, when it gets displaced either to the right or the left, symptoms such as headache and stiff neck occur, often with neck pain. To correct, it must be pushed from the right or the left, back into place. It doesn't take much pressure. Test by running fingers under the cranium toward the center of the neck from the left and the right saying "direction of correction". The muscle test will be strong in the direction you need to correct. Knuckles resting on the cranium in the back and to the correction side, apply steady medium soft pressure with the thumb, stroking just under the cranium to the center of the neck three times. Test to see if corrected. 5.

Emotional Priority Name the following emotions and test to see whether they are weak: * fear * frustration * overwhelm burden * anger * self-image * envy-jealousy * resentment-control * need for approval * judgment-guilt nts. CERVICAL NERVES C1-C2 - Head and Neck C3- Diaphragm C4 - Deltoids. biceps C5 - C6 - Wrist extensors C7 - Triceps C8 - Hand THORACIC NERVES T1 through T7 - Chest Muscles T8-T12 - Abdominal Muscles LUMBAR NERVES L1-L5 - Leg Muscles SACRAL NERVES S1 -S3 Bowel and Bladder S4 -S5 - Sexual Function

Fear Chakra Release Assignment

As a small child, you may have been told you were a naughty child well, the things you did may have been negative, but you weren't a naughty or bad person. Yet, the message you were naughty/bad became part of who you are. We believed and became the messages. Your assignment is to make a list of the messages you were given. Trust me, they will flow once you begin this list. Make a note of who gave you the message; if you don't know where the message originated just write down the message. Some examples of message-givers are: Ministers, priests, nuns, teachers, parents, grandparents, other relatives, siblings, caregivers, coaches, friends, practitioners, newspapers, radio, TV, etc. The filing cabinet exercise The Time Travelers text focuses upon the long sought after manifestation (by us) of multidimensional consciousness here in the Third dimension. This is achieved through a series of specially designed techniques and carefully prepared study that will begin an awakening process deep within you. No one thing you have ever done for your health holds anywhere near the statistical potential for benefit as this state-of-the-art nutritional technology approach. You can't say you've done the program until you have actually followed the program day by day, as per directions for the full 6-bottle, 6 spoonfuls per day, two-month course. This is not something to skip around with. It is certainly something where you want to avoid deceiving yourself in any way -like taking it at a "half-hearted" (pun intended) level and pretending you are really serious.

12. Weather Warfare a New World Order Weapon Could Trigger Climate Change

Michel Chossudovsky <http://www.towardfreedom.com/mar01/weather.htm>

The important debate on global warming proceeding under UN auspices provides but a partial picture of climate change. In addition to the devastating impacts of greenhouse gas emissions on the ozone layer, the world's climate can now be modified by a new generation of sophisticated "non-lethal weapons." In fact, both the US and Russia have developed capabilities to manipulate the world's weather. In the US, the technology is being perfected under the High-frequency Active Aural Research Program (HAARP) as part of "Star Wars," otherwise known as the Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI). Recent scientific evidence suggests that HAARP is fully operational and has the ability to potentially trigger floods, droughts, hurricanes, and earthquakes. While there is no evidence that this deadly technology has been used yet, surely the UN should be addressing the issue of "environmental warfare" alongside the debate on the climatic impacts of greenhouse gases. From a military standpoint, HAARP is a weapon of mass destruction. Potentially, it constitutes an instrument of conquest capable of selectively destabilizing the agricultural and ecological systems of entire regions.

Owning the Weather

Despite a vast body of scientific knowledge, the issue of deliberate climatic manipulations for military use has never been explicitly part of the UN agenda on climate change. Neither the official delegations nor the environmental action groups participating in the November 2000 Hague Conference on Climate Change (CO6) raised the broad issue of "weather warfare" or "environmental modification techniques" (ENMOD) as relevant to an understanding of climate change. The clash between official negotiators, environmentalists, and US business lobbies has centered on Washington's outright refusal to abide by commitments on carbon dioxide reduction targets under the 1997 Kyoto protocol. The protocol calls for nations to reduce greenhouse gas emissions by an average of 5.2 percent to become effective between 2008 and 2012. (For details, go to www.globalwarming.net/gw11.html.) Yet, the impacts of military technologies on the world's climate aren't an object of discussion or concern. Narrowly confined to greenhouse gases, the ongoing debate on climate change serves Washington's strategic and defense objectives. World-renowned scientist Dr. Rosalie Bertell confirms that "US military scientists are working on weather systems as a potential weapon." As The Times of London reported on November 23, 2000, "The methods include the enhancing of storms and the diverting of vapor rivers in the Earth's atmosphere to produce targeted droughts or floods." In the 1970s, former national security advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski predicted in his book *Between Two Ages*, "Technology will make available, to the leaders of major nations, techniques for conducting secret warfare, of which only a bare minimum of the security forces need be appraised...Techniques of weather modification could be employed to produce prolonged periods of drought or storm."

Marc Filterman, a former French military officer, has outlined several types of "unconventional weapons" using radio frequencies. According to a 1999 report in *Intelligence Newsletter*, he refers directly to "weather war," indicating that the US and the Soviet Union had already "mastered the know-how needed to unleash sudden climate changes (hurricanes, drought) in the early 1980s." These technologies make it "possible to trigger atmospheric disturbances by using Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) radar." A simulation study of future defense "scenarios," described in a report by the Air University of the US Air Force, calls for "US aerospace forces to Own the weather" by capitalizing on emerging technologies and focusing development of those technologies to war-fighting applications. From enhancing friendly operations or disrupting those of the enemy via small-scale tailoring of natural weather patterns to complete dominance of global

communications and counter-space control, weather-modification offers the war fighter a wide range of possible options to defeat or coerce an adversary. In the US, weather modification will likely become a part of national security policy with both domestic and international applications. Our government will pursue such a policy, depending on its interests, at various levels. "

Bombarding the Atmosphere

Based in Gokoma, Alaska, and jointly managed by the US Air Force and Navy, HAARP is part of a new generation of sophisticated weaponry under the SDI. Operated by the Air Force Research Laboratory's Space Vehicles Directorate, it constitutes a system of powerful antennas capable of creating "controlled local modifications of the ionosphere." In *The Military's Pandora's Box*, Dr. Nicholas Begich, a scientist actively involved in the campaign against HAARP, describes it as "a super-powerful radiowave-beaming technology that lifts areas of the ionosphere (upper layer of the atmosphere) by focusing a beam and heating those areas. Electromagnetic waves then bounce back onto earth and penetrate everything - living and dead." Bertell depicts HAARP as "a gigantic heater that can cause major disruption in the ionosphere, creating not just holes, but long incisions in the protective layer that keeps deadly radiation from bombarding the planet. " Although presented as a program of scientific and academic research, Begich notes that US military documents suggest HAARP's main objective is to "exploit the ionosphere for Department of Defense purposes." Without explicitly referring to the program, the Air University study points to the use of "induced ionospheric modifications" as a means of altering weather patterns as well as disrupting enemy communications and radar. According to Bertell, HAARP is part of an integrated weapons system with potentially devastating environmental consequences. "It is related to fifty years of intensive and increasingly destructive programs to understand and control the upper atmosphere," she notes. "It would be rash not to associate HAARP with the space laboratory construction, which is separately being planned by the United States. HAARP is an integral part of a long history of space research and development of a deliberate military nature. " The military implications of combining these projects are alarming. The ability of the HAARP/SpaceLab/rocket combination to deliver very large amounts of energy, comparable to a nuclear bomb, anywhere on earth via laser and particle beams, is frightening.

The project, adds Bertell, is likely to be "sold" to the public as a space shield against incoming weapons, or, for the more gullible, a device for repairing the ozone layer. In addition to weather manipulation, HAARP has a number of related uses. According to Begich, "HAARP could contribute to climate change by intensively bombarding the atmosphere with high-frequency rays. Returning low-frequency waves at high intensity could also affect people's brains, and effects on tectonic movements cannot be ruled out." More generally, it has the ability to modify the world's electro-magnetic field. As Don Herskovitz explained in the August 1993 issue of the *Journal of Electronic Defense*, it's part of an arsenal of "electronic weapons" which US military researchers consider a "gentler and kinder warfare." According to Herskovitz, "electronic warfare" is defined by the US Department of Defense as "military action involving the use of electromagnetic energy. "

Avoiding the Issues

According to the U.N. Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) signed at the 1992 Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, "States have, in accordance with the Charter of the United Nations and the principles of international law, the responsibility to ensure that activities within their jurisdiction or control do not cause damage to the environment of other States or of areas beyond the limits of national jurisdiction." In addition, an international convention ratified by the UN General Assembly in 1977 bans "military or other hostile use of environmental modification techniques having widespread, long-lasting

or severe effects." Both the US and the Soviet Union were signatories to the convention, which defines "environmental modification techniques" as referring to any technique for changing - through the deliberate manipulation of natural processes - "the dynamics, composition or structure of the earth, including its biota, lithosphere, hydrosphere and atmosphere or of outer space." Yet, the UN, disregarding the 1977 environmental modification convention as well as its own charter, has decided to exclude climatic changes resulting from military programs from its agenda. Responding to a report of Maj Britt Theorin, Swedish member of the European Parliament and a longtime peace advocate, the parliament's Committee on Foreign Affairs, Security and Defense Policy held public hearings on the HAARP program in February 1998. The committee's subsequent Motion for Resolution, submitted in January 1999, "considers HAARP by virtue of its far-reaching impact on the environment to be a global concern and calls for its legal, ecological and ethical implications to be examined by an international independent body; [the Committee] regrets the repeated refusal of the United States Administration to give evidence to the public hearing into the environmental and public risks [of] the HAARP program." The committee's request to draw up a "Green Paper" on "the environmental impacts of military activities," however, was casually dismissed on the grounds that the European Commission lacks the required jurisdiction to delve into "the links between environment and defense." In short, Brussels was anxious to avoid a showdown with Washington.

Fully operational HAARP is part of the weapons arsenal of the New World Order under SDI. From military command points in the US, entire national economies could potentially be destabilized through climatic manipulations. More important, the latter can be implemented without the knowledge of the enemy, at minimal cost, and without engaging military personnel and equipment as in a conventional war. To advance US economic and strategic interests, for example, it could be used to selectively modify climate in different parts of the world, resulting in the destabilization of agricultural and ecological systems. It's also worth noting that the US Department of Defense has allocated substantial resources to the development of intelligence and monitoring systems on weather changes. While there's no concrete evidence that HAARP has been used, scientific findings suggest that it's fully operational. If so, it could potentially be applied by the US military to selectively modify the climate of an "unfriendly nation" or "rogue state" with a view to destabilizing its national economy. Agricultural systems in both developed and developing countries are already in crisis as a result of New World Order policies such as market deregulation and commodity dumping. Amply documented, IMF and World Bank "economic medicine" imposed on the Third World and the countries of the former Soviet bloc has largely contributed to the destabilization of domestic agriculture. In turn, the provisions of the World Trade Organization have supported the interests of a handful of Western agri-biotech conglomerates in their quest to impose genetically modified seeds on farmers throughout the world. In that context, climatic manipulations under the HAARP program (whether accidental or deliberate) would inevitably exacerbate these changes by weakening national economies, destroying infrastructure, and potentially triggering the bankruptcy of farmers over vast areas. Surely, national governments and the UN should address the possible consequences of this and other "non-lethal weapons" on climate change.

Michel Chossudovsky teaches economics at the University of Ottawa and is the author of *The Globalization of Poverty*.

13. The Master Cleanser with Special Needs and Problems by Stanley Burroughs

Another Cleansing Aid: Internal Salt Water Bathing

As it is necessary to bathe the outside of our bodies, so it is with the inside. Do not take enemas or colonics at any time during the cleansing diet or afterwards. They are unnecessary and can be extremely harmful.

There is a much superior method of cleansing the colonic tract without the harmful effects of customary colonics and enemas. This method will cleanse the entire digestive tract while the colonics and enemas will only reach the colon or a small part of it. Colonics can be expensive while our salt water method is not.

Directions: Prepare a full quart of luke-warm water and add two level (rounded for the Canadian quart) teaspoons of uniodized sea salt. Do not use ordinary iodized salt as it will not work properly. Drink the entire quart of salt and water first thing in the morning. This must be taken on an empty stomach. The salt and water will not separate but will stay intact and quickly and thoroughly wash the entire tract in about one hour. Several eliminations will likely occur. The salt water has the same specific gravity as the blood, hence the kidneys cannot pick up the water and the blood cannot pick up the salt. This may be taken as often as needed for proper washing of the entire digestive system.

If the salt water does not work the first time, try adding a little more or a little less salt until the proper balance is found; or possibly take extra water with or without the salt. This often increases the activity. Remember, it can do no harm at any time. The colon needs a good washing, but do it the natural way – the salt water way.

It is quite advisable to take the herb laxative tea at night to loosen, then the salt water each morning to wash it out. If for some reason the salt water cannot be taken in the morning, then the herb laxative tea must be taken night and morning.

Should I Take "Supplements"?

Some people want to take vitamin pills or food supplements while on the diet. This frequently fails to produce the desired result. There are many reasons. As the lymphatic glands become clogged, they are no longer able to assimilate and digest even the best of foods. As we cleanse our bodies and free our cells and glands of toxins that clog and paralyze our assimilation, we free our various organs and processes to do their proper jobs. Note Page 20. All the necessary vitamins and minerals are in the lemonade, and therefore we do not need an additional supply in most cases.

Vitamin pills and supplements do not grow on trees as such but rather come to us in fruits, berries, vegetables and plants. Man will never take a group of natural or synthetic foods; process and combine them in a variety of products, and come up with anything equal or better than the original. They have lost much of their basic life and energy by combining them according to a man made concept. Many dangerous side effects can occur because of improper and unequal balances present. Stay with the natural laws of balance. First one must decide if God is right or if man is right. If God is right then man and his ideas of processing – tearing apart and rearranging – are likely to be wrong.

Later, as we consume a more complete variety of foods, we find our sources of vitamins and minerals complete and in forms that are easily assimilated – it should not be necessary to return to these supplements even if one is accustomed to taking them. The sources of good food are steadily being enlarged as people become more educated concerning them. Search these sources and rely on them for your total nutritional needs.

The lemon is a loosening and cleansing agent with many important building factors. The ability of the elements in the lemon and the maple syrup working together creates these desired results.

Its 49% potassium strengthens and energizes the heart, stimulates and builds the kidneys and adrenal glands.

Its oxygen builds vitality.

Its carbon acts as a motor stimulant.

Its hydrogen activates the sensory nervous system.

Its calcium strengthens and builds the lungs.

Its phosphorus builds the bones, stimulates and builds the brain for clearer thinking.

Its sodium encourages tissue building.

Its magnesium acts as a blood alkalizer.

Its iron builds the corpuscles to rapidly collect the most common forms of anemia.

Its chlorine cleanses the blood plasma.

Its silicon aids the thyroid for deeper breathing.

The natural iron, copper, calcium, carbon, and hydrogen found in the sweetening Supplies more building and cleansing material. It truly is a perfect combination for cleansing, eliminating, healing, and building. Hence, supplements are not needed during the diet and may actually interfere with its cleansing action.

14. The Famous Freemasons: A Partial Listing

Abbott, William "Bud" - Famous half of the Abbott & Costello comedy team.

Acuff, Roy - "King of Country Music"

Adams, Sherman - Governor of New Hampshire and US Congressman

Aguinaldo, Emilio - President of the Philippines, he declared their independence in 1898.

Aldrich, Nelson Wilmarth - U. S. Senator, known for his extensive impact on banking reform. He also

served as Treasurer of the Grand Lodge of Rhode Island.

Aldrin, Edwin E. - Known as "**Buzz**" - American astronaut who as a crew member of Apollo 11 became

the second human being to walk on the moon (July 20, 1969).

Alfond, Harold - Owned famous 'Dexter Shoe Company' and noted philanthropist. Sports complexes

throughout Maine made possible by his generous contributions bear his name.

Allen, Charles H. - First Governor of Puerto Rico (1800-1802) when it was freed of its 400 year despotic

rule by Spain.

Allen, Ira - Known as the 'Father of Vermont', he played a significant role in the acceptance of Vermont

as a State and then gave land to help found the University of Vermont.

Althouse, Monroe - Director, Ringgold Band of Pennsylvania

Ames, Ezra - Portrait painter who painted portraits of Washington, Alexander Hamilton, John Adams,

Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, Martin Van Buren, George Clinton, DeWitt Clinton.

Anderson, Robert - Major General U.S. Army who was in command of Fort Sumter at time of

Confederate attack. Known as "Hero Of Fort Sumter."

André, Major John - British soldier who attempted to assist Benedict Arnold in his treasonous betrayal of

West Point. He was sentenced to death and hanged in 1790.

Antheil, George - Eccentric composer of the 1920s.

Archer, Dennis - Mayor of Detroit, Michigan

Arlen, Richard - Movie actor.

Arnold, Eddie - Country Music legend and member of the Grand Ole Opry

Arnold, General Henry "Hap" - Medal of Honor recipient and American general whose efforts helped

establish what is now the U.S. Air Force. Commander, Army Air Force in World War II.

Arthur William Patrick Albert / Prince Arthur - Third son of Queen Victoria and the longest serving

Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England

Asher, Max - US movie actor - Keystone Kop.

Astor, John Jacob - A German immigrant to the US, he at one point was considered the wealthiest man

in America. He was Master of Holland Lodge in New York and served as Grand Treasurer for that

Grand Lodge.

Audubon, John James - American ornithologist and artist known for his imposing works in full color of

Birds of America. He referred to himself as a "Mason" and "Brother" in his diary but no proof has been

found of his membership.

Auker, Elden - US baseball 'submarine' pitcher

Austin, Stephen F. - American colonizer and political leader who worked to make Texas a state of

Mexico but later helped Texas settlers gain their independence (1836). Known as the 'Father of Texas'.

Autry, Gene - American actor who made some 90 movies from the 1930s through the 1950s, cowboy

singer ("Back in the Saddle Again" and more), and professional sports team owner gentleman".

Bagley, Edward E. - Composer of 'National Emblem' march.

Bahamonde, Ramon Franco - An aviator and Spanish politician, he was the brother of dictator, General Francisco Franco. He was Commander of Aviation and received the Aerial Medal for his valiant action in

the Morocco conflict. He was one of the Masons who refused the initiation of General Franco into

Freemasonry.

Bahr, Hermann - Austrian writer, essayist and critic, he was an intellectual interpreter of his time.

Baldry, Tony - Current (1999) UK Member, House of Commons

Baldwin, Henry - American jurist who served as an associate justice of the U.S. Supreme Court (1830-1844).

Balfour, Lloyd - Jewelry Manufacturer. Millions of students have for generations chosen class rings from Balfour Jewelry

Banks, Sir Joseph - Noted naturalist who accompanied Capt. Cook on his journeys around the world.

Barnes, Roy - 80th/Present (1999) Governor of Georgia

Barnes, W. W. - Professor of church history at Southwestern Seminary 1913-1953.

Bartholdi, Frederic A. - French sculptor best known for his figure of *Liberty Enlightening the World*, the

Statue of Liberty, in New York Harbor

Barton, Edmund - Speaker of the legislative assembly, New South Wales, Australia, Attorney General,

and judge of the Australian high court

Basie, William "Count" - Orchestra leader/composer

Bass, Edward - First Protestant Episcopal Bishop of Massachusetts

Bates, Frederick - Governor of Missouri

Bayh, Birch - US Democratic Senator from Indiana from 1962-1981.

Baylor, Robert E. B. - Founder of Baylor University, Texas' first Baptist college

Beard, Daniel Carter - American writer and illustrator. In 1905, he founded the Sons of Daniel Boone

which in 1910 became the first Boy Scout organization in the US.

Bell, Lawrence - Bell Aircraft Corp.

Bellamy, Francis J. - The Baptist Minister who created America's Pledge of Allegiance

Benes, Eduard - President of Czechoslovakia elected in 1935, he led his nation's government into exile

after the outbreak of World War II. He resigned in 1948 when he was forced to yield to a Communist

directed cabinet.

Bennett, Viscount R.B. - 12th Prime Minister of Canada 1930-35

Benton, Thomas Hart - U. S. Senator from Missouri for 30 years and Grand Master of Iowa

Bentsen, Lloyd M. - A life member of his Masonic Lodge in Texas, Bro. Bentsen served the U. S. with

honor and distinction as a bomber pilot in WWII, a US Congressman, Senator and Secretary of the

Treasury. His run for the presidency in 1976 allowed the country to meet this kind and considerate

man. He was the Vice Presidential candidate with Michael Dukakis in the 1988 campaign.

Berlin, Irving - Entertainer and songwriter who wrote more than 1,500 songs including "Alexander's

Ragtime Band" (1911) and several musical comedies like *Annie Get Your Gun* .

Berthold, Bartholomew - Businessman who organized the first territorial bank in the Louisiana Territory

Black, Hugo L. - U. S. Senator and Supreme Court Justice

Blair, Jr., John - U. S. Supreme Court Justice and member of the Constitutional Convention.

Blanc, Mel - If you've heard cartoon characters Bugs Bunny, Elmer Fudd, Barney Rubble, Daffy Duck,

Porky Pig, Sylvester the cat or others.

Blatchford, Samuel - U.S. Supreme Court Justice

Boaz, Hiram Abiff - Bishop of the Methodist Church, one of the first presidents of Texas Wesleyan

University and a member of two Texas lodges.

Bond, Shadrach - First Grand Master of Freemasons and first Governor of Illinois

Boone, Daniel - Mythologized early U. S. pioneer responsible for the exploration of Kentucky. Although

his Masonic membership is unprovable, here is what Nathan Boone had to say about his father's

funeral: "Father's body was conveyed to Flanders Callaway's home at Charette, and there the funeral

took place. There were no military or Masonic honors, the latter of which he was a member, as there

were then but very few in that region of the country." (*Hammon, Neal O. (ed.) "My Father, Daniel Boone- The Draper Interviews with Nathan Boone."* Lexington, Kentucky: The University Press of Kentucky, 1999. p. 139.)

Borden, Sir Robert Laird - Prime Minister of Canada during World War I

Borglum, Gutzon & Lincoln - Father and Son carved the presidential busts on Mt. Rushmore

Borgnine, Ernest - Film and television actor. In 1955 received the Oscar as Best Actor for the film Marry.

Known to a generation of television fans for his role as the Captain in *McHale's Navy*.

Bortnyansky, Dimitry Stepanovich - Genius Russian composer, author of many religious musical works

and the song "How Glorious is Our Lord in Zion" which served for a considerable time as the national

anthem of the Russian empire.

Bowell, Sir Mackenzie - British-born Canadian Prime Minister 1894-96 who later led the Conservative opposition.

Bowie, James - American-born Mexican colonist who joined the Texan forces during the struggle for

independence from Mexico. He died during the defense of the Alamo.

Bradley, Omar N. - American general. Played a major part in the Allied victory in World War II.

Brant, Joseph - Chief of the Mohawks 1742 - 1807. Supported the British in the French and Indian War

and the American Revolution.

Breckinridge, John C. - American Vice President, he ran as the pro-slavery candidate and lost to

Abraham Lincoln. His bust is in the Senate wing of the US Capitol.

Brown, Major General Charles E. Jr. - Served as US Army Chief of Chaplains.

Brown, Foster V. - US Congressman from TN., served as Attorney General for Puerto Rico

Brown, Joe E. - Immensely popular actor with the BIG mouth!

Bruce, James of Kinnaird - Scottish explorer who made an epic voyage to Abyssinia in the 18th century.

A considerable scholar who brought back from Abyssinia three copies of the Book of Enoch, the

apocryphal book which relates to the Royal Arch Degrees, certain of the Scottish Rite Degrees and to

the Royal Order of Scotland.

Bryan, William Jennings - US Secretary of State under President Woodrow Wilson.

Buchanan, James - 15th President of the U.S. (1857-1861).

Burke, Arleigh - Highly decorated US Navy Admiral whose leadership helped win the battle in the Pacific

during World War II. He was known as "31 knot Burke".

Burnett, David G. - 1st President of the Republic of Texas

Burrows, Lansing - President of the Southern Baptist Convention (1914-1916), secretary of the SBC

from 1881-1913, and pastor of 8 Southern Baptist churches.

Burns, Conrad - US Senator from Montana

Burns, Robert - The National Poet of Scotland. Freemasonry was more important to him than any other

institution in Scotland!

Burton, Harold H. - Supreme Court Justice (1945-1958)

Burton, Ron - Professional football player with the Boston Patriots, Past Master of his lodge, and

involved in the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts.

Bush, Vannevar - Pioneer in development of atomic and nuclear energy; Vice President and Dean of

Engineering, (MIT);

Butterfield, Daniel - Major General in the Civil War Union Army; holder of the Congressional Medal of

Honor but known especially for his writing of America's best known bugle call, "Taps"

Byrd, Admiral Richard E. - American naval officer and explorer. He was the first to fly over the North

Pole (with Floyd Bennet in 1926).

Byrd, Robert C. - The "Dean" of the US Senate.

Byrnes, James F. - Supreme Court Justice and Secretary of State. He tried unsuccessfully to ease post-

WW2 tensions between the US and the USSR.

Calvo, Father Francisco - Catholic Priest who started Freemasonry in Costa Rica 1865

Canham, Erwin D. - Rhodes Scholar; Editor of The Christian Science Monitor; Governor of Guam

Cantor, Eddie - Popular vaudevillian

Carroll, B. H. - First president of Southwestern Seminary and instrumental in the creation of the

Department of Evangelism of the Home Mission Board of the Southern Baptist Convention

Carson, Christopher "Kit" - Frontiersman, scout and explorer

Cass, Lewis - American soldier, politician and diplomat. Served as Secretary of War, Secretary of State, and U. S. Senator.

Catton, John - U.S. Supreme Court Justice

Chamberlain, Joshua L. - The Union General who received the only battlefield promotion to general

during the US Civil War and was credited with the victory in the crucial Battle of the Little Round Top

for which he was awarded the Medal of Honor for his bravery. He was the last soldier to die of

wounds received in the War and even today is used as an example in leadership by the US Army.

Chennault, Clair Lee - American General nicknamed "Old Leather Face", he organized the daring

"Flying Tigers" and was a heroic symbol to the Chinese throughout World War II.

Christian, John T. - Baptist Minister; Professor of Church History and Librarian of the Baptist Bible

Institute. The Library on the New Orleans seminary campus bears his name.

Chrysler, Walter P. - American automobile manufacturer who founded the Chrysler Corporation

Churchill, Winston - British politician and writer. Prime Minister (1940-1945 and 1951-1955). His

inspiration is often credited with helping Britain survive under the onslaught of Hitler's evil.

Citroen, Andre - French engineer and motor car manufacturer

Clark, Mark Wayne - US Army General who commanded the American Fifth Army when it made its initial

landings on the Italian mainland. Later commanded the 15th Army Group consisting of the British

Eight and American Fifth Armies as it effected the conquest of Italy.

Clark, Montague Graham, Jr. - Presbyterian minister and President of the School of the Ozarks.

Clark, Roy - Country-Western star and singer; member of the Grand Ole Opry

Clark, Tom C. - Supreme Court Justice (1949-1967)

Clark, William - American explorer and frontier politician who joined another Freemason, Meriwether

Lewis on the Lewis and Clark expedition (1804-6), the first overland exploration of the American West

and Pacific Northwest.

Clarke, John H. - Supreme Court Justice (1916-1922)

Clay, Henry - Speaker of the U.S. House of Representatives and Grand Master of Kentucky

Cleaveland, Moses - Active in the Revolutionary War, he was the Founder of Cleveland, Ohio.

Clemens, Samuel L. - Mark Twain - Writer and humorist. His famous works include the characters of

Tom Sawyer and Huck Finn.

Clinton, De Witt - Mayor of New York City, Governor of New York, and presidential candidate, he also

served as Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of New York.

Clinton, George - Third Vice President of the United States and first to die in office.

Cobb, Ty - U. S. baseball player and manager who was the first player elected to the National Baseball

Hall of Fame.

Cody, "Buffalo Bill" William - American guide, scout and showman, he founded the "Wild West Show"

which toured Europe and America. Cody, Wyoming is named after him.

Cohan, George M. - American composer and lyricist of such songs as "Yankee Doodle Dandy"

Cole, Nat 'King' - Great pianist and ballad singer

Coleman, Frank - Founder of Omega Psi Phi Fraternity

Collodi, Carlo - Writer of 'Pinocchio'

Colt, Samuel - Firearms inventor and manufacturer. He invented the first revolver.

Conner, W. T. - Taught theology at Southwestern Seminary 1910--1949.

Craig, John B. - Career US foreign service officer - current (1999) Ambassador to the Sultanate of Oman

Crockett, David ('Davy') - Frontiersman and politician. US Representative from Tennessee who joined

the Texas revolutionaries fighting against. Mexico. He died at the siege of the Alamo.

Crosby, Norm - Comedian and entertainer. Always seen on the Jerry Lewis telethons for muscular

dystrophy in the US. He is a Past Master of a Lodge in Massachusetts.

Crowe, William J. Jr. - Served as Commander-in-Chief, US Pacific Command; Chairman of the Joint

Chiefs of Staff and sworn in as U.S. Ambassador to the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern

Ireland on May 19, 1994.

Cushing, William - Supreme Court Justice

Dallas, George M. - 12th American Vice President, he also served as Minister to Russia (1837-39) and to

Great Britain (1856-61)

Darrah, Delmar - Stimulus, imagination and drive for the founding of the American Passion Play, a vivid

portrayal of the life of Jesus of Nazareth, for more than four decades, one of the Midwest US's

greatest religious dramas and the forerunner of all such plays in the United States.

Daub, Hal - Mayor of Omaha, Nebraska (2001)

Dearborn, Major General Henry - Ranking US Army commander during the War of 1812.

Decroly, Ovide - Noted developer of educational psychology

del Pilar, Marcelo - The "Father of Philippine Masonry", a lawyer who founded the first daily newspaper

published in the native Tagalog language.

DeMille, Cecil B. - Film director. DeMille directed the first Hollywood film, The Squaw Man, in 1914. DeMille the creative genius behind Paramount Pictures and was integral to Hollywood's development as

the film capitol of the world. The Ten Commandments (1923, remade 1956)

Dempsey, (William Harrison) Jack - Became a professional boxer in 1912 and fought in more than 100

semi-pro and professional bouts before winning the heavyweight championship in 1919.

Desaguliers, John Theophilus - Inventor of the planetarium

Devanter, Willis Van - Supreme Court Justice

Dickens, Little Jimmy - Grand Old Opry member

Diefenbaker, John G. - Prime Minister of Canada 1957-63

Dirksen, Everett M. - American political leader, he served eight terms in the US House of Representatives and became Republican minority leader of the Senate.

Dole, Robert J. - Decorated Veteran, World War II; U.S. Congressman and Senator from Kansas, 1961-

96; Majority and Minority Leader, U.S. Senate; Nominee for President of the United States 1996.

Dodge, Henry - First U.S. Marshal in Missouri, Governor of Wisconsin Territory, Senator from Wisconsin.

Doolittle, General James - American Army officer and aviator, he led the daring raids on Tokyo.

Douglas, James - Became Governor of Vermont in 2003.

Douglas, William O. - US Supreme Court Justice for 36 years.

Dow, Herbert Henry - Founded Dow Chemical Co.

Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan - British physician and writer, creator of the famous "Sherlock Holmes".

Drake, Edwin L. - American pioneer of the oil industry

DuBois, W.E.B. - Educator/Scholar and co-founder of the NAACP

Dunant, Jean Henri - Philanthropist who inspired the founding of the Red Cross

Easton, Rufus - First postmaster west of the Mississippi River.

Ebbets, Charles H. - Owner of the Brooklyn Dodgers baseball team and President of the National

League for 27 years. He build Ebbets Field.

Edson, Carroll A. - Co-founder of the Order of the Arrow, the Boy Scout honor fraternity.

Edward VII - Prince of Wales and subsequently King of England

Edward VIII - King of England who abdicated the throne in less than 1 year in order to marry the woman he loved.

Elgin, Lord - In addition to being the Chief of the Name of Bruce, he is the Convenor of the Standing

Council of Scottish Chiefs, retired Brigadier General in the Scots Guard Reserve, and is a Knight of

the Thistle. He is a former Grand Master Mason of Scotland (the Grand Master as styled in Scotland)

and has been head of the Royal Arch Chapter in Scotland for many years. Additionally he is the

worldwide head of the Royal Order of Scotland.

Ellington, Duke - American jazz composer, orchestrator, bandleader, and pianist, considered the

greatest composer in the history of jazz music and one of the greatest musicians of the 20th Cty.

Ellison, Dr. Marcus - Past President of Virginia Union University and an author of various Masonic publications.

Ellsworth, Oliver - The third Chief Justice of the US Supreme Court and responsible for the term "United

States" appearing in the Constitution.

Enzi, Michael B. - United States Senator (Wyoming) whose father was also an active Mason and whose

mother was a member of the Order of Eastern Star.

Ervin Jr, Samuel J. - As U.S. Senator from North Carolina, he led the "Watergate" committee during the

Nixon presidency and was widely praised for his fair-handed behavior.

Evanko, Col. Paul J. - Current (1999) Commissioner of the Pennsylvania State Police.

Evans, Bob - Famous restaurateur, his eateries are found throughout the United States.

Faber, Eberhard - Head of the famous Eberhard Faber Pencil Company.

Fairbanks, Douglas - American silent film actor known in such movies as 'Robin Hood'

Farragut, David G. - Admiral, US Navy. Leading Union naval officer of the US Civil War.

Feller, Bob - Hall of Fame baseball pitcher with the 28th most winning record.

Fernández-Juncos, Manuel - Hero of Puerto Rico, the capital's second most important boulevard is named after him.

Field, Stephen J. - US Supreme Court Justice (1863-1897)

Fields, W. C. - American entertainer known for his raspy voice, bulbous nose, and sardonic disposition.

His films include *My Little Chickadee* (1940) and *Never Give a Sucker an Even Break*

Fisher, Geoffrey - English churchman, the 99th Archbishop of Canterbury. He became Bishop of London

in 1939, and archbishop of Canterbury in 1945. As President of the World Council of Churches (1946-

54), he was a vigorous proponent of ecumenism.

Fitch, John - American inventor, who probably developed the first American steamboat, an achievement

often attributed to American inventor Robert Fulton.

Fleming, Sir Alexander - British bacteriologist who discovered penicillin in 1928. He shared a 1945

Nobel Prize for this achievement.

Foelsche, Paul - First police inspector in Australia's Northwest Territories.

Ford, Gerald R. - 25 year Congressman and Minority Leader of the US House of Representatives,

appointed Vice President of the U.S. He became the 38th President of the United States.

Ford, Glenn - Famous US movie actor

Ford, Henry - Invented the first gasoline powered automobile in 1893, founded Ford Motor Company in

1903 and mass-produced the first widely available and affordable car

Franklin, Benjamin - American printer (he published the first book to come off the press in the colonies -

Anderson's Constitutions of 1723), author, diplomat, philosopher, and scientist, ranked among the country's greatest statesmen. He held the Masonic title of Grand Master of Pennsylvania and was

one of the 13 Masonic signers of the Constitution of the United States.

Francona, Tito - US baseball player for the Cleveland Indians. He held a record for the most hits for a player in under 400 at bats.

Frederick II ("The Great") - King of Prussia (1712-1786) Effective military commander, music composer, patron of literature and the arts and institutor of many social reforms.

Gable, Clark - American actor during the 1930's. Best remembered for his role as Rhett Butler in 'Gone

with the Wind', he had received an Academy Award as Best Actor of 1934.

Garfield, James A. - The 20th President of the United States, assassinated in 1881

Gates, John - Known as "Bet-a-million" Gates, he was the founder of Texaco Oil Company and popularized barbed wire.

Gatling, Richard J. - Inventor of the famous "Gatling Gun".

George VI - King of England during World War II.

Gerry, Elbridge - American politician. Signer of the Declaration of Independence and a delegate to the

Continental Congress, he served as Governor of Massachusetts (1810-1811) and Vice President of

the United States until his death (1813-1814).

Gibbon, Edward - Writer, perhaps best known for the classic 'Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire'.

Gilbert, Sir William S. - British playwright and lyricist known for a series of comic operas including

"H.M.S. Pinafore" and "The Pirates of Penzance" with composer Sir Arthur Sullivan.

Gillette, King C. - American inventor and manufacturer who developed the safety razor and founded the

Gillette Safety Razor Co.

Gilman, Benjamin A. - One of the highest ranking members in seniority, a U.S. congressman from the

20th New York District who in 1978 was successful as a champion of human rights.

Girard, Stephen - Born in France, he was an enormously successful merchant, mariner and banker. He

largely financed the U.S. government during the War of 1812.

Glenn, John H., Jr. - U. S. astronaut and first American to orbit the earth in a space craft in 1962, he

became a U. S. Senator from Ohio from 1974 through 1998 and in November, 1998, returned to

space 36 years after his original journey as the oldest American astronaut.

Glickman, Dan - US Congressman from Kansas and Secretary of the US Department of Agriculture

Godfrey, Arthur - American television personality and one of the medium's dominant stars throughout

the 1950s as host of variety show programs.

Goldwater, Barry - American politician, a conservative Republican he served as Senator from Arizona

and unsuccessfully ran for president in 1964.

Gompers, Samuel - He led in the formation of the American Federation of Labor and (with the exception

of one year) headed it from 1886 to 1924.

Goodman, E. Uner - Co-founder of the Order of the Arrow, a Boy Scout honor fraternity.

Goodnow, David - Newscaster and former long-time news anchor on CNN News.

Gowdy, Curtis E. "Curt" - National television and radio sports announcer and commentator, well known

as the 'voice' of the Boston Red Sox. President of the Basketball Hall of Fame.

Graham, Albert Belmont - Father of the 4-H Rural Youth Program.

Gray, Harold Lincoln - Creator of "Little Orphan Annie"

Greeley, Adolphus - Noted polar explorer, a US stamp honors his achievements

Griffith, D. W. - Pioneer filmmaker

Grissom, Virgil "Gus" - Astronaut who made the second crewed spaceflight in 1961.

Guillotin, Joseph Ignace - French physician and revolutionary who advocated for a more humane

method of death which came to bear his name.

Hahnemann, Samuel - German physician and founder of homeopathy. His full name was Christian

Frederich Samuel.

Hall, Prince - The man whose name is honored by generations of black Freemasons who follow in his

footsteps. There are several conflicting stories of his life and achievements.

Hamilton, Frederick William - Unitarian minister and President of Tufts College.

Hampton, Lionel - Best known for playing the vibraphones, he is a jazz giant.

Hancock, John - One of nine Masons - and the *first* signer of the Declaration of Independence, he was

President of the Continental Congress, served nine terms as Governor of Massachusetts.

Harding, Warren G. - The 29th President of the United States. His political appointments engaged in

serious corruption leading to the "Teapot Dome" scandal. He died in office.

Hardy, Oliver - American comedian, famous for slapstick--his partner, Stan Laurel.

Harlan, John M. - U.S. Supreme Court Justice

Harrington, Jonathan - Last survivor of the Battle of Lexington

Haydn, Franz Joseph - Austrian composer exerted great influence on classical symphony.

Helms, Jesse - Well-known conservative US Senator from North Carolina, he has been a leader in the

field of US foreign relations for decades.

Henry, Patrick - American colonial patriot, member of the Continental Congress, he spurred the creation

of the Virginia militia with the famous words "Give me liberty or give me death". Later served as the

Governor of Virginia

Henley, Vernard W. Henley Sr. - C.E.O. and President, Consolidated Bank and Trust Co in Richmond,

Virginia, the oldest Black owned Bank in the United States. Made a Mason at Sight in 1997 at the

Annual Grand Lodge Session held in Arlington, Va. by The Most Worshipful Grand Master Of Virginia.

Henson, Matthew - Sole companion of Bro. Adm. Robert Peary when he discovered the North Pole in

1909. He authored the book "A Negro Explorer at the North Pole"

Herkimer, Nicholas - Brigadier General of the US Revolution

Herrmann, Alexander - "King of Magic"

Hershey, Lewis - Director of the U.S. Selective Service for 30 years

Herter, Christian - Diplomat and Journalist; Under Secretary of State, Governor of Massachusetts and

United States Congressman.

Hoban, James - Irish-born American architect who designed and supervised the construction (1793-1

801) and renovation (1815-1829) of the White House in Washington, DC.

Hobbs, Herschell Harold (d. 1995). - An ordained Southern Baptist minister for 69 years, he wrote at

least 147 books and Bible commentaries used in Southern Baptist churches.

Hoe, Richard M. - Inventor and businessman.

Holland, Leonard - Longtime Adjutant General of the Rhode Island National Guard

Hoover, Frank - A brand of vacuum cleaners is named after him.

Hoover, J. Edgar - American Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation (1924-1972).

Hornish, Jr., Sam - Race car driver, he was the youngest champion of a major, North American open-

wheel series in modern racing history.

Hornsby, Rogers - US baseball player, led the National League in hitting for 5 years and had a lifetime

batting average second only to Bro. Ty Cobb.

Horton, Frank Reed - Lawyer, textbook author, Scouter, and Founder of the [Alpha Phi Omega](#) service

fraternity, an organization at the forefront of college service fraternities.

Horton, Tim - Canadian ice hockey legend, he founded the donut chain which bears his name.

Houdini, Harry (Ehrich Weiss) - Premiere American magician known for his escapes from chains,

handcuffs, straitjackets and padlocked containers, became a Shriner just before his untimely death.

Houston, Sam - American general who became the first President of the Republic of Texas even though

his candidacy was announced only 12 days previously. He later served a second term.

When Texas

was admitted to the Union, he served as US senator and governor.

Humphrey, Hubert H. - US Vice President under Lyndon Johnson.

Irwin, James B. - American astronaut, he was a member of the 4th moon landing team.

Ives, Burl - Legendary entertainer and ballad singer.

Jackson, Andrew - 7th President of the United States (1829-1837) and first Westerner to be elected

President. A national military hero for his actions in the Battle of New Orleans during the War of 1812.

He was Grand Master of Masons in Tennessee two terms (1822-1824).

Jackson, Reverend Jesse - Baptist Minister, American civil rights leader and politician.

Jackson, Robert H. - American Supreme Court Justice and Prosecutor at the Nuremberg Trials.

Jeffries, John - Physician & pioneer balloonist; Revolutionary War Loyalist - surgeon with British forces;

made first crossing of the English Channel by Balloon, January 7, 1785; delivered the first public

lecture in New England on anatomy at Boston, 1789.

Jenner, Edward - English physician. Discoverer of small pox vaccine.

Johansson, Bengt - Finnish composer

Johnson, Andrew - The 17th President of the United States, he succeeded the assassinated Abraham

Lincoln.

Johnson, Richard M. - American Vice President under Martin VanBuren

Jolson, Al - American vaudeville and film performer, He starred in 'The Jazz Singer', the first important motion 'talking' picture with synchronized sound.

Jones, Anson - 5th President of the Republic of Texas

Jones, Frank - Hotel and brewery owner, President of the Boston & Maine Railroad, his hotel hosted the

delegates to the conference that ended the Russo-Japanese War. Brother Franklin Roosevelt was

awarded the Nobel Peace prize for his skills in negotiating at that conference.

Jones, John Paul - Scottish born seaman, he became a naval hero and 'Father of the U. S. Navy'. He

later commanded Russian naval ships in their war against the Ottoman empire.

Jones, Melvin - One of the founders of the Lions International, the international service organization.

Juarez, Benito - First Native-American President of Mexico, he reestablished republican government there.

Kahn, Gus - Songwriter for Broadway and Hollywood musicals. His songs include "Toot Toot Tootsie

Goodbye", "It had to be you" and "Yes Sir, That's My Baby".

Kalakaua, King David - Last monarch of the Hawaiian Kingdom

Kamehameha (s), King (III, IV, and V) - all of whom were Monarchs of the Hawaiian Kingdom

Kane, Elisha Kent - Polar explorer and physician

Keating, Kenneth B. - Congressman and Senator from New York, Ambassador to India and then Israel.

He died in office in 1975.

Kellar, Harry - America's premier magician from 1887 to 1908

Kelly, Oliver Hudson - Agrarian reformer and Founder of the Grange

Kemp, Jack - US Republican Congressman from New York, Secretary of Housing and Urban

Development, and Vice Presidential candidate with Mason Bob Dole

Kheraskov, Mikhail - Journalist, publisher and trustee of Moscow University

King, Charles - American biochemist who isolated vitamin C.

King, Ernest Joseph - Fleet Admiral, he was Commander-in-Chief of the US Fleet in 1941 and Chief of

Naval Operations from 1942-1945.

King, William - First Governor of Maine and first Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Maine, he held

both offices simultaneously.

King, William Rufus - American Vice President, he died in office. His bust is in the Senate wing of the

US Capitol.

Kipling, Rudyard - British writer who won the Nobel Prize for literature. Many of his works have strong

Masonic themes and some are specifically about Freemasonry, despite the fact that he was only

active in his lodge for a brief period of time.

Kleinknecht, Kenneth S. - Manager for Command Modules in the Apollo space program

Knox, Major General Henry - US Revolutionary War hero, he was the first Secretary of War under U.S.

Constitution. Knoxville, Tennessee and the famous "Fort Knox" named in his honor.

Kossuth, Lajos (Louis) - Tireless campaigner for Hungarian freedom, he was the first 'foreigner' to

address the U. S. Congress after Lafayette.

Kostiainen, Pekka - Finnish Composer

Kresge, Sebastian S. - Founded S. S. Kresge, one of the great Five and Dime Stores. It's now known as K-Mart.

Kruger, David - An optometrist who, in an era of racial discrimination, opened his office to all regardless of race or social status.

Kutuzov, Mikhail - Russian field marshal who distinguished himself in the wars against Turkey (1770-

1774 and 1787-1791) and commanded (1805-1812) the Russian opposition to Napoleon.

Ladd, Dr. Joseph - Pioneer in Rhode Island on behalf of the mentally retarded

Lafayette, Marquis de - French soldier and politician, he took part in the American Revolution as a close supporter and friend of Brother George Washington.

Lake, Simon - Engineer who built the first submarine to operate successfully in open sea.

LaGuardia, Fiorello - American politician, the major airport in New York city is named for him.

Lamar, Joseph R. - US Supreme Court Justice

Lamar, Mirabeau B. - American politician and diplomat, he was the 2nd President of the Republic of

Texas and later served as Minister to Nicaragua.

Land, Frank S. - In 1919, founded the Order of DeMolay, a fraternal organization for young men aged

12-21. Originally a group of fatherless boys, DeMolay quickly grew and was 'adopted' by Freemasonry in the United States. Today DeMolay is international in scope and millions of boys and

men still refer to the founder of the Order as "Dad".

Lawrence, J. B. - Vice president of the Southern Baptist Convention and Secretary-Treasurer of the

Home Mission Board for 30 years.

Lawrence, James - A US Navy Captain at age 31, he bravely commanded the *Chesapeake* against the

frigate *Shannon* in the War of 1812. He was buried with Masonic and military honors.

Lawton, Henry Ware - US Civil War Medal of Honor winner, he was a Major General at the famous

charge of the Rough Riders at San Juan Hill by Bro. Col. Theodore Roosevelt. He was killed in a

battle against insurgents in the Philippines and has been honored by them on a postage stamp

issued in 1966.

Leidy, Joesph - Naturalist, known as the "father of American paleontology".

LeJeune, John A. - Major General, U.S. Marine Corps and 13th Commandant of the Marine Corps

(1920-1949) he earned the proud title of "the greatest leatherneck of them all".

Lemon, Mark - English founder and Editor of *Punch Magazine*

Lewis, Meriwether - American soldier and explorer who, with fellow Mason William Clark conducted the

first overland exploration of the West and Pacific Northwest. He also served as Governor of the

Louisiana Territory and was proclaimed a National Hero.--the first Master of St. Louis Lodge #111.

Lincoln, Elmo - First actor to play 'Tarzan of the Apes' (1918)

Lindbergh, Charles - American aviator who made the first solo transatlantic flight.

Lipton, Sir Thomas - British merchant and yacht racer who opened a successful chain of grocery stores

in Great Britain and established tea processing factories in England and the US.

Livingston, Robert R. - American statesman and diplomat, he was a member of the Continental

Congress, was on the committee which drew up the Declaration of Independence and was a co-

negotiator for purchase of Louisiana Territory.

Lloyd, Harold C. - Entertainer and American silent film actor

Long, Odel Squier - Clerk of the Supreme Court of West Virginia for 30 years.

Lord, John Wesley - Bishop, United Methodist Church

Lott, Trent - US Senator from Mississippi and current (2001) Senator Majority Leader.

Loving, Oliver - "Dean of the Texas trail-drivers". The Goodnight-Loving Trail was named in his honor.

Lyons, Theodore A. - Baseball pitcher who struggled to bring credibility back to the shattered Chicago

White Sox out of their scandal-ridden period in the early 1900s.

MacArthur, General Douglas - A former US Chief of Staff, he commanded the Allied Forces in the South

Pacific during World War II. He promised the Filipino people "I shall return" to save them from the

occupying Japanese Forces.

MacDonald, Sir John A. - The first Prime Minister of the Dominion of Canada (1867-1873 and 1878-

1891 when he died in office). Began the creation of rail service across Canada.

MacLean, John B. - Founder of MacLeans Magazine.

Macquarie, Lauchlan - Major General and the first governor in Chief of New South Wales. During his

twelve years in office he raised NSW from a prison camp to a thriving colony.

Macy, Rowland Hussey - Owner of a small dry goods store in Haverhill, Massachusetts, he was the

founder of R. H. Macy & Company, New York City.

Marsh, Daniel L. - (1880-1968) Clergyman and Educator. President of Boston University, 1925-1952;

Chancellor of Boston University, 1951-1968.

Marsh, Henry - First Black Mayor of Richmond, Virginia (1977)

Marshall, George C. - American soldier, diplomat and politician. He served as Secretary of State from

1947-1949 and organized the European Recovery Plan most often referred to as the "Marshall Plan"

for which he received the 1953 Nobel Peace Prize.

Marshall, James W. - Discovered Gold at Sutter's Mill California 1848

Marshall, John - A former Grand Master of his Grand Lodge (Virginia), he served as Chief Justice U.S.

Supreme Court 1801 - 1835 and firmly established the judiciary branch of US govt.

Marshall, Peter - Presbyterian pastor of churches in Georgia & Washington, DC, Chaplain of the US

Senate and author of such books as 'Mr. Jones, Meet the Master'. His biography is entitled "A Man

Called Peter".

Marshall, Thomas R. - 22nd Vice President of the United States.

Marshall, Thurgood - The first Black to be appointed to the Supreme Court of the United States

Mason, William Castein - A physician who practiced both medicine and Masonry actively in his native city of Bangor, Maine.

Massey, Hart - Massey-Ferguson farm equipment

Mathews, Stanley - US Supreme Court Justice

Mayer, Louis B. - Film producer who merged to form Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer (MGM)

Maynard, David S. "Doc" - Pioneer settler doctor who named the city of Seattle, Washington. He helped create the Washington Territory.

Mayo, Dr. Charles - One of the brothers who began the world-famous Mayo Clinic, recognized as the first 'medical group practice' in the United States.

Maytag, Fredrick - Headed the company which produced farm equipment, the now little-known Maytag car and the first washing machine capable of being operated by an outside power source.

McCall, Abner V. - President, Chancellor and President-Emeritus of Baylor University in Texas, he also

served as the First Vice President of the Southern Baptist Convention (1979-80).

McCarthy, Glenn H. - Famous Houston oilman, known as "king of the wildcatters"; built the Shamrock Hotel

McCown, John - Confederate General died while attending his lodge meeting in Little Rock, AK.

McCoy, Clyde L. - Inventor of the 'wah-wah- trumpet and talented arranger.

McHenry, James - Was a surgeon in the American Revolution and private secretary to Generals

Washington and Lafayette. **Fort McHenry**, Maryland, of "Star Spangled Banner" fame was named after this U.S. Secretary of War.

McKenzie, Dr. Parker Paul - A Kiowa Indian, he created an alphabet and recorded the words, grammar

and syntax to provide a written language for Kiowa. At the time of his death in 1999, he was the oldest living Kiowa.

McKinley, William - The 25th President of the United States (1897-1901). His presidency was marked by

the Spanish-American War (1898), the annexation of Cuba and the Philippines, an open-door policy

with China, and the passage of the Gold Standard Act (1900). He was assassinated by an anarchist in Buffalo, New York.

McLellan, Archibald - Editor-in-Chief, The Christian Science Monitor.

McLemore, Richard A. - President of Mississippi College in Clinton, Mississippi.

Melchior, Lauritz - One of the world's foremost Wagnerian tenors.

Mellon, Andrew - Financier, public official, philanthropist; He helped found the Union Trust Company of

Pittsburgh (1898), the Gulf Oil Corporation (1895), the Pittsburgh Coal Company (1899), the

Aluminum Company of America, and the company that built the Panama Canal locks. He served as

Secretary of the Treasury under three presidents and stressed policies aimed at reducing the national

debt. He forged agreements with European governments for repayment of their World War I debts

and served as ambassador to Britain (1932--33). In 1913 he established the Mellon Institute for

Industrial Research and he endowed the National Gallery of Art (1937).

Menninger, Dr. Karl A. - Psychiatrist famous for treating mental illness and headed the Menninger

Foundation until his death in 1990.

Menninger, Dr. William - Psychiatrist with the Menninger Clinic, Topeka, Kansas. Was active with the

Boy Scout movement and wrote the "Skipper's Handbook" for Sea Scout Leaders.

Mercherle, George Jacob - Founder of State Farm Insurance

Mesmer, Franz Anton - practiced Mesmerism, the precursor of hypnosis

Mfume, Kweisi - U. S. Congressman and President and CEO of the NAACP.

Michelson, Albert Abraham - Successfully measured the speed of light in 1882; became the first

American scientist to win a Nobel Prize (1907).

Minton, Sherman - US Senator and Supreme Court Justice from 1949-1956.

Mitchell, Edgar D. - US Astronaut who flew on the Apollo 14 mission.

Mix, Tom - Champion rodeo rider, soldier and cowboy, he starred in over 400 western films

Mokranjac, Stevan - Serbian composer (1856-1914)

Molson, John - Founder of Molson Breweries.

Monroe, James - The fifth President of the United States (1817-1825), whose administration was marked

by the acquisition of Florida (1819), the Missouri Compromise (1820), in which Missouri was declared

a slave state, and the profession of the Monroe Doctrine (1823), which declared U.S. opposition to

European interference in the Americas.

Montgolfier, Jacques Etienne - Co-developer of the first practical hot-air balloon.

Montgomery, Richard - First general officer of the (US) Continental Army to be killed in battle.

Moody, William H. - Supreme Court Justice

Morris, Rob - Lawyer, educator, 'Poet Laureate of Masonry', founder of the Order of the Eastern Star.

Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus - (1756-1791) Austrian composer considered among the greatest and most

prolific composers in history.

Murphy, Audie - Most decorated American Soldier of WWII, he also achieved fame as an actor in movies

Murrow, Joseph Samuel - Southern Baptist Home Missionary - and the 'Founder of Freemasonry in

Oklahoma', he is said to have established more than 100 churches.

Naismith, James - Canadian-born American sports educator invented the game of basketball

Navikov, Nikolay - Russian journalist who debated with Tzarina Ekaterina the Great and a publisher who

published more books than ever before in history.

Nelson, Samuel - Supreme Court Justice

New, Harry S. - Postmaster General of the United States who established Airmail

Newman, Robert - Revolutionary War Patriot. He was the Sexton of Christ Church (Old North), Boston,

when lanterns were hung for Paul Revere-served as Grand Tyler for the Grand Lodge of

Newton, MA

Newton, Louie D. - President of the Southern Baptist Convention; Vice President of the Baptist World

Alliance; served 27 years on the SBC Executive Committee.

Nicholas, Samuel - First American Marine Corps officer, he was also considered the first Commandant

of the Marines. He owned the Tun Tavern which the Corps considers their birthplace and which was

also the meeting place of the first lodge in Pennsylvania.

Nickerson, LtGen Herman Jr., USMC - Former Commanding General, Marine Corps Base, Camp

Lejeune, North Carolina and Commander of I-Corps theater of operations in Vietnam

Nunn, Sam - Respected former U.S. Senator from Georgia. For seven years, he Chaired the Armed

Services Committee.

O'Bannon, Pressley Neville - As a U.S. Marine Lieutenant and Mason, he placed the first 'Stars &

Stripes' on foreign soil in defense of US national interests.

O'Higgins, Bernardo - the Liberator of Chile. Educated in England but returned to his country to lead

them in their fight for independence from Spain.

Olds, Ransom E. - American automobile inventor and manufacturer. Founded the Olds Motor Company

which produced the Oldsmobile.

Oppenheimer, David - Mayor of Vancouver who had the foresight to preserve and enormous tract of

land for use as a park, dedicated to Lord Stanley, yet another Freemason.

Otis, James - American Revolutionary politician and publicist. Famous for "Taxation without

Representation is Tyranny"

Palmer, Arnold - Golf Professional--set the example to make golf a 'gentlemen's' sport

Papst, Charles F. - Coined the term "Athletes Foot"

Peale, Rev. Norman Vincent - American cleric, founder of "Guidepost", and known for his famous book,

"The Power of Positive Thinking"

Peary, Admiral Robert E. - First man to reach the North Pole (1909)

Penney, J. (James) C. - US retailer who donated large amounts of money to charity

Pepper, Claude - US Senator from Florida.

Perkins, Jacob - Early American Engraver and Engineer; emigrated to England in 1819 and established

the bank note firm of Perkins, Fairman and Heath; this firm produced the first British postage stamps,

including the famous "Penny Black".

Perry, Matthew - American Naval hero, he commanded one of the first steam ships and made a famous

expedition to the Far East opening it for trade.

Pershing, John Joseph - ("Black Jack") American Army General who led the American Expeditionary

Forces in Europe during World War I. In 1921, he was given the rank of General of the Armies, a rank

only conferred once.

Pickett, General George E. - Commanded the Confederate lines at the US Civil War battle of Gettysburg

and led the final assault.

Pike, Albert - Pioneer, explorer, Confederate General, he re-wrote the rituals of the US Southern

Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite Bodies.

Pike, Zebulon M. - Discovered the great peak that bears his name. He was killed in action at Toronto

during the War of 1812.

Pinchot, Bronson - Popular American actor, well-known for his "Balki Bartokamous" in the television

series 'Perfect Strangers' which ran from 1986-1993. He also starred in the mini-series Stephen

King's 'The Langoliers'.

Pitney, Mahlon - US Congressman and later Supreme Court Justice

Poinsett, Joel R. - First U.S. Ambassador to Mexico-- developed the flower: Poinsettia.

Polk, James Knox - Speaker of the U.S. House of Representatives, Governor of TN and eleventh

President of the U.S.

Pound, Roscoe - Dean, Harvard University School of Law; President International Academy of

Comparative Law. He served as a Deputy Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts and

was considered an outstanding authority on Masonic jurisprudence. A charter member of 'The

Harvard Lodge'.

Preble, Edward - Commander of USS Constitution and US Navy hero.

Pullman, George - Inventor and businessman, he built first sleeping car on train which became a

standard throughout the world.

Purdy, George I. - One of the most well-respected businessmen in post-WWII Japan. His autobiography

- *A Summer for a Lifetime* - is one which should be read by Masons and non-Masons alike and talks

at length about the importance of Freemasonry in his life.

Pushkin, Aleksandr Sergeyvich - Famous Russian poet and author who, among other works, wrote

"Boris Godunov".

Putnam, Israel - One of four Major Generals at the start of the Revolutionary War, he was the only one to

serve throughout. He is remembered for his order to his troops at the Battle of Bunker Hill: "Don't fire

until you see the whites of their eyes." His son joined Freemasonry as well.

Putnam, Rufus - American Revolutionary War General, 'Father of the Northwest Territory' and First

Grand Master of Masons in Ohio.

Quezon, Manuel L. - First President of the Philippine Senate, first Commonwealth of the Philippines and

first Grand Master of Philippine Freemasonry.

Quitman, John Anthony - Legislator, Governor of Mississippi and US Congressman, he served as

Grand Master of Masons

Rangel, Charles - U.S. Democratic Congressman from New York

Rašín, Dr. Alois - Resistance fighter and Czech Republic economist. The first act of Czech law is in his

handwriting. In 1923, Rašín was to become the first Czechoslovak victim of communist terror.

Reed, Stanley F. - US Supreme Court Justice (1938-1957)

Revere, Paul - American silversmith, engraver and Revolutionary hero who on April 18, 1775 made his

famous ride to warn "The British are coming!" as celebrated in a poem by Longfellow. Revere was a

Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts.

Rhodes, Elisha Hunt - If you saw filmmaker Ken Burns' epic production '*The Civil War*', you are surely

familiar with this name! Brother Rhodes diary was one of the chief sources quoted throughout and in

it, he speaks of an incident at Gettysburg where he witnessed Union soldiers retrieve the body of a

'Rebel' and give it a proper burial because they had determined that he was a brother Mason.

Richards, Michael - The talented actor as "Kramer" from the Seinfeld television series.

Richardson, Elliott - Decorated soldier (Bronze Star & 2 Purple Hearts), he held many top governmental

posts. As Attorney General of the United States, he resigned in what became known as the 'Saturday

Night Massacre' rather than carry out President Richard Nixon's orders

Richardson, Kermit - Master, The National Grange

Richet, Charles Robert - French physician, physiologist and metaphysician, he was the co-discoverer of

anaphylaxis and in 1913 received the Nobel Prize for physiology.

Rickenbacker, Eddie - American aviator who was the most decorated combat pilot of World War I and

later became president of Eastern Airlines.

Rickey, Branch - US baseball executive most remembered as the General Manager of the Brooklyn

Dodgers, he created the 'farm system' for developing players and he hired Jackie Robinson to break

the 'color line' in baseball.

Ridgeway, General Matthew B. - US Army Chief of Staff.

Ringling Brothers - All 7 of these famous Circus brothers and their father were Masons.

Rizal, José - "The George Washington of the Philippines" who was a patriot, poet, novelist, physician,

and active Mason.

Robinson, "Sugar Ray" - American prizefighter and six time world champion (once as a welterweight

and five times as a middleweight)

Roemer, Buddy (Charles E.) - Louisiana Governor 1988-1992.

Rogers, Roy - "King of the Cowboys". American singer and actor who played a singing cowboy in motion

picture Westerns. On his grave is proudly displayed the Cross of his faith and his 33rd Degree

Masonic emblem.

Rogers, Will - Actor/ Humorist; noted for his wry, homespun commentary on society and politics.

Roman, Charles Lightfoot - Canadian physician, one of the first in the field of industrial medicine, served

as Grand Master of the Grand Lodge in Canada and apparently was the first African American to

head a 'mainstream' Grand Lodge in North America (1952).

Roosevelt, Franklin D. - Governor of New York and 32nd President of the United States, he was the

only US president to be reelected three times. He brought his country out of the Great Depression,

guided them through World War II and died in office. He was succeeded by another Mason, Harry S.

Truman.

Roosevelt, Theodore - Hero of the Spanish-American War, Governor of New York, Vice President and

when President (and Mason) William McKinley was assassinated, he became the 26th President of

the United States. Winner of the Nobel peace prize.

Root, Joseph Cullen - "Giant of American Fraternalism" Responsible for the establishment of Modern

Woodmen of America and other Woodmen groups.

Ross, Edmund G. - United States Senator who cast the one impartial vote of "Not Guilty" thus saving

President (and Brother) Andrew Johnson from impeachment and preserving the American system of

Constitutional government.

Rusk, John W. - Gained national prominence as "Uncle Sam", he was a regular fixture in any event

involving the Nation's Capitol in his striped pants, top hat and stilts.

Russell, Richard B. - US Senator and member of the "Warren Commission" investigating the

assassination of President Kennedy.

Rutledge, Wiley B. - Supreme Court Justice (1943-1949).

Salten, Felix - Creator of Bambi

Saltonstall, Leverett - Three term Governor of Massachusetts and US Senator for 21 years.

Sanders, Colonel Harland - Fried chicken magnate, his Kentucky Fried Chicken is found world-wide.

Sarnoff, David - Russian-born American broadcasting executive, he started as an office worker with

Marconi Wireless Telegraph Company, which was later absorbed by the Radio Corporation of

America. Rising to the top ranks of RCA, he organized the National Broadcasting Company, the first

permanent broadcasting network, as part of RCA.

Savalas, Telly - Actor who became famous as the bald police detective who was strong on the outside

but gentle inside - and always had a lollypop in his mouth.

Sax, Antoine Joseph - Musician who invented the Saxophone (1846)

Sayers, Joseph Drayton "JD" - Methodist Layman, Adjutant General of the Confederate Army, US

Congressman and Governor of Texas

Schaefer, Julius Earl - Founded the company which later became Boeing's Wichita plant and oversaw

production of large volumes of aircraft during World War II

Schalk, Ray (Raymond William) - During an 18-year career as a catcher, primarily with the Chicago

White Sox, he established many league records for fielding. Nicknamed "Cracker," he was an honest

member of the "Black Sox" club that conspired to lose the 1919 World Series.

Schmidt, Milton C. "Milt" - Professional Hockey Player; awarded the national Hockey League's highest

award "The Hart Trophy - Most Valuable Player" 1951.

Schirra, Walter M. - Made a "Mason at Sight" by the Grand Master of Masons of Florida, he carried

several Masonic items with him on his Apollo 7 flight and was the command pilot on the history-

making Gemini 6 flight which made a rendezvous with the already orbiting Gemini 7 spacecraft, the

first rendezvous of two manned, maneuverable spacecraft.

Schmitt, George J. - Chicago business magnate

Schmuck, Elmer N. - Episcopal priest, he served as Protestant Episcopal Bishop of Wyoming from 1929

until his death in 1936.

Schoonover, George - Founder of "The Builder".

Schumer, Charles E. - U.S. Congressman from Brooklyn, NY

Scott, Sir Walter - Novelist and poet

Sciubba, Elvio - Chief Controller, Italian Treasury Department.

Sellers, Peter - English actor and comedian

Service, Robert W. - Canadian poet among whose works are "The Cremation of Sam McGee"

Sexson, William Mark - Ordained Minister and, in 1922, founded the [Order of Rainbow for Girls](#)

Sheffield, James E. - First Black Circuit Court Judge appointed in the City of Richmond, Virginia

Sibelius, Jean - Finnish composer. One of his most famous pieces is the tone poem, *Finlandia*

Simcoe, John Graves - Hero of the Revolutionary War, Founder of Ontario and Lieutenant Governor of

Upper Canada, Canadians annually celebrate Simcoe Day in August.

Simmons, Robert - U. S. House of Representatives Formerly Connecticut State Representative.

Sitter, Carl L. - U. S. Congressional Medal of Honor winner, he was a Marine Corps Company

Commander at the Battle of Chosin Reservoir at Hagaru-ri during the Korean War.

Smith, Joseph - Founder of the Mormon Church.

Smith, John Stafford - Composer, and musical scholar, wrote the tune of "The Star-spangled Banner",

the US National Anthem.

Soboleff, Walter A., Rev. - Tlinglit American Indian, Presbyterian Minister, spiritual, business and

community leader in Juneau, Alaska

Sousa, John Philip - U.S. Marine Band leader from 1880 - 1892, he wrote numerous marches including

the US's 'national march', "The Stars and Stripes Forever"

Spanos, Alex G. - Owner of the San Diego Chargers professional football team and founder of 10

companies that bear his name, Bro. Spanos is one of the US's greatest businessmen

Spruill, Lionell - Presently a Member of the Virginia House of Delegates. Served as Grand Master for the

Most Worshipful Prince Hall Grand Lodge of Virginia 1994-1996.

Stanford, (Amasa) Leland - Railroad builder and government official; he became governor of California

(1861--63) and a founder and president of the Central Pacific Railroad (1863--93). He made a

fortune, and, with his wife, founded and endowed Leland Stanford, Jr., University (1885)

Stanley, Sir Frederick Arthur - A keen sportsman, he originated the Stanley Cup to encourage winter sports in Canada.

Stassen, Harold E. - Governor of Minnesota (the youngest governor ever elected at the time), he held

many positions in government including service in Eisenhower's cabinet.

Stennis, John - United States Senator from Mississippi from 1947 to 1988. He was replaced in this office

by another Mason, Trent Lott.

Stephens, William D. - Mayor of Los Angeles, Congressman and Governor of California 1917-1927.

Stewart, Potter - Supreme Court Associate Justice (1959-1981)

Still, Andrew T. - American physician who devised treatment of Osteopathy.

Stotz, Carl E. - One of the three founders of Little League Baseball, it has grown into the world's

largest organized youth program.

Stout, Herald - Rear Admiral & World War II hero, in 1993 a guided missile destroyer was named in his

honor (USS Stout - DDG-55).

Stratton, Charles - 'General Tom Thumb' - American entertainer and circus performer, he reached 3

feet 4 inches in height at maturity.

Stimson, Mark - Self-taught real estate agent, he created the largest network of real estate companies in

the state of Maine.

Stutz, Harry C. - President, Stutz Motor Car Company.

de Sucre, Antonio Jose y Alcala - Served as a General under Brother Simon Bolivar in Peru, he

became the second President of Bolivia in 1825 and was named President for life. He resigned three

years later and while traveling to Ecuador to be installed President of *that* country, was assassinated.

Sumarkov, Alexandr Petrovich - Russian dramatist and poet. Though largely based on contemporary

French models, his plays mark the emergence of Russian theater.

Swayne, Noah H. - Supreme Court Justice

Swift, Johathan - Clergyman and satirist, he wrote Gulliver's Travels

Switzer, Carl "Alfalfa" - Child actor star of the "Little Rascals" series

Symington, Stuart - First Secretary of the U.S. Air Force, He later served as Senator from MO

Taft, William Howard - Civil governor of the Philippines, Secretary of War, Chief Justice of the US

Supreme Court and twenty-seventh President of the U.S.

Tea, Richard - Civil War hero and Medal of Honor winner.

Teets, John W. - Chairman and President of Dial Corporation

Temple, Lewis - Noted Black Abolitionist whose basement served as a way station on the 'Underground

Railroad'.

Thayer, Sylvanus - Father of the U. S. Military Academy - West Point

Thomas, Danny - Entertainer / Founder of St. Jude's Children's Hospital.

Thomas, Dave - Founder of the very popular Wendy's Restaurants.

Thomas, Isaiah - Firebrand of the American Revolution and founder of the American Antiquarian Society,

he served as Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts.

Thomas, Lowell - American radio commentator during both World Wars and broadcast a nightly news

program for over 45 years (1930-1976). He wrote and lectured widely on his travel adventures and

brought Lawrence of Arabia to public notice.

Thorvaldsen, Bertel - Noted Danish sculptor

Thurmond, J. M. - Mayor of Dallas, Texas 1879-1880.

Thurmond, Strom - The longest-serving United States Senator

Thurston, Howard - Top magician in the U.S. from 1908 until his death in 1936

Tillis, Mel (Lonnie Melvin) - Country and Western performer of renown.

Todd, Thomas - Supreme Court Justice (1807-1826)

Tompkins, Daniel D. - Vice President of the United States,

Trachtenberg, Stephen J. - President, The George Washington University, Washington, D.C.

Travis, Colonel William B. - American military leader who commanded the Texans who died in defense

of the Alamo.

Trimble, Robert - Supreme Court Justice

Truett, George W. - Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Dallas (1897-1944); President of the Southern

Baptist Convention; President of the Baptist World Alliance.

Truman, Harry S. - A U. S. Senator from Missouri (1935-45). He became vice-president in 1944. Truman

became the thirty-third President of the United States with the death of President Franklin D.

Roosevelt, another Mason; he would go on to win a close election in 1948. He served as Grand

Master of Masons - the highest position in Freemasonry - in Missouri 1940-1941.

Vinson, Frederick M. - American Jurist served as Chief Justice of the Supreme Court from 1946-1953.

Wadlow, Robert Pershing - Tallest human on record being almost 9 feet tall, Wadlow was proud of his

early acceptance by DeMolay and from his activities there, determined to be a Mason also.

Wagner, John Honus - "The Flying Dutchman", considered greatest shortstop in the history of baseball.

Wagner, Sidney - Hollywood cinematographer. 'The Postman Always Rings Twice' (1946) was among

the many films he photographed.

Wainwright, Jonathan M. - US Army General and the hero of Bataan.

Wallace, Governor George C. - Alabama governor and US Presidential Candidate who was nearly

assassinated and spent his remaining years in a wheel chair and in constant pain.

Walker, Charlie - Country music singer and legendary member of the Grand Ole Opry

Wallace, Lewis - American military leader and writer. During the American Civil War, he served in the

Union army and reached the rank of Major General. At the close of the War, he was a member of the

court that tried those accused of conspiring to assassinate President Abraham Lincoln. His novel,

"Ben Hur: A Tale of the Christ" won him a nationwide reputation.

Walker, William - LtCol, Confederate Army he was the first Master of Eastern Star Lodge in Louisiana

and served as a District Deputy Grand Master. Killed in 1864.

Wanamaker, John - A statue of this Mason stands outside of Philadelphia's City Hall. His expertise in

business led to his appointment as Postmaster General and he established rural free delivery and parcel post.

Ward, Rev. John - First of the Episcopalian faith to enter Missouri and organize his people.

Warner, Glen Scobey "Pop" - Famous football coach, credited with originating the single and double

wingback formations.

Warner, Jack - One of the brothers who created the American motion-picture production company known

as Warner Brothers--first to use sequences of sound in a silent feature film.

Warren, Earl - Succeeding another Mason (Frederick Vinson), Warren served as Chief Justice of the US

Supreme Court 1953 to 1974 and led sweeping changes in civil rights and criminal law.

Warren, Joseph, M.D. - Noted physician and American Revolutionary War General. Let the troops in the

'Battle of Bunker Hill' where he was killed. At the time of his death, he was serving as Grand Master

of the Grand Lodge of Masons in Massachusetts.

Washington, Booker T - Educator and author

Washington, George - As General of the Armies of the colonies, he led the revolution which created

American independence. As the first President of the United States, his leadership was crucial to

establishing the 'tone' for the United States. His love of Freemasonry is documented by his close

reliance upon other Masons in the execution of his duties.

Watson, Thomas J. - American inventor and businessman who was President and Chairman of

International Business Machines (IBM) from 1914-1956.

Wayne, John - "The Duke" - One of the most popular actors, His roles helped define a generation.

Webb, James E. - NASA Administrator.

Webb, Matthew - First man to swim the English Channel (1875).

Webb, Wellington - Mayor of Denver, Colorado.

Wentworth, Benning - Colonial Governor of New Hampshire; Portsmouth NH merchant; gave 500 acres

of land to Dartmouth College; Bennington, Vermont is named in his honor.

Wentworth, William Carles - Well known for his exploration expeditions into the interior of New South Wales, he was also the editor of the first newspaper in Australia.

Wescott, Joseph H. - Former Deputy Commissioner, Pennsylvania State Police (retired 2000).

White, William - President of Baylor University 1948-1961; Executive Secretary and later President of the

Baptist General Convention of Texas.

Whiteman, Paul - American conductor introduced symphonic jazz to a general audience, became known

as the "King of Jazz". He commissioned Gershwin's 'Rhapsody in Blue'.

Wilder, Laura Ingalls - She was the author of 'Little House on the Prairie' books and active in Eastern

Star, an organization which requires a Masonic relative!

Wilder, Lawrence Douglass - First elected Black Governor in the US from the State of Virginia.

Williams, Jonathan - Colonel, United States Army; he was the first Superintendent of the United States Military Academy, West Point, New York.

Wilson, Robert - Member of the Texas Republic Senate during the 1830s and twice candidate for

President of the Republic of Texas.

Wood, Grant - American painter famous stylized realism and "American Gothic"

Woodbury, Levi - Governor of New Hampshire, US Senator, Secretary of the Navy, Secretary of the

Treasury and Supreme Court Justice. Woodbury County Iowa is named for him.

Woods, William B. - American jurist who served as an Associate Justice of the Supreme Court from

1880-1887.

Woodward, Carl R. - President of Rhode Island State College when it became the University of Rhode

Island in 1951.

Wootton, Percy, M.D. - President, American Medical Association (1997)

Wyler, William - American motion-picture director, known for his many meticulously crafted, award-

winning films.

Wynn, Ed - Movie actor and comedian, he introduced "Carmel Comedy Caravan".

Young, Brigham - Founded the Mormon Church in Utah

Young, Cy - American baseball player, he pitched for 22 seasons and was, perhaps, the greatest pitcher

in the history of the sport. He pitched the first 'perfect game' in modern baseball.

Young, Andrew - Former United Nation's Ambassador and Mayor of Atlanta, Georgia

Zanuck, Darryl F. - Co-founder of 20th Century Productions, his movie productions made him a legend.

Zigfield, Florenz - His Ziegfeld's Follies began in 1907.

15. The Chemtrail Crisis - An Overview

<http://www.rense.com/general10/chemtrailcrisis.htm>

By: Amy Worthington The Idaho Observer <http://www.proliberty.com>

It is no secret that America's military-industrial megalith is secretly altering earth's atmosphere in frightening ways. Huge numbers of aircraft are now kept aloft to create "clouds" with ultra-tiny, ionized metallic particles. HAARP-generated microwave pulses are continually used to heat and agitate the ionosphere. Synthetically-manufactured chem-clouds desiccate the air and very effectively block the sun.

The principles of this grotesque aerosol project are spelled out in a number of U.S patents. In 1974, persons associated with National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA) obtained patent US3813875 for using barium to create ion clouds in the upper atmosphere. In 1991, Hughes

Aircraft Company obtained patent US5003186, a method for seeding the greenhouse gas layer with tiny particles which include "oxides of metal , e.g., aluminum oxide." The patent states that one proposed solution to global warming was "to add the tiny particles to the fuel of jet airliners, so that the particles would be emitted from the jet engine exhaust while

the airliner was at its cruising altitude..."

The 1996 Air Force document titled *Weather as a Force Multiplier*, declares, "In the United States, weather-modification will likely become a part of national security policy with both domestic and international applications. Our government will pursue such a policy..."

By 1998, this policy became rudely conspicuous. Blue skies have become a rarity. Demoralized citizens have become increasingly ill and angered, not only by the aerosol project itself, but by the arrogance of those who do whatever they please, the consequences be damned. Intrepid chemtrail investigator Clifford Carnicom, despite having his life threatened and his phone continually tapped, has compiled data showing that the atmosphere to be radically altered toward the alkaline. This indicates the abnormal presence of barium salts. Using spectroscopy and pH tests to prove his hypothesis, Carnicom warned that his findings have "major implications for both the chemistry and biology of the nation and the globe."

Carnicom also shrewdly discovered that in 1997, U.S. officials altered national visibility standards, indicating anticipation of an aircraft aerosol operation to be conducted over large geographic regions. The old visibility standard of 40 miles has been reduced to 10 miles. And climatic archive data shows that visibility BELOW 10 miles is now a regular occurrence, in major contrast to the norm only four years ago.

In January CBS News reported on bizarre geo-engineering experiments proposed for global warming reduction. The report confirmed that one of the methods advocated by physicist Edward Teller is to fill the atmosphere with metallic particles to "scatter away 1 or 2% of the sunlight...the sooner the better."

Last December, a Canadian citizen complaining to his local air authority about sky-muck over Victoria, British Columbia, was told by that authority that the chemtrail formations were the result of a joint U.S. and Canadian military exercise. His explanation was caught on audio tape and played for radio listeners all over the Western Hemisphere. (We have not yet heard whether this uniquely candid official has been boiled in oil). Also recently, an FAA official confirmed in a taped interview with freelance radio reporter S. T. Brendt that he was told on four occasions in March to re-route commercial air traffic to accommodate a huge military aerial operation over the northeastern seaboard.

Radio talk show host Whitley Strieber recently carried on his web site an unconfirmed report that a group of former military officers used a private jet to obtain a sample of aerosol material being emitted by a military cargo aircraft. Laboratory tests on that sample reportedly confirmed that the effluent contained both aluminum and barium. Unfortunately, aluminum and barium are toxic to humans. Hapless populations sprayed continually with these substances are bound to exhibit symptoms of neurological damage and chronic illness. The toxic effects of barium are confirmed by a 1992 Department of Health and Human Services publication. It states that barium can cause breathing difficulties, increased blood pressure, changes in heart rhythm, stomach irritation, muscles weakness, swelling of the brain, as well as damage to the liver, kidney, heart and spleen. Barium was reportedly used by the U.S. as a weapon in the Gulf War to make the enemy weak and ill.

Aluminum is toxic to the nervous system and deleterious to the brain. Its effects on human health were recently illustrated when Canadians in Espanola, Ontario, reported mass illness after low-flying U.S. jets strafed their town with condensation trails containing aluminum coated fibers (chaff). Investigators found area rainwater contained seven times the allowable limit for aluminum exposure, as people complained of neck pain, breathing

problems, headaches, burning eyes and dry coughs.

While the military "bombs" populated areas with microscopic pollution particles, the Environmental Protection Agency warns of health dangers from breathing such particles. Just last year, EPA cited major studies which found that even moderate air pollution can trigger sudden death by changing heart rhythm in people with existing cardiac problems. "For air pollution to have such a substantial impact on public health and have it show up consistently is remarkable," said an EPA official quoted by the Los Angeles Times. While EPA wags its finger at industrial pollution, it consistently denies any knowledge of chemtrail pollution, despite the agency's furtive monitoring of chemtrail web sites where photographic reports of such pollution is constantly updated.

Chemtrails and the illness that invariably accompanies heavy spray campaigns. Thus far, congressional Reps answer angry inquiries with canned recitations that chemtrails are nothing but contrails that form when hot jet exhaust mixes with atmospheric air of low vapor pressure and temperature. These Con-cowards also invariably report that NOAA, the Air Force and the Department of Health and Human Services deny knowledge and responsibility for unusual aerosol activity. Such official prevarication only adds to public frustration and mistrust. And it certainly confirms widespread suspicion that government officials are lying whenever they move their mouths.

All of this is the "good" news. Next month, we will examine evidence of an even more sinister component of the international aerosol campaign--that of non-consensual and very dangerous BIOLOGICAL testing now being conducted on the public at large. Meantime, stay tuned to: www.carnicom.com; www.rense.com; and www.chemtrailcentral.com.

16. A Light-Matrix in Stone

Our Lady of Chartres Cathedral, dedicated to the Divine Mother and built 1128-1228 CE above an ancient geophysical portal, is a light-matrix in stone. Demonstrating this is a comparison of the cathedral ground plan to the World Soul, a light-matrix design based upon the Kabala Tree of Life. The World Soul light-matrix demonstrates the geometrical properties of light which are built into the cathedral as sacred geometry. Chartres is designed according to proportions which obey the law of the Golden Mean, 1.618 (phi). In Chartres, distances between pillars and the lengths of the nave, transepts, and the choir are all multiples of the Golden Mean. The ribs supporting the vaults of the quadrangular units of which the cathedral is composed are the shape of the golden rectangle. The overall ground plan design of Chartres is a Latin Cross, symbolizing Light of the Cross, where Spirit and Matter come together.

Chartres page: <http://www.globalnet.net/elore/elore04c.html>

Bibliography

About Grids <http://www.crystalinks.com/grids.html>

Andrews, Ted. Simplified Magic A Beginner's Guide to the New Age Qabala Llewellyn Publications, Inc.: St. Paul, Minnesota 1989

Arguelles, Jose. Time & The Technosphere The Law of Time in Human Affairs Bear & Company: Rochester, VT 2002

Beaulieu, John. Music and Sound in the Healing Arts Station Hill Press: New York, NY 1987

Boll, Heinrich. The Casualty Farrar Straus Giroux: New York, NY 1987

Bramley, William. The Gods Of Eden Avon Books: New York, NY 1993

Brasscheck, Ken. OKC Bombing Chronology You're NOT Supposed To Know
ken@brasscheck.com

Bryant, Alice & Galde, Phyllis. The Message Of The Crystal Skull From Atlantis to the New Age Llewellyn Publications: St. Paul, MN 1989

Burroughs, Stanley. The Master Cleanser with Special Needs and Problems Burroughs Books: Reno, NV 1976

Castaneda, Carlos. The Eagle's Gift Pocket Books: New York, NY 1981

Cooper, Milton William. Behold A Pale Horse Light Technology Publishing: Flagstaff, AZ 1991

Churchward, Colonel James. The Lost Continent Of Mu BE Books: Albuquerque, NM 1959

Churchward, Colonel James. The Sacred Symbols Of MU Paperback Library: New York, NY 1968

Clow, Barbara Hand. Signet of Atlantis: War in Heaven Bypass Bear & Company, Inc.: Santa Fe, NM 1992

Commander X. The Philadelphia Experiment Chronicles: Exploring The Strange Case of Alfred Bielek & Dr. M.K. Jessup Abelard Productions, Inc.: Wilmington, Delaware 1994

Constantine, Alex. Nutrapoison <http://presidiotex.com/nutrapoison/article.html#nazis1>

Dreamer, Oriah Mountain. Opening the Invitation Harper San Francisco: New York, NY 2004

Dunne, Fintan. The Split-Second Error – Exposing the WTC Bomb Plot PsyOpNews.com

Epperson, A. Ralph. The New World Order Publius Press: Tucson, AZ 1990

Gurudas. Treason The New World Order Cassandra Press: San Rafael, CA 1996

Hancock, Graham & Bauval, Robert. The Message Of The Sphinx: A Quest For The Hidden Legacy of Mankind Crown Publishers, Inc.: New York, NY 1996

Heller, Joseph. *Catch-22* Dell Publishing Co., Inc.: New York, NY 1962

Judge, Jackson. Atlantis 101: Atlantis Found!
<http://communities.msn.com/UnitedStatesofAtlantis/>

Katz, Ginny. *Beyond the Light* Golden Age Publishing: Gresham, OR 1991

Konicov, Suanne. Al Bielek Connecting Link issue 19 1992 <http://www.davidicke.com/Montauk/PhiladelphiaExperiment>

Leadbeater, C. W. *Freemasonry And Its Ancient Mystic Rites* Gramercy Books: New York, NY 1998

Lincoln, Henry. *Key to the Sacred Pattern: the Untold Story of Rennes-le-Chateau* St. Martin's Press: New York, NY 1998

Loder, Theodore C. "Outside the Box" –Space and Terrestrial Transportation and Energy: Technologies for the 21st Century American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics, Inc. Presented at the 40th AIAA Aerospace Sciences Meeting and Exhibit, Reno NV. Paper number AIAA-2002-1131

Mann, Mildred. *A Metaphysical And Symbolical Interpretation Of The Bible, Volume 33, The Bible Series* The Society of Pragmatic Mysticism: New York, NY

Martin, David. With a Whisper, Not a Bang *The San Antonio Current* December 24, 2003

McCrossan, T. J. B.A., B.D., L.H.D. *Bodily Healing and The Atonement* T. J. McCrossan: Seattle, WA 1930

Meadows, Kenneth. *The Medicine Way: A Shamanic Path To Self-Mastery* Element Books: Rockport, Massachusetts 1991

Meier, Billy. THE HENOCH PROPHECIES <http://www.nexusmagazine.com/index.html>

Millar, Stuart; Norton, Richard and Black, Ian. Worldwide spying network is revealed: MEPs confirm eavesdropping by Echelon electronic network *The Guardian* May 26, 2001

Morgan, Marlo. *Mutant Message Down Under* Harper Perennial: New York, NY 1995

Morrison, Toni. *Beloved* Plume Books: New York, NY 1988

Prophet, Elizabeth Clare. *Djwal Kul: Intermediate Studies Of The Human Aura* The Summit Lighthouse, Inc.: Colorado Springs, CO 1976

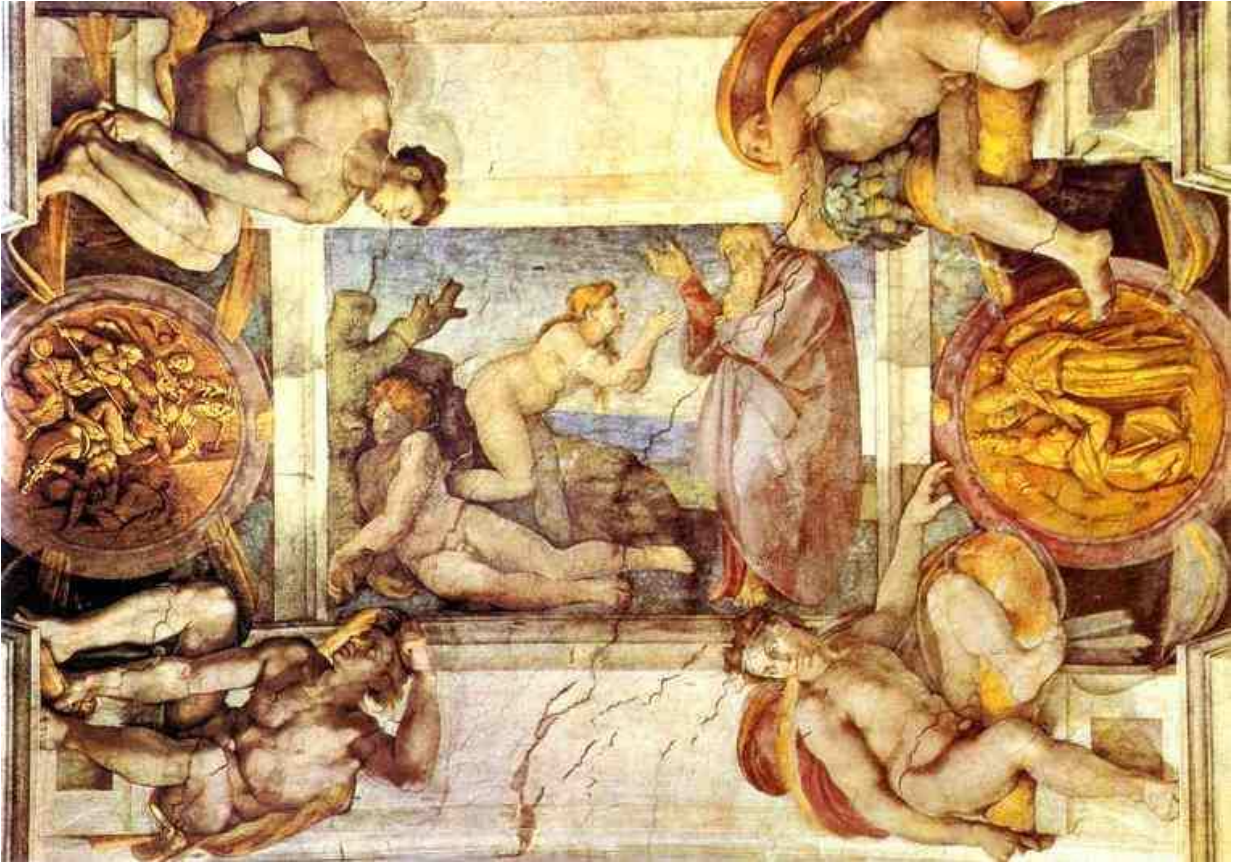
Prophet, Mark L. *Kuthumi Studies Of The Human Aura* Summit University Press: Los Angeles, CA 1971

Prophet, Mark L. & Elizabeth Clare. *Saint Germain on Alchemy Formulas for Self-Transformation Book Three: A Trilogy On the Threefold Flame of Life The Alchemy of Power, Wisdom and Love* Summit University Press: Corwin Springs, MT 1993

Rain, Mary Summer. *Soul Sounds: Mourning the Tears of Truth* Hampton Roads Publishing Co.: Charlottesville, VA 1992

Ravenscroft, Trevor R. *The Spear of Destiny* Samuel Wieser, Inc.: York Beach, Maine 1982

- Relfe, Stephanie. Mind Control In Films And Computer Games www.metatech.org
- Rosenbaum, Ron. The Last Secrets of Skull and Bones Esquire Magazine 89
- Russell, Peter. The Global Brain Speculations on the Evolutionary Leap to Planetary Consciousness J.P. Tarcher, Inc.: Los Angeles, CA 1983
- Schonfield, Hugh. The Essene Odyssey The Mystery of the True Teacher & The Essene Impact on the Shaping of Human Destiny Element: Rockport, Massachusetts 1984
- Sitchin, Zecharia. Genesis Revisited Is Modern Science Catching Up With Ancient Knowledge? Avon Books: New York, NY 1990
- Sitchin, Zecharia. The Lost Realms: The Fourth Book Of The Earth Chronicles Avon Books: New York, NY 1990
- Sitchin, Zecharia. The 12th Planet Book One Of The Earth Chronicles Avon Books: New York, NY 1978
- Sitchin, Zecharia. The Wars Of Gods And Men The Third Book Of The Earth Chronicles Avon Books: New York, NY 1985
- Sixth & Seventh Books of Moses The Atlas Printing Co.: Binghamton, NY
- Skolnick, Sherman. Rockefeller In The White House www.skolnicksreport.com
- Storr, Anthony. Feet of Clay Saints, Sinners, and Madmen: A Study of Gurus The Free Press: New York, NY 1996
- Twitchell, Paul. Letters to Gail Volume III ECKANKAR: Minneapolis, MN 1990
- Watson, Claire. Ritual of the Cathedral Portal clairewatson99@yahoo.com
- Which Illuminist Do you want for President??? <http://www.cuttingedge.org>
- White, T. H. The Once And Future King Ace Books: New York, NY 1987



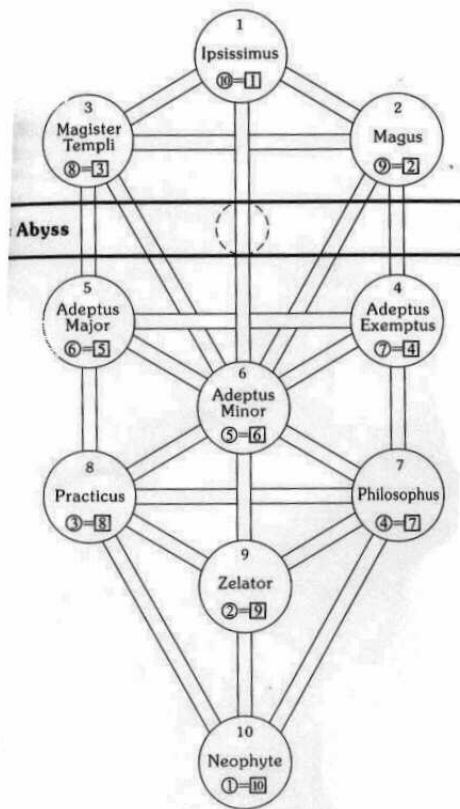


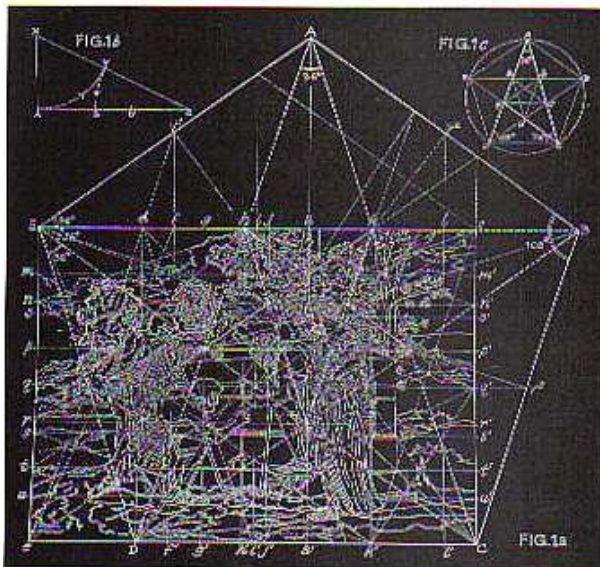
Figure 14: The Grades

Above: Michelangelo's The Creation of Eve

Left Below: The plane's entry hole into the WTC

Right Below: The Tree of Initiatory Grades (Tree of Life)



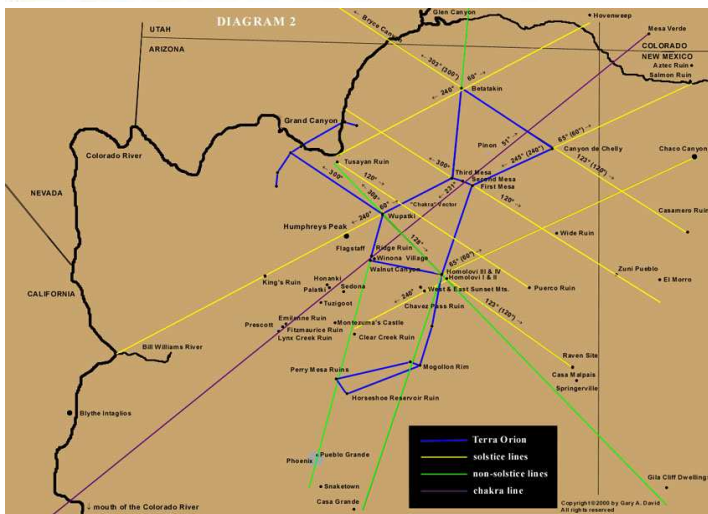
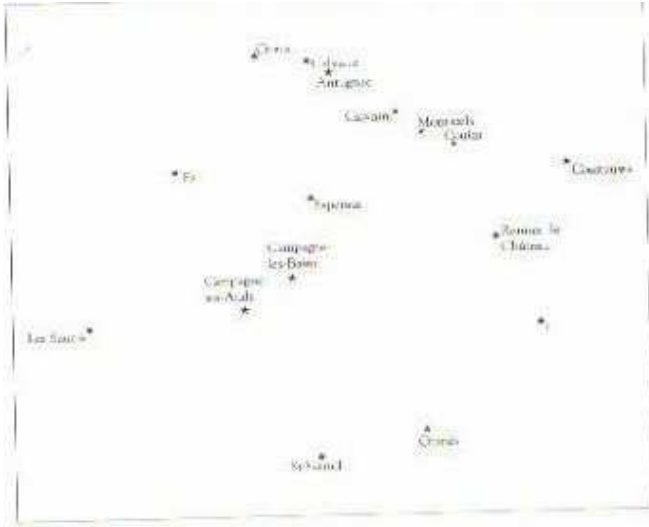


Professor Comford's geometric analysis.

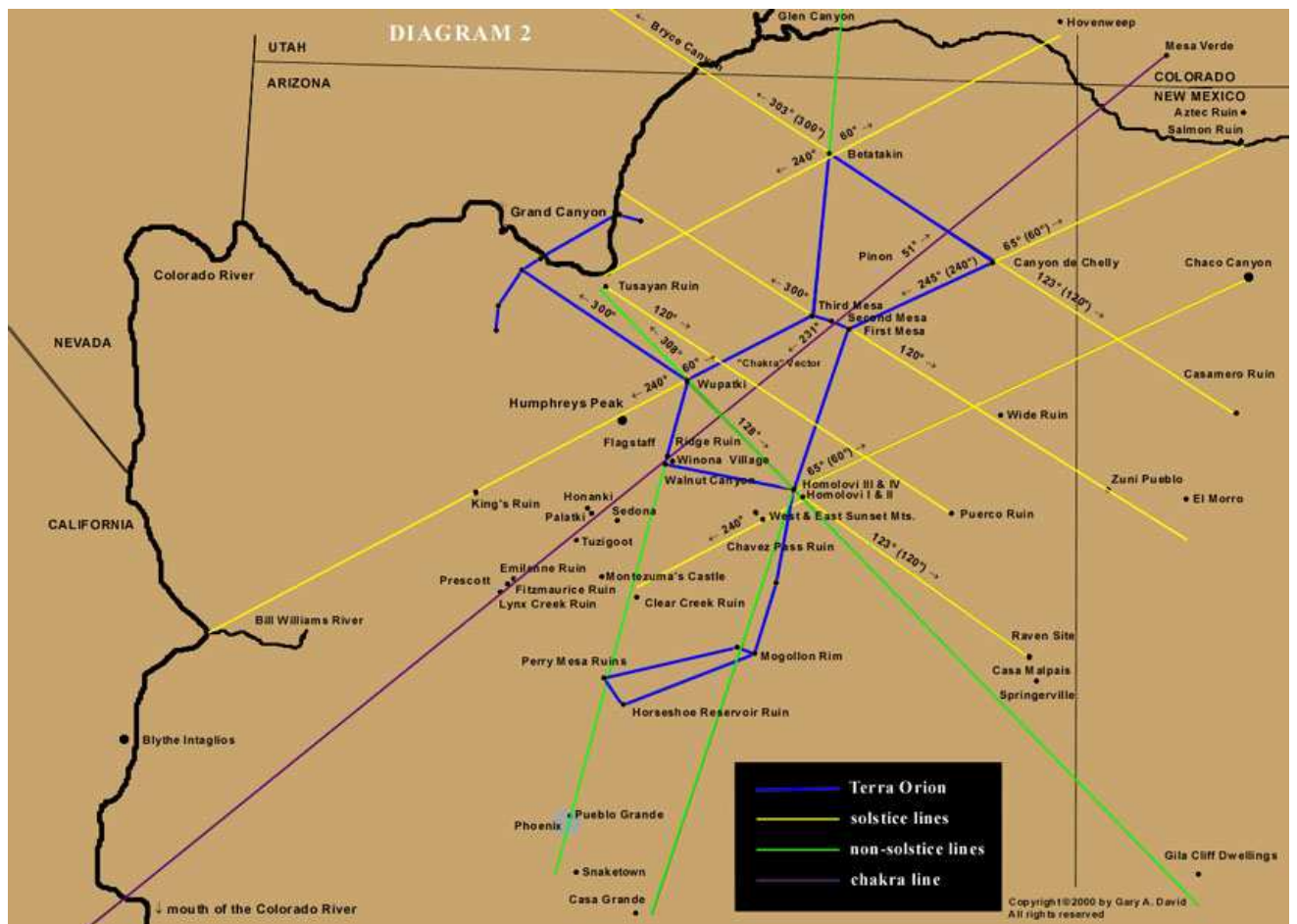
Aboveleft : Cornfords explanation of the Pentagram in Poussin's painting The Shepherds of Arcadie

Above right: The Temple of the Seven Dolls (Puppets) and its very owl shapeing.

Below left: Gary David's mapping of the Anasazi sites in Arizona and their alignment with Orion



Below right: The strategic placing of churches surrounding Rennes-le-Chateau



R

rād
(journey/riding)

r



